Plant genera named after people (1753-1853)

JOSÉ A. MARI MUT

2017
Plant genera named after people
(1753-1853)

On the cover, the flower of *Commelina erecta*. Dutch botanists Jan and his nephew Caspar Commelin are represented by the two large blue petals. A son of Caspar who died young, before publishing about botany, is represented by the small whitish lower petal. Photograph by the author.

The author is a retired professor, Department of Biology, University of Puerto Rico at Mayagüez. All his publications are available at edicionesdigitales.info. His email address is jamarimutt@me.com

© 2017 edicionesdigitales.info. Last updated: August 24, 2019. This publication can be copied and distributed freely for academic, non-profit use.
INTRODUCTION

During my first foray into botanical etymology (Etimología de los géneros de plantas en Puerto Rico), the names dedicated to people (eponyms) were the most interesting, and demanding when authors provided indirect, incomplete or no information about the persons they honored. Building on that interest, this work provides eponyms for approximately 4900 generic names published during the century following the publication Linnaeus’ *Species Plantarum*, a period of world-wide exploration and great enthusiasm for natural history¹. Most genera with ornamental and/or agricultural species were described during this time: Stearn’s *Dictionary of Plant Names for Gardeners* (1992) contains 730 generic eponyms of which 635 (87 percent) were published between 1753 and 1853.

Many hours were dedicated to finding and examining original publications in order to read the dedications (or confirm their absence) from the authors themselves. If the name was not explained (unfortunately frequent with some authors) or the publication was not found (happened for less than 3 percent of the names), the explanation was taken from one of the publications (usually the oldest) listed below under Name sources, or from other literature. Reference is also made to these sources when authors offered incomplete information and they helped clarify the identity of the honored persons. The generic names were gathered from the Name sources; in addition, the Tropicos database was searched by title page year from 1753 to 1853 and suspected eponyms were investigated. Only names dedicated to people or groups of people (including tribes) are included herein; names for places which have been named after people (e.g., *Coublandia, Howea*) are not included.

The project was well underway when Lotte Burkhardt’s *Verzeichnis eponymischer Pflanzennamen* came to my attention. This work is a contribution of such breadth that I paused and considered abandoning my effort… but not only had I devoted much time to it, meeting so many people and learning about their lives and contributions had become the most interesting of pastimes! I decided to continue

¹ An enjoyable view of this period is provided by Richard Conniff in *The Species Seekers*, 2011.
and use her work to substantially improve mine. Hopefully, my effort will slightly improve hers.

Acknowledgments are due to the many libraries that provided the literature consulted and to the organizations that placed it online. The foresight of librarians and of leaders at organizations such as the Biodiversity Heritage Library, the Internet Archive, HathiTrust, Gallica and Google Books has changed how old literature is accessed and etymological research is conducted… no longer must one rely on what few others have seen, one can now readily see the original sources. James C. Solomon, Curator of the Missouri Botanical Garden Herbarium explained early on how to perform specialized searches in the Tropicos database. Lotte Burkhardt kindly reviewed three long lists of names and provided information that greatly improved this work; her time, kindness and willingness to share information are truly deeply appreciated.

Name sources


Michael Adanson was born in Aix-en-Provence, France in 1727 and died in Paris in 1806. His family was of Scottish descent. He was employed by Réaumur, Jussieu and the Jardin des Plantes in Paris before leaving for a five-year stay in Senegal, where he collected and described many new plants and animals. His most important work is the two-part *Familles des plantes* (1763) in which he classified plants according to a system that used many diverse characters instead of the few employed in Linnaeus’ simpler sexual system, thus leading the way for a natural system developed by Jussieu and other botanists. In 1774 Adanson submitted to the French Academy of Sciences a massive encyclopedic work that was never published. He requested for his grave a garland composed of flowers from the 58 families distinguished in his work. Linnaeus dedicated to him the genus *Adansonia*, which houses the spectacular baobabs of Africa, Australia and Madagascar.

**Abasoloa** La Llave 1824 Asteraceae- for Mariano Abasolo (José Mariano de Abasolo) (1783-1816), Mexican military officer in the War for Independence, died imprisoned in Spain. Source: original publication (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones, 1: 11. 1824).

**Abatia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Salicaceae- for Pedro Abad (Abat) y Mestre (1747-1800), Spanish pharmacist and botanist, professor at Seville. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 78. 1794).

**Abbotia** Raf. 1836 Juncaginaceae- for John Abbot (1751-1840), English-American entomologist and nature illustrator, migrated in 1773 to Georgia (United States).
Abela Salisb. 1817 Taxaceae- for Clarke Abel (1789-1826), English surgeon, naturalist and plant collector, worked at the British embassy in Canton, author of *Narrative of a journey in the interior of China* (1818), died in India. Source: original publication (The Quarterly Journal of Science and the Arts 2: 312. 1817).

Abelia R. Br. 1818 Caprifoliaceae- for Clarke Abel (1789-1826), English surgeon, naturalist and plant collector, worked at the British embassy in Canton, author of *Narrative of a journey in the interior of China* (1818), died in India. Source: original publication (Narrative of a Journey in the Interior of China, p. 376. 1818).

Abildgaardia Vahl 1805 Cyperaceae- for Peter Christian Abildgaard (1740-1801), Danish veterinarian and naturalist, professor at Copenhagen, author of *Historia brevis regii Instituti Veterinarii Hafniensis* (1788). Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum... p. 298. 1805).


Acharia Thunb. 1794 Achariaceae- for Erik Acharius (1757-1819), Swedish physician and botanist (lichenologist), professor at Stockholm, author of *Lichenographia universalis...* (1810), one of Linnaeus’ last pupils. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 2.

Acosta Adans. 1763 Asteraceae- for Cristóvão da Costa (Cristophori a Costa, Cristobal de Acosta) (c.1525-c.1594), Portuguese physician and botanist, traveled to the East Indies, author of *Tractado de las drogas y medicinas de la Indias Orientales* (1578). Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 7, 2: 117. 1763).

Acosta Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Polygalaceae- for José de Acosta (c.1540-1600), Spanish missionary, scholar and naturalist in Peru, author of *Historia natural y moral de las Indias* (1590). Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaee, et chilensis prodromus p. 1. 1794).
**Acourtia** D. Don 1830 Asteraceae- for Mary Elizabeth Catherine A’Court, née Gibbes (1792-1878), English botanist. Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 16(2): 204. 1830). See also *California Plant Names: Latin and Greek Meanings and Derivations*- [http://www.calflora.net/botanicalnames/pageAB-AM.html](http://www.calflora.net/botanicalnames/pageAB-AM.html)

**Acunna** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Ericaceae- for Pedro Acuña Malvar (1755-1814), Spanish minister under King Carlos IV, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 69. 1794).


**Adansonia** L. 1753 Malvaceae- for Michel Adanson (1727-1806), French naturalist, botanist and plant collector, lived several years in Senegal, proposed a complex natural system of plant classification, author of *Histoire naturelle du Sénégal* (1757) and the two-volume *Familles des plantes* (1763). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum 2: 1190. 1753). Linnaeus credits the name to Bernard de Jussieu.

**Adelbertia** Meisn. 1837 Melastomataceae- for Adelbert von Chamisso (1781-1838), French-German poet, explorer and botanist, participated in the Rurik expedition, custodian of the Berlin Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Plantarum vascularium genera secundum ordines… 1: 114, 2: 81. 1837.)

**Adhunia** Vell. 1829 Myrtaceae- for Count Wilhelm Wirich von Daun-Falkenstein (1613-1682), German nobleman, built a large botanical garden. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 236. 1825[1829]). See also Burkhardt p. A-5.

**Adleria** Neck. 1790 Fabaceae- for Peter Adlerheim (1712-1789), Swedish supervisor and mining specialist, accompanied Linnaeus during his trip to Öland and Gotland. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 18. See also Burkhardt p. A-5. Wittstein also mentions W. Adler, author of *Flora des Ziegenticker Kreises* (1818). Another possibility is Carl Fredrik Adler (1720-1761), Swedish physician and naturalist, one of Linnaeus’ apostles, died in Java.

**Adlumia** Raf. 1808 Papaveraceae- for John Adlum (1759-1836), American judge, surveyor, gardener and successful viticulturist, author of *A memoir on the cultivation of the vine in America, and the best mode of making wine* (1823). Not explained in original publication. Source: Stearn p. 32. Viticulture was one of Rafinesque’s many interests.

**Adolphia** Meisn. 1837 Rhamnaceae- for Adolphe Théodore Brongniart (1801-1876), French botanist (specialist in Rhamnaceae) and paleobiologist, professor at the Jardin des Plantes, author of the two-volume *Histoire des végétaux fossiles…* (1828). Source: original publication (Plantarum vascularium genera secundum ordines… 1: 70, 2: 50. 1837). See also Wittstein p. 18.

**Adriana** Gaudich. 1825 Euphorbiaceae- for Adrien Henri Laurent de Jussieu (1797-1853), French botanist, successor of his father (Antoine Laurent de Jussieu) as director of the Jardin des Plantes, author of *Géographie botanique* (1846) and monographs on the Rutaceae, Meliaceae and Malpighiaceae. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles (Paris) 5: 221. 1825).

**Aeginetia** L. 1753 Orobanchaceae- for Paulus Aegineta (Paul of Aegina) (c.625-c. 690), Greek physician and traveler, author of *Medical compendium in seven books* (the
most complete medical encyclopedia of its time). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 91. 1737.

**Aeschrion** Vell. 1829 Simaroubaceae- for Aeschrion, Greek, is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 58. 1825[1829]). There are at least four Greek Aeschrions (of Syracuse, Samos, Mytilene and Pergamon) but only the latter, pharmacist and physician, is related to science.

**Aetia** Adans. 1763 Combretaceae- for Aëtius of Amida (flourished late 5th to early 6th centuries), Byzantine-Greek physician and traveler, author of *Sixteen Books on Medicine*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Bibliotheca Botanica p. 8. 1735.

**Affonsea** A. St.-Hil. 1833 Fabaceae- for Martim Afonso (Affonso) de Sousa (c. 1500-1571), Portuguese nobleman and explorer, founded in 1532 the first European settlement in southern Brazil, introduced sugarcane to the colony. Source: original publication (Voyage dans le District des Diamans... 1: 386. 1833).

**Afzelia** Sm. 1798 Fabaceae- for Adam Afzelius (1750-1837), Swedish botanist and plant collector in West Africa, author of *Genera plantarum Guineensium...* (1804), professor at Uppsala, one of Linnaeus’ apostles. Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 4: 221. 1798). The name was used by Gmelin (1792) without explanation.

**Agardhia** Spreng. 1824 Vochysiaceae- for Carl Adolf Agardh (1785-1859), Swedish botanist (cryptogams) and professor at Lund University, author of *Systema Algarum* (1824). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. A-8.

**Agassizia** Spach 1835 Onagraceae- for Louis Agassiz (Jean Louis Rodolphe Agassiz) (1807-1873), Swiss biologist and geologist, professor at Harvard, founder of the Museum of Comparative Zoology. Source: original publication (Histoire Naturelle des Végétaux. Phanérogames 4: 348. 1835). The name is validly credited to Chavannes (1833), who did not explain it.
**Agatea** A. Gray 1852 Violaceae- for Alfred Thomas Agate (1812-1846), American painter and nature illustrator, participated in the United States Exploring Expedition. Source: original publication (Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences 2: 323. 1852).


**Agricolaea** Schrank 1809 Lamiaceae- for Johann Agricola Ammonius (1496-1570), German physician and professor at Ingolstadt, author of *Medicinae Herbariae Libri Duo...* (1539). Source: original publication (Denkschriften der Königlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu München 1808: 98. 1809).

**Aikinia** Salisb. 1830 Campanulaceae- for John Aikin (1747-1822), English physician and writer, author of the 10-volume *General Biography* (1799-1815) and of *The woodland companion: or, A brief description of British trees* (1802). Source: original publication (Monographie des Campanulées, p. 135. 1830). The name was given to a section of *Wahlenbergia* and was used as a genus by Fourreau (1869).

**Aikinia** R. Br. 1832 Gesneriaceae- for Arthur Aikin (1773-1854), English chemist and mineralogist, knowledgeable in botany. Source: original publication (Plantae Asiaticae Rariores 3: 66. 1832).


**Ainsworthia** Boiss. 1844 Apiaceae- for William Francis Ainsworth (1807-1896), English surgeon, geographer and traveler to the Near East, author of the two-volume *Travels and researches in Asia Minor; Mesopotamia, Chaldea, and Armenia* (1842). Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 1: 343. 1844).

**Aitonia** Thunb. 1780 Aytoniaceae- for William Aiton (1731-1793), Scottish gardener and botanist, director of the Chelsea Physic Garden and first director of


**Alania** Endl. 1836 Boryaceae- for Allan Cunningham (1791-1839), English gardener, botanist and plant collector in Brazil and Australia, superintendent of the Sydney Botanical Garden, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum, p. 151. 1836).

**Alarconia** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Fernando (Hernando) de Alarcón (1500-1541), Spanish navigator and explorer in Baja and Alta California, first European to explore the Colorado River (died during the expedition). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 537. 1836).

**Albersia** Kunth 1838 Amaranthaceae- for Johann Christian Albers (1795-1857), German physician, malacologist and botanist, author of *Malacographia Maderensis*… (1854). Source: original publication (Flora Berolinensis 2: 144. 1838).

**Alberta** E. Mey. 1838 Rubiaceae- for Albertus Magnus (c.1200-1280), German scholar and philosopher, professor at Paris and Cologne, explored a wide diversity of topics including astronomy, chemistry and zoology, author of an encyclopedia titled *De Vegetabilibus* (c.1260). Source: original publication (Linnaea 12: 258. 1838).

**Albertinia** Spreng. 1820 Asteraceae- for Johannes Baptista von Albertini (1769-1831), German botanist (mycologist), coauthor of *Conspectus fungorum in Lusatiae Superioris*… (1805). Source: original publication (Neue Entdeckungen im Ganzen Umfang der Pflanzenkunde 2: 133. 1820).

**Albikia** J. Presl & C. Presl 1828 Cyperaceae- for Siegmund Albich (Sigismundus Albicus) (c.1360-1427), Bohemian physician to King Wenceslas IV and to Emperor
Sigismund, wrote about botany and medicine. Source: original publication (Reliquiae Haenkeanae 1: 185. 1828).

**Albina** Giseke 1792 Zingiberaceae- for Jacobus Albinus (flourished early 17th century), German physician in Hamburg, plant collector in Europe, sent specimens to Caspar Bauhin. Source: original publication (Praelectiones in ordines naturales plantarum, p. 227. 1792). See also Burkhardt p. A-12.

**Albizia** Durazz. 1772 Fabaceae- for Filippo degli Albizzi, Marquis of Castelnuovo (1724-1789), Italian naturalist, introduced *Albizia julibrissin* (Persian silk tree, pink silk tree) to Europe. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 27.


**Alchornea** Sw. 1788 Euphorbiaceae- for Stanesby Alchorne (1727-1800), English antiquary, botanist and plant collector, head gardener of the Chelsea Physic Garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 15.

**Alcina** Cav. 1791 Asteraceae- for Francisco Ignacio Alcina (de Alcina) (1610-1674), Spanish missionary and historian in the Philippines (Visayan Islands), author of the two-part *Historia natural del sitio, fertilidad y calidad de las Islas e Indios de Bisayas* (1668). Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 1: 10. 1791).

**Aldama** La Llave 1824 Asteraceae- for Ignacio Aldama (1769-1811), Mexican lawyer and patriot of the War for Independence. Not explained in the description (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 1: 12. 1824) but his name appears in the dedication of the work (page vii).

**Aldina** Adans. 1763 Fabaceae- for Tobia Aldini (Tobias Aldinus), pseudonym of Pietro Castelli (c.1570-1661), Italian physician, botanist and illustrator, director of Cardinal Farnese’s gardens and author of *Hortus Farnesianus* (1625). Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1:10, 2: 328. 1763). The name is validly credited to Endlicher (1840), who did not explain it.

**Aldinia** Raf. 1840 Euphorbiaceae- for Tobia Aldini (Tobias Aldinus), pseudonym of Pietro Castelli (c.1570-1661), Italian physician, botanist and illustrator, director of Cardinal Farnese’s gardens and author of *Hortus Farnesianus* (1625). Source: original publication (Autikon Botanikon, p. 50. 1840). The name was used by Scopoli (1777) and Endlicher (1840) without explanation.


**Aldunatea** J. Rémy 1848 Asteraceae- for José Santiago Aldunate (José Santiago Aldunate y Toro) (1796-1864), Chilean politician and military officer, participated in the War for Independence. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile… Botánica 3: 321. 1847 [1848]).


**Alexandra** Bunge 1843 Amaranthaceae- for Alexander Lehmann (1814-1842), German geologist, explorer and naturalist, nature collector in Russia. Source: original publication (Linnaea 17: 120. 1843).

**Alfonsia** Kunth 1816 Arecaceae- for Alfonso Estensis (Alfonso II d’Este) (1533-1597), Duke of Ferrara, Italian patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 1: 307. 1815[1816]).


**Allamanda** L. 1771 Apocynaceae- for Frédéric Louis Allamand (Jean Frédéric François Louis Allamand) (1736-1803), Swiss physician, botanist and plant collector in Surinam, worked in St. Petersburg, professor at Leiden, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Mantissa Plantarum 2: 146. 1771).

**Allania** Benth. 1840 Fabaceae- for Allan Cunningham (1791-1839), English gardener, botanist and plant collector in Brazil and Australia, superintendent of the Sydney Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Journal of Botany, being a second series of the Botanical Miscellany 2: 91. 1840).

**Allardia** Decne. 1841 Asteraceae- for Jean François Allard (1785-1839), French military officer in India, patron of Victor Jacquemont during his botanical exploration of Kashmir. Source: original publication (Voyage dans l'Inde 4(Botany): 87. 1841).

**Allardtia** A. Dietr. 1852 Bromeliaceae- for Julius Allardt, 19th century German gardener in Berlin, orchid collector and trader. Source: original publication (Allgemeine Gartenzeitung 20: 241. 1852). See also Paxton’s Flower Garden. 3: 118. 1853.

**Allendea** La Llave 1824 Asteraceae- for Ignacio Allende (Ignacio José de Allende y Unzaga) (1769-1811), Spanish military officer, fought on the Mexican side and died during the War for Independence. Not explained with the description (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 1: 12. 1824) but his name appears in the dedication of the work (page vii).
Allonia Loefl. 1758 Nyctaginaceae- for Carlo Ludovico Allioni (1728-1804), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Turin and director of the botanical garden, author of *Flora Pedemontana*… (1785), correspondent of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Thés p. 15. The name is validly credited to Linnaeus (1759), who did not explain it.


Almeidea A. St.-Hil. 1823 Rutaceae- for Juan Rodríguez Pereira de Almeida, Spanish officer in Brazil, helped the author during his stay there. Not explained in original publication. Source: A General System of Gardening and Botany 1: 798. 1831.

Alonsoa Ruiz & Pav. 1798 Scrophulariaceae- for Zenón Alonso (Zenón Alonso Acosta Zorrilla y Dávila) (1756-?), Spanish government officer in Santa Fé de Bogotá, promoted the publication of the authors’ work. Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium Florae peruvianaet chilensis, p. 152. 1798).

Aloysia Palau 1784 Verbenaceae- for María Luisa de Parma (1751-1819), Spanish queen consort, wife of King Carlos IV. Source: original publication (Parte práctica de Botánica 1: 768. 1784).

Alpinia L. 1753 Zingiberaceae- for Prospero Alpini (1553-1617), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Padua and director of the botanical garden, lived three years in Egypt, author of *De Plantis Aegypti liber* (1592). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 26. 1703); it is validly credited to Roxburgh (1810), who did not explain it.

Alschingera Vis. 1850 Apiaceae- for Andreas Alschinger (1791-1864), Bohemian-Austrian educator and botanist, author of *Flora Jadrensis*… (1832). Source: original publication (Flora Dalmatica sive Enumeratio stirpium vascularium… 3: 70. 1850).
**Alstonia** Mutis ex L. 1782 Symplocaceae- for Charles Alston (1685-1760), Scottish physician and botanist, professor at Edinburgh and director of the botanical garden, author of *Tirocinium botanicum Edinburgense* (1753). Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 40. 1781[1782]). The name is validly credited to Brown (1810), who also dedicated his genus to Charles Alston; it was also used by Scopoli (1777) without explanation.

**Alstroemeria** L. 1762 Alstroemeriaceae- for Clas Alströmer (1736-1794), Swedish businessman, naturalist and plant collector, had a large nature cabinet, patron of botany, pupil and friend of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Planta Alströmeria, p. 8. 1762).

**Altensteinia** Kunth 1816 Orchidaceae- for Karl vom Stein zum Altenstein (Karl Sigmund Franz Freiherr vom Stein zum Altenstein) (1770-1840), Prussian politician, scholar and educational reformer, patron of botany, helped send botanist and plant collector Friedrich Sellow to Brazil. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 1: 333. 1815[1816]).


**Alvaradoa** Liebm. 1853 Picramniaceae- for Pedro de Alvarado (c.1485-1541), Spanish deputy of Hernán Cortés, conquistador of Guatemala, killed by natives during a revolt. Source: original publication (Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Förening i Kjøbenhavn 1853(3–4):103. 1853[1854]).

**Alzatea** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Alzateaceae- for José Antonio Alzate y Ramírez (1737-1799), Mexican (New Spain) astronomer, philosopher and naturalist. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 40. 1794).
**Amalia** Rchb. f. 1841 Orchidaceae- for Princess Amalie of Saxony (Amalie Marie Friederike Auguste) (1794-1870), German Princess of Saxony, singer, composer and writer. Source: original publication (Der Deutsche Botaniker. Das Herbarienbuch, p. 52. 1841). The name was used by Endlicher (1837) without explanation.

**Amaria** S. Mutis ex Caldas 1810 Fabaceae- for Antonio José Amar y Borbón (1742-c.1826), Spanish viceroy of New Granada (Greater Colombia), patron of the Spanish Royal Expedition to the Kingdom of New Grenada organized by the author. Source: original publication (Semanario del Nuevo Reino de Granada 2: 25. 1810).

**Amasonia** L. f. 1782 Lamiaceae- for Amasoni, American traveler. Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 48. 1781[1782]). This is John Amson, American physician in Williamsburg, Virginia in the mid 19th century (see History and Eponymy of the Genus Name Amsonia (Apocynaceae). SIDA 21(1): 379-387. 2004). Clarke and Charters (p. 18) give 1698-1763 as his life dates and state that he was major of Williamsburg.

**Ambrosina** Bassi 1763 Araceae- Théis (p. 20) indicates for Bartholomeo Ambrosini (1588-1657), Italian botanist; Quattrocchi (1: 113) indicates for Giacinto Ambrosini (1605-1672), Bartholomeo’s successor as professor and prefect of the Bologna Botanical Garden. Original publication not found.

**Amherstia** Wall. 1830 Fabaceae- for Sarah Amherst (1762-1838), English countess; and for her daughter Sara Elizabeth Williams (died 1876), plant collectors and patro-nesses of botany, the latter also botanical illustrator. Source: original publication (Plantae Asiaticae Rariores 1: 1. 1830[1829]).


**Amirola** Pers. 1807 Sapindaceae- for Eugenio de Llaguno y Amírola (1724-1799), Spanish politician, statesman and writer, discovered the manuscript of *El Cantar de...*
Mio Cid (oldest preserved Castilian poem) and had it published. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. A-23.

**Ammannia** L. 1753 Lythraceae- for Paul Ammann (1634-1691), German physician and botanist, professor at Leipzig and director of the botanical garden, author of *Supellex botanica*... (1675) and coauthor of *Character naturalis plantarum*... (1676). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 91. 1737.

**Amoreuxia** DC. 1825 Bixaceae- for Pierre Joseph Amoreux (1741-1824), French physician, naturalist and writer, librarian at Montpellier. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 2: 638. 1825).

**Amperea** A. Juss. 1824 Euphorbiaceae- for André Marie Ampère (1775-1836), French mathematician and physicist, professor at the École polytechnique in Paris and at the Collège de France, the Ampere is named after him. Source: original publication (De Euphorbiaceum Generibus... p. 35. 1824). See also Wittstein p. 39.

**Amphilochia** Mart. 1826 Vochysiaceae- for Amphilochius, Athenian philosopher, wrote about agriculture. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum . . . 1: 128. 1824[1826]).

**Amsinckia** Lehm. 1831 Boraginaceae- for Wilhelm Amsinck (1752-1831), German lawyer, merchant and politician, mayor of Hamburg, patron of botany, contributed to the foundation of the Amsinck Botanical Garden (which the author directed). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 41.


**Anaxagorea** A. St-Hil. 1825 Annonaceae- for Anaxagoras (c.510-c.428 BC), Greek scholar and philosopher. Source: original publication (Nouveau Bulletin des Sciences, par la Société Philomatique de Paris, p. 91. 1825).

Andersonia  R. Br. 1810 Ericaceae- for William Anderson (1750-1778), English naval surgeon and naturalist, participated in Cook’s second and third voyages, died at the Bering Sea; for Alexander Hamilton (1754-1811), Scottish botanist and plant collector, director of the St. Vincent Botanical Garden; and for William Anderson (1766-1846), Scottish gardener and botanist, curator at the Chelsea Physic Garden. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 553. 1810). See also Baines p. 30.


Andersonia Roxb. 1832 Meliaceae- for James Anderson (1738-1809), Scottish physician and botanist in Madras, author of Letters for the culture of bastard cedar trees, on the coast of Coromandel (1794). Source: original publication (Flora indica; or, descriptions of Indian Plants 2: 212. 1832).

Andradea Allemão 1845 Nyctaginaceae- for José Bonifácio de Andrada e Silva (1763-1838), Brazilian statesman and naturalist, professor at Coimbra, promoter of Brazilian independence. Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. A-25.

Andreaea Hedw. 1801 Andreaeaceae- for Johann Gerhard Reinhard Andreae (1724-1793), German chemist, pharmacist, naturalist and nature collector. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Ehrhart, who provided the etymology (Beiträge zur Naturkunde, und den damit verwandten Wissenschaften… 1: 180. 1787).

Andreoskia DC. 1824 Brassicaceae- for Antoni Lukianowicz Andrzejowski (1785-1868), Polish-Lithuanian naturalist and botanist, professor at Kiev, director

**Andreusia** Vent. 1805 Myoporaceae- for Henry Charles Andrews (c.1770-c. 1830), English illustrator, engraver, publisher and botanist, author of the 10-volume *The Botanist's Repository for New, and Rare Plants* (1797-1812). Source: original publication (Jardin de la Malmaison 2: text for plate 108. 1804[1805]).


**Andromachia** Bonpl. 1812 Asteraceae- for Andromachus, Greek physician to Nero, famous for using and perfecting theriac, a herbal medicine (antidote). Source: original publication (Plantae Aequinoctiales 2(14): 104. 1809[1812]).

**Andrzeiowskia** Rchb. 1824 Brassicaceae- for Antoni Lukianowicz Andrzejowski (1785-1868), Polish-Lithuanian naturalist and botanist, professor at Kiev; director of the Stavyshche Botanical Garden in Ukraine. Source: original publication (Iconographia Botanica seu Plantae Criticae 1: 15-16. 1824).

**Angelandra** Endl. 1843 Asteraceae- for George Engelmann (1809-1884), German-American physician and botanist, had a private garden which served as precursor for the Missouri Botanical Garden, coauthor of *Plantae Lindheimerianae…* (1845). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. A-26. Engelmann means angel and man (*Angelandra*).

**Anguillaria** R. Br. 1810 Colchicaceae- for Luigi Squalermo (Luigi Anguillaria) (1512-1570), Italian physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at Padua and prefect of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 273. 1810). The name was used by Gaertner (1788) without explanation.

**Anguloa** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Orchidaceae- for Francisco Angulo (1756-1815), Spanish politician and mines engineer, much dedicated to the study of botany. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 118. 1794).

**Anneslea** Roxb. ex Andrews 1811 Nymphaeaceae- for George Annesley, 2nd Earl of Mountnorris, Viscount Valentia (1770-1844), English politician, traveler and plant collector, found in India the plant used to describe the genus, author of *Voyages and Travels to India, Ceylon, the Red Sea, Abyssinia and Egypt* (1809). Source: original publication (Botanist's Repository… 10: text for plate DCXVIII. 1811). The name is validly credited to Wallich (1829), who also dedicated his genus to George Annesley.

**Anneslia** Salisb. 1807 Fabaceae- for George Annesley, 2nd Earl of Mountnorris, Viscount Valentia (1770-1844), English politician, traveler and plant collector, author of *Voyages and Travels to India, Ceylon, the Red Sea, Abyssinia and Egypt* (1809). Source: original publication (The Paradisus Londinensis, text for plate 64. 1807).

**Anquetilia** Decne. 1844 Rutaceae- for Abraham Hyacinthe Anquetil-Duperron (1731-1805), French orientalist and Indologist. Source: original publication (Voyage dans l'Inde pendant les années 1828 a 1832… 4(Bot.): 161. 1844).

**Ansellia** Lindl. 1844 Orchidaceae- for John Ansell (?-1847), British gardener for the Royal Horticultural Society, plant collector in West Africa during a calamitous expedition to the Niger River, collected in Fernando Po the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 30: text for plate 12. 1844). See also Stearn p. 45.
**Antigona** Vell. 1829 Salicaceae- for Antigonus of Cumae, ancient Greek who wrote about agriculture, mentioned by Pliny, Varro and Columella. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 187. 1825[1829]).

**Antinoria** Parl. 1845 Poaceae- for Vincenzo Antinori (1792-1865), Italian scientist, director of the Royal Florence Museum of Physics and Natural History. Source: original publication (Flora Palermitana 1: 92-93. 1845).

**Antoiria** Raddi 1818 Porellaceae- for Guiseppe (Joseph) Antoir (1781-1847), French-Italian naturalist and botanist. Source: original publication (Jungermanniografia Etrusca, p. 8. 1818). See also Atti della Società Toscana de Scienze Naturali di Pisa, Memorie, Serie B, p. 120. 2013.

**Antomarchia** Colla 1826 Rutaceae- for Francesco Carlo Antommarchi (1780-1838), French (Corsican) physician, cared for Napoleon in St. Elena, author of Mémoires du docteur F. Antommarchi, ou les derniers moments de Napoléon (1825). Source: original publication (Hortus Ripulensis, 1824: 345. 1826).

**Antonia** Pohl 1829 Loganiaceae- for Archduke Anton Victor of Austria (1779-1835), lover and patron of botany and horticulture, collector of botanical literature. Source: original publication (Plantarum Brasiliae Icones et Descriptiones 2: 14. 1829).

**Antoniana** Tussac 1818 Rubiaceae- for Antoinette Magnan, American lady, her family hosted the author during a stay in Jamaica, her stepfather accompanied him to the field. Source: original publication (Flore des Antilles 2: 64. 1818).


**Anvillea** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Jean Baptiste Bourguignon d’Anville (1697-1782), French geographer and royal cartographer. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 487. 1836).

**Aongstroemia** Bruch & Schimp. 1846 Aongstroemiaceae- for Johann Ångstrom (1813-1879), Swedish physician, botanist (bryologist) and plant collector
in Scandinavia, author of *Symbolae ad Bryologiam Scandinavicam* (1844); the Ångstrom unit was named for his brother Anders Ångström (1814-1874). Original publication not found. Source: *The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants*- http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1A-B.html

**Aponoa** Raf. 1838 Gesneriaceae- for Petrus de Apono (Pietro d’Abano) (c. 1257-1316), Italian mathematician, physician and naturalist, professor at Padua. Source: original publication (Sylva Telluriana p. 84. 1838). See also Burkhardt p. A-30.

**Apuleia** Mart. 1837 Fabaceae- for Apuleius (Lucius Apuleius Madaurensis) (c. 124-170), Numidian-Roman novelist, author of *Metamorphoses* (the only complete Latin novel known). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 64. The name was used by Gaertner (1791) without explanation.

**Aquartia** Jacq. 1760 Solanaceae- for Benoît (Benedict) Aquart, French merchant, accompanied the author during his plant-collecting travels in America. Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia… p. 16. 1763.

**Aragoa** Kunth 1819 Plantaginaceae- for François Arago (Dominique François Jean Arago) (1786-1853), French astronomer, mathematician and physicist, professor at the École polytechnique, director of the Paris Observatory. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 3: 154. 1819).

**Araucaria** Juss. 1789 Araucariaceae- for the Araucanian Indians of south-central Chile, in whose territory the tree grows naturally. Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum, p. 413. 1789).

**Araujia** Brot. 1817 Apocynaceae- for António de Araújo e Azevedo (1754-1817), Portuguese-Brazilian statesman, writer and naturalist, patron of botany, had a personal botanical garden in Brazil. Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 12: 68. 1817).

**Archimedea** Leandro ex A. St.-Hil. 1837 Balanophoraceae- for Archimedes (Archimedes of Syracuse) (c.287-212 BC), Greek mathematician, engineer,
astronomer and physicist. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 7: 33. 1837).

Archytæa Mart. 1826 Bonnetiaceæ- for Archytas (428-347 BC), Greek philosopher, statesman, mathematician and astronomer, pupil of Pythagoras. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum... 1: 117. 1824[1826]).

Arduina Adans. 1763 Apiaceæ- for Pietro Arduino (1728-1805), Italian gardener and botanist, professor at Padua and director of the botanical garden, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 29, 2: 499. 1763). The name is validly credited to Miller ex L. (1767), who did not explain it.

Arenbergia M. Mertens & Galeotti 1844 Gentianaceæ- for the Duke of Arenberg, who with great interest cultivated exotic plants in Belgium. When the name was published this was Prosper Louis, 7th Duke of Arenberg (1785-1861). Source: original publication (Bulletin de l'Academie Royale des Sciences et Belles-Lettres de Bruxelles 11(1): 373. 1844).

Aretia L. 1753 Primulaceæ- for Benedictus Aretius (c.1505-1574), Swiss astronomer, geographer and botanist, professor at Marburg and Bern. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 37.


Aristomenia Vell. 1829 Asteraceæ- for Aristomonis (Aristomenis), ancient Greek writer. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 345. 1825[1829]).

Aristotela Adans. 1763 Asteraceæ- for Aristotle (384-322 BC), Greek scholar and philosopher, wrote about natural science and plants. Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 3, 2: 125. 1763).
**Aristotelea** Lour. 1790 Orchidaceae- for Aristotle (384-322 BC), Greek scholar and philosopher, wrote about natural science and plants. Source: original publication (Flora Cochinchinensis 2: 522. 1790).

**Aristotelia** L'Hér. 1785 Elaeocarpaceae- for Aristotle (384-322 BC), Greek scholar and philosopher, wrote about natural science and plants. Source: original publication (Stirpes Novae aut Minus Cognitae, p. 31. 1785). The name was used by Commerson ex Lamarck (1785) without explanation; Burkhardt (p. A-34) indicates that Commerson's name *Resinaria* was changed by Lamarck to *Aristotelia*.

**Arjona** Cav. 1798 Schoepfiaceae- for Francisco Arjona, 18th century Spanish pharmacist and botanist, professor at Cadiz. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 4: 57. 1798).


**Arnoldia** Blume 1826 Cunoniaceae- for Joseph Arnold (1782-1818), English surgeon, naturalist and nature collector in Indonesia (died there). Source: original publication (Bijdragen tot de flora van Nederlandsch Indië, p. 868. 1826). The name is validly credited to Cassini (1824), who did not explain it.


**Arrabidaea** DC. 1838 Bignoniaceae- for Francisco Antonio de Arrávida (1771-1850), Portuguese botanist in Brazil, coeditor of *Florae Fluminensis*. Source: original publication (Bibliothèque universelle de Genève, n.s., 17: 126. 1838).

**Arrostia** Raf. 1810 Caryophyllaceae- for Antonio Arrosto (?-1845), Italian botanist in Messina (Sicily), gave his herbarium to the author. Source: original
publication (Caratteri di acluni nuovi generi e nuove specie di animali e piante della Sicilia, p. 76. 1810).


**Arrudea** Cambess. 1825 Clusiaceae- for Manuel Arruda da Câmara (1752-1810), Portuguese-Brazilian physician and botanist. Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliae Meridionalis 1: 319. 1825).

**Arthea** L. 1753 Apiaceae- for Peter Artedi (1705-1735), Swedish physician, naturalist and zoologist (ichthyologist), author of *Ichthyologia sive opera omnia de piscibus…* (1738), very close friend of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 91. 1737.

**Artemisia** L. 1753 Asteraceae- for Queen Artemisia II of Caria (?-350 BC), wife and successor of King Mausolus of Caria. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica, p. 76. 1737.

**Arversia** Cambess. 1830 Caryophyllaceae- for Louis Alexandre Arvers (1790-1858), French naturalist, conservator at the Museum national d’Histoire naturelle, author of *Essai sur le tabac* (1815). Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliae Meridionalis (quarto ed.) 2(15): 184. 1829[1830]).


**Ascania** Crantz 1766 Boraginaceae- for Peter Ascanius (1723-1803), Norwegian mineralogist and zoologist, professor at Copenhagen, author of the five-volume *Icones Rerum Naturalium…* (1772-1777), pupil of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Institutiones rei herbariae: juxta nutum natur naturae digestae ex habitu, 2: 313. 1766).
Aschenbornia S. Schauer 1847 Asteraceae- for Alwin Aschenborn (1816-1865), German lawyer, administrator and plant collector in Mexico. Source: original publication (Linnaea 19: 716. 1847).

Aspasia Lindl. 1832 Orchidaceae- probably for Aspasia (c.470-c.400 BC), lover and partner of Pericles. Not explained in original publication. Source: Schultes and Pease p. 50.


Assa Houtt. 1775 Dilleniaceae- Colmeiro (p. 208) indicates for Jordán de Asso (see Assonia), but the original publication (Natuurlijke Historie [tweede deel {second part}] 2(5): 275. 1775) suggests from the vernacular name Ay-Assa.

Assonia Cav. 1786 Malvaceae- for Jordán de Asso (Ignacio Jordán Claudio de Asso y del Río) (1742-1814), Spanish lawyer, diplomat and naturalist, professor at Zaragoza and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Monadelphiae Classis Dissertationes Decem., p. 120. 1786).

Athenaea Schreb. 1789 Salicaceae- not explained in the original publication. Théis (p. 49) indicates for Athenaeus, Egyptian-Greek grammarian and rhetorician, author of The Deipnosophistae. Burkhardt (p. A-40) indicates for Athena, Greek goddess of wisdom, art and science. The name was used by Adanson (1763) without explanation.

Attalea Kunth 1816 Arecaceae- for King Attalus III (Attali Philometoris) of Pergamon (170-133 BC), agriculturist and horticulturist. Source: original
publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 1: 309–310. 1815[1816]).

**Aubertia** Bory 1804 Rutaceae- for Louis Marie Aubert du Petit-Thouars (1758-1831), French botanist, collected and described plants (particularly orchids) from Madagascar, Mauritius and Réunion, author of *Histoire des végétaux recueillis dans les îles de France, de Bourbon et de Madagascar* (1804). Source: original publication (Voyage dans les Quatre Principales Iles des mers d' Afrique 1: 356-357. 1804).

**Aubletia** Lour. 1790 Rhamnaceae- for Jean Baptiste Christophore Fusée Aublet (1720-1788), French pharmacist, botanist and plant collector, author of *Histoire des plantes de la Guiane françoise…* (1775). Source: original publication (Flora Cochinchinensis 1: 283. 1790). The name was used by Necker (1790) without explanation, it is validly credited to Gaertner (1788), who did not explain it.

**Aubrieta** Adans. 1763 Brassicaceae- for Claude Aubriet (c.1665-1742), French botanist and illustrator at the Jardin du Roi, accompanied Tournefort in his voyage to the Middle East. Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 12, 2: 420. 1763).

**Auchera** DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for Pierre Martin Rémi Aucher-Éloy (1792-1838), French pharmacist, botanist and plant collector in the Middle East, author of *Relations de voyages en Orient de 1830 a 1838* (1843). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 6: 557. 1837[1838]).

**Aucklandia** Falc. 1841 Asteraceae- for George Eden, 1st Earl of Auckland (1784-1849), English jurist and politician, governor-general of India. Source: original publication (Annals and Magazine of Natural History 6: 475. 1841).

**Audibertia** Benth. 1829 Lamiaceae- for Urbain Audibert (1789-1846), French gardener, nurseryman and botanist, had one of the largest plant nurseries in France. Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 15: text for plate 1282. 1829). See also Burkhardt p. A-42.

**Audouinia** Brongn. 1826 Bruniaceae- for Jean Victor Adouin (1797-1841), French naturalist, ornithologist and entomologist, professor at the Muséum national

**Augea** Thunb. 1794 Zygophyllaceae- for Johann Andreas Auge (1711-1805), German gardener, naturalist and plant collector, worked at the Leiden Botanical Garden, superintendent of the Dutch East Indies’ botanical garden in Cape Town, collected plants with Thunberg in South Africa. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 1: 235.


**Augusta** Pohl 1829 Rubiaceae- for Caroline Augusta of Bavaria (1792-1873), Empress of Austria, wife of King Francis II. Source: original publication (Plantarum Brasiliae Icones et Descriptiones 2: 1. 1828[1829].

**Augustinea** A. St.-Hil. & Naudin 1844 Melastomataceae- for Augustine of Hippo (Saint Augustine) (354-430), author of *Da civitate Dei* (according to the authors contains remarkable comments about plant seeds). Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 2: 145. 1844).

**Aulaya** Harv. 1838 Orobanchaceae- for Mrs. M. McAulay, Irish botanist and illustrator, prepared for the author many “exquisitely finished drawings”. Source: original publication (The Genera of South African plants, arranged..., p. 250. 1838).

**Avellinia** Parl. 1842 Poaceae- for Giulio Avellino, Italian botanist in Naples, coauthor of *Flora medica della Provincia di Napoli…* (1841). Source: original publication (Plantae Novae vel minus notae opusculis diversis olim descriptae, p. 60. 1842). Name spelled Josepho. See also Quattrocchi 1: 240.
**Averrhoa** L. 1753 Oxalidaceae- for Averroes (Ibn Rushd) (1126-1198), Arab philosopher, physician and polymath, born in Córdoba (al-Andalus). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 91. 1737.

**Avicennia** L. 1753 Acanthaceae- for Avicenna (Ibn Sînä) (c.980-1037), Persian historian, philosopher, physician and polymath. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 91. 1737.


**Aylmeria** Mart. 1826 Caryophyllaceae- for Aylmer Bourke Lambert (1761-1842), English botanist and plant collector, had a very large herbarium and library, author of *A description of the genus Cinchona…* (1797) and the two-volume *A description of the genus Pinus* (1803-1824). Source: original publication (Nova Acta Physico-Medica Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae… 13: 276. 1826).


**Azanza** Moc. & Sessé ex DC. 1824- for Miguel José de Azanza (1745-1826), Spanish military officer and statesman, viceroy of New Spain. Not explained in original publication. Source: *Le récit par Augustin Pyramus de Candolle de l’élaboration de la Flore du Mexique, dite aussi Flore des Dames de Genève*. Anales del Jardín Botánico de Madrid 54(1): 580, 584. 1996. The name was used by de Candolle for a section of *Hibiscus*, it was used as a genus by Alefeld (1861) without mentioning the etymology.

**Azaola** Blanco 1837 Sapotaceae- for Iñigo González y Azaola, Spanish landowner in the Philippines, collected plants and helped the author. Source: original publication (Flora de Filipinas, p. 402. 1837).
Azara Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Salicaceae- for José Nicolás de Azara (1730-1804), Spanish politician and diplomat, had a large library, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 79. 1794).
**Robert Brown** was born in Montrose, Scotland in 1773 and died in 1858 in London. Although better known to biologists for his work in microscopy, particularly the naming of the cell nucleus and the observation of the erratic movement of microscopic particles known as Brownian movement, he was first of all a botanist. Brown sailed as naturalist in Flinders’ expedition to Australia and stayed there close to four years, collecting many new plants, nearly 1200 of which he described after returning to England. His *Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae et Insulae Van Diemen* (1810) is the first detailed study of the Australian flora. Brown inherited Joseph Banks’ herbarium and library, both of which were transferred to the British Museum; until his death, he was Keeper of the museum’s botanical department. John Edward Smith named after him the genus *Brunonia*, whose only species (*B. australis*) was collected by Brown.


**Bacasia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Asteraceae- for Gregorio Bacas y Velasco (1752-1794), Spanish pharmacist and botanist, professor at Cartagena (Spain) and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Flora peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 105. 1794).
**Backhousia** Hook. & Harv. 1845 Myrtaceae- for James Backhouse (1794-1869), English clergyman, nurseryman, botanist and plant collector, missionary in Australia, Mauritius and South Africa, author of *A narrative of a visit to the Australian colonies* (1843). Source: original publication (Curtis's Botanical Magazine, text for plate 4133. 1845).

**Baconia** DC. 1807 Rubiaceae- for Francis Bacon, 1st Baron Verulam (1561-1626), English philosopher, jurist, statesman and scientist. Source: original publication (Annales du Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle 9: 220. 1807).


**Badiera** DC. 1824 Polygalaceae- not explained in the original publication. A General System of Gardening and Botany (1: 363. 1831) indicates for M. Badier, a French botanist and friend of the author. Burkhardt (p. B-2) indicates for Barthélémy de Badier (?-1789), French plant collector.

**Baeckeana** L. 1753 Myrtaceae- for Abraham Bäck (Baeckius) (1713-1795), Swedish physician and botanist, physician to kings Friedrich I and Adolf Friedrich, Linnaeus’ closest friend. Source: original publication (Species Plantarum 1: 358. 1753).

**Baeria** Fisch. & C. A. Mey. 1836 Asteraceae- for Karl Ernst von Baer (Karl Maksimovich Baer) (1792-1876), Estonian-German scientist with a wide variety of interests including geography, zoology, anatomy and embryology, professor at Königsberg and St. Petersburg. Source: original publication (Index Seminum [St. Petersburg] 2: 29. 1836).

Bahia Lag. 1816 Asteraceae- for Juan Francisco de Bahí y Fonseca (1775-1841), Spanish physician and naturalist, professor at Barcelona. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 1: 253.


Baitaria Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Montiaceae- for Baitar, Ibnu el Baitar, Abenbitar or Ebenbitar (?-1594), Arab philosopher and physician born in Málaga (al-Andalus). Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 63. 1794). See also Flora española o historia de las plantas que se crían en España, p. 110-111. 1862.

Balansaea Boiss. & Reut. 1852 Apiaceae- for Benjamin Balansa (Benedict Balansa, Gaspard Joseph Benedict Balansa) (1825-1891), French botanist and plant collector for the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, traveled widely, died in Hanoi. Source: original publication (Pugillus Plantarum Novarum Africae Borealis Hispaniaeque Australis, p. 50. 1852). See also Quatrrocchi 1: 257.

Balardia Cambess. 1830 Caryophyllaceae- for Antoine Jérôme Balard (1802-1876), French chemist and pharmacist, professor at the Sorbonne, discoverer of bromine. Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliae Meridionalis (quarto ed.) 2(15): 180. 1829[1830]).

Balbisia Willd. 1803 Asteraceae- Giovanni Battista (Jean Baptiste) Balbis (1765-1831), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Turin and Lyon (and director of both botanical gardens), author of the two-volume Flore Lyonnaise… (1827-1828). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 3(3):
The name is validly credited to Cavanilles (1804), who also dedicated his genus to Giovanni Battista Balbis.


**Baldingeria** F. W. Schmidt 1795 Asteraceae- for Ernst Gottfried Baldlinger (1738-1804), German physician and botanist, professor at Jena, Göttingen and Marburg, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Sammlung Physikalisch-okonomischer Aufsätze 1: 277. 1795).

**Balduina** Nutt. 1818 Asteraceae- for William Baldwin (1779-1819), American physician, botanist and plant collector, died during an expedition in Missouri. Source: original publication (The Genera of North American Plants 2: 175. 1818).


**Balfouria** R. Br. 1810 Apocynaceae- for Andrew Balfour (1630-1694), Scottish physician and naturalist, cofounder of the Edinburgh Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (On the Asclepiadeae, p. 60. 1810).

**Balmisa** Lag. 1816 Araceae- for Francisco Javier Balmis (Francisco Javier de Balmis y Berenguer) (1753-1819), Spanish physician, led an expedition to vaccinate against smallpox in Spanish America. Not explained in original publication. Source: Colmeiro p. 182.

Balsamona Vand. 1771 Lythraceae- for Luís Pinto de Sousa Coutinho, 1st Viscount of Balsamão (1735-1804), Portuguese governor of Mato Grosso. Source: original publication (Fasciculus plantarum cum novis generibus et speciebus, p.15, plate 3. 1771). See also Colmeiro p. 208.

Baltimora L. 1771 Asteraceae- probably for Frederick Calvert, 6th Baron Baltimore (1731-1771), English nobleman and traveler, owned the colony of Maryland, visited Linnaeus in 1770; the original publication (Mantissa Plantarum 2: 288. 1771) only indicates that the plant is from Maryland, in the city of Baltimore.

Banalia Moq. 1849 Amaranthaceae- for Antoine Banal (flourished 1772-1795), French gardener and botanist at the Montpellier Botanical Garden, author of Catalogue des plantes médicinales et économiques... (1784). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 13(2): 278. 1849). See also Burkhardt p. B-10. The name is validly credited to Rafinesque (1840), who did not explain it.

Bancroftia Billb. 1833 Apiaceae- for Edward Nathaniel Bancroft (1772-1842), English physician and botanist, lived more than 30 years in Jamaica. Source: original publication (Linnéska samfundets handlingar 1: 39. 1833). See also Wittstein p. 92.

Banffya Baumg. 1816 Caryophyllaceae- for Geörgy Count Bánffy (1746-1822), Romanian chamberlain, governor of Transylvania. Source: original publication (Enumeratio Stirpium Transsilvaniae 1: iii [dedication of the work]. 1816).


Bankesia Bruce 1804 Rosaceae- for Joseph Banks (1743-1820), English naturalist, botanist, explorer and patron of science, president of the Royal Society more than four decades, participated in Cook’s first voyage. Source: original publication

---

2 A brief account of the visit appears in Wilfrid Blunt’s Linnaeus the Compleat Naturalist, 2001 (p. 227-228).
Banksea J. Koenig 1783 Costaceae- for Joseph Banks (1743-1820), English naturalist, botanist, explorer and patron of science, president of the Royal Society more than four decades, participated in Cook’s first voyage. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. B-11.

Banksia J. R. Forst. & G. Forst. 1775 Thymelaeaceae- for Joseph Banks (1743-1820), English naturalist, botanist, explorer and patron of science, president of the Royal Society more than four decades, participated in Cook’s first voyage. Source: original publication (Characteres Generum Plantarum… p. 8, 1775). The name is validly credited to Linnaeus f. (1782), who also dedicated his genus to Joseph Banks.


Barbacenia Vand. 1788 Velloziaceae- for Luis António Furtado de Castro do Río de Mendonça e Faro, 6th Viscount of Barbacena (1754-1830), Portuguese lawyer and naturalist, governor of Minas Gerais, pupil of the author and sometimes his substitute as teacher. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 56.

Barbarea W. T. Aiton 1812 Brassicaceae- for Barbara of Nicomedia (Saint Barbara), 3rd century Christian martyr in the Greek city of Nicomedia. It is not clear if Barbara existed or if she is a mythical figure. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 93. The name was used by Scopoli (1760) without explanation.

Barberina Vell. 1829 Symplocaceae- for Francesco Barberini (1597-1679), Italian Cardinal, patron of the arts and sciences, established a natural science museum and a botanical garden at the Palazzo Barberini. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 235. 1825[1829]).
**Barbeuia** Thouars 1806 Barbeuiaceae- for Jaques Barbeu-Dubourg (Du Bourg) (1709-1779), French physician and botanist, author of *Le botaniste françois ou manuel d'herborisation* (1767). Source: original publication (Genera Nova Madagascariensia, p. 6. 1806).


**Barhamia** Klotzsch 1853 Euphorbiaceae- for Henry Barham (c.1670-1726), English surgeon and naturalist in Jamaica, author of *Hortus Americanus…* (1794). Source: original publication (The Botany of the Voyage of H.M.S. Herald, p. 104. 1853).

**Barjonia** Decne. 1844 Apocynaceae- for Dr. Barjon, member of the French Academy of Sciences, knowledgeable of the natural history of French Guiana. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 8: 512. 1844).

**Barkeria** Knowles & Westc. 1838 Orchidaceae- for George Barker (1776-1845), English lawyer, gardener and naturalist, orchid enthusiast, imported the plants used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (The Floral Cabinet 2: 7-8. 1838).
Barkhausia  Moench 1794 Asteraceae- for Barkhaus, author of *Flora Lipsiensis*. Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 2: 537. 1794). Wittstein (p. 94) identifies him as Johann Conrad Barkhausen (1666-1723), German pharmacist and physician; Burkhardt (p. B-14) identifies him as Justus Christian Gottlieb Willibald Barckhausen (1748-1783), German physician and botanist. The author may have had in mind Johann Christian Gottlob Baumgarten (1765-1843), who is the author of *Flora Lipsiensis* (1790).

Barleria  L. 1753 Acanthaceae- for Jacques Barrelier (1606-1673), French physician, botanist and plant collector in Europe, established a botanical garden at a conven in Rome, the many illustrations he made in his travels were published by Antoine de Jussieu in *Plantae per Galliam, Hispaniam et Italiam observata…* (1714). The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 31. 1703).

Barnadesia  Mutis ex L. f. 1782 Asteraceae- for Miguel Barnades Maynader (1708-1771), Spanish physician and botanist, physician to King Carlos III, professor at the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden, author of *Principios de Botánica…* (1767). Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 56. 1781[1782]).


Barneoudia  Gay 1845 Ranunculaceae- for François Marius Barnéoud (1821-?), French geologist and botanist, colleague of the author. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile… Botánica 1: 29. 1845).

Barraldeia  Thouars 1806 Rhizophoraceae- for Pierre Casimir Barrault (1761-?), French-German physician, plant collector in India and Mauritius, provided plants


**Barringtonia** J. R. Forst. & G. Forst. 1775 Lecythidaceae- for Daines Barrington (1727-1800), English judge, antiquary and naturalist, studied bird behavior, author of *Experiments and observations on the singing of birds* (1773). Source: original publication (Characteres Generum Plantarum, p. 76. 1775).

**Barrotia** Gaudich. 1852 Pandanaceae- for Adolphe Barrot (1801-1870), French senator and diplomat in Manila, traveled with the author in Vaillant’s expedition. Not explained in original publication. Source: Voyage Autour du Monde exécuté pendant les années 1836 et 1837 sur la corvette La Bonite… 3: 29-30. 1852; Botanique (Atlas text) p. 116. 1866. The name was published validly by Brongniart (1875) without mentioning the etymology.

**Barrowia** Decne. 1844 Apocynaceae- for John Barrow, 1st Baronet (1764-1848), English geographer and statesman, author of *Travels in China…* (1805) and *Travels into the interior of southern Africa…* (1806), promoted Arctic exploration while at the British Admiralty. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 8: 630. 1844).

**Barthesia** Comm. ex A. DC. 1834 Primulaceae- for Paul Joseph Barthez (1734-1806), French physician, physiologist and encyclopedist, professor at Montpellier, editor of the *Encyclopédie méthodique*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 94.
**Bartholina** R. Br. 1813 Orchidaceae- for Thomas Bartholin (1616-1680), Danish astronomer, mathematician, physician and botanist, professor at Copenhagen, published in 1652 the first complete description of the human lymphatic system. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 94.

**Bartlingia** Rchb. 1824 Rubiaceae- for Friedrich Gottlieb Bartling (1798-1875), German botanist, professor at Göttingen and director of the botanical garden, author of *Ordines Naturales Plantarum…* (1830). Source: original publication (Flora 7: 241. 1824).


**Bartonia** Muhl. ex Willd. 1801 Gentianaceae- for Benjamin Smith Barton (1766-1815), American physician, naturalist and botanist, author of *Elements of botany: or Outlines of the natural history of vegetables* (1803). Source: original publication (Der Gesellsschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin, neue Schriften 3: 444. 1801).

**Bartramia** L. 1753 Malvaceae- for John Bartram (1699-1777), American gardener, nurseryman, botanist and plant collector in eastern North America, had a large garden near Philadelphia, sent plants and seeds to Europe, correspondent of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora Zeylanica p. 6. 1747. See also Théis, p. 57. The name is validly credited to Hedwig (1801), who did not explain it.

**Bartsia** L. 1753 Orobanchaceae- for Johann Bartsch (Johannes Bartsius) (1709-1738), German physician, naturalist, botanist and plant collector in Surinam (died there), acquaintance and correspondent of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus, p. 325. 1737.

**Baskervilla** Lindl. 1840 Orchidaceae- for Thomas Baskerville (1812-1840), English physician and botanist, author of *Affinities of plants, with some observations upon

**Bassia** All. 1766 Amaranthaceae- for Ferdinando Bassi (1710-1774), Italian naturalist and botanist, prefect of the Bologna Botanical Garden, author of *Ambrosina novum plantae genus* (1763), correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Mélanges de Philosophie et de Mathématique de la Société Royale de Turin 3: 177. 1766).

**Bastardia** Kunth 1822 Malvaceae- for Toussaint Bastard (1784-1846), French physician and botanist, director of the Angers Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 5: 255. 1821[1822]).

**Basteria** Mill. 1755 Calycanthaceae- for Job Baster (1711-1775), Dutch physician, zoologist and botanist, author of the multi-volume *Natuurlijke Uitspanningen…* (1759), pupil of Boerhaave. Source: original publication (Figures of Plants in the Gardener's Dictionary 1: 40. 1755).

**Batemannia** Lindl. 1834 Orchidaceae- for James Bateman (1811-1897), English horticulturist, orchid collector and botanist, author of *The Orchidaceae of Mexico and Guatemala* (1837-1843, one of the largest botanical books). Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 20: text for plate 1714. 1834).

**Batschia** Mutis ex. Thunb. 1792 Menispermaceae- for August Batsch (August Johann Georg Karl Batsch) (1761-1802), German physician and botanist, professor at Jena and founder of a botanical garden. Source: original publication (Nova Acta Regiae Societatis Scientiarum Upsaliensis, ser. 2 5: 120. 1792). The name is validly credited to Gmelin (1791), who did not explain it.

**Baudinia** Lesch. ex DC. 1828 Myrtaceae- for Nicolas Baudin (Nicolas Thomas Baudin) (1754-1803), French navigator, explorer, cartographer and naturalist, led an expedition in 1800 (the Baudin Expedition) to map the coast of Australia. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 97.

**Bauera** Banks ex Andrews 1801 Cunoniaceae- for Franz Andreas Bauer (1758-1840), Czech-English illustrator, worked for Kew Gardens and for other
botanists; and for his brother Ferdinand Lukas Bauer (1760-1826), Austrian-English illustrator, worked for several botanists including Robert Brown during Flinder’s expedition to Australia. Source: original publication (Botanist's Repository… 3: text for plate 198. 1801).

**Bauhinia** L. 1753 Fabaceae- for Jean (Johann) Bauhin (1541-1613), Swiss physician, botanist and professor at Basel, author of *Historia Plantarum Universalis*… (1651); and for his brother Caspar Bauhin (1560-1624), also botanist and professor at Basel, founder of the university’s botanical garden, author of *Pinax Theatri Botanici* (1623). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 23. 1703). The bilobed leaves of these trees represent the two Bauhin brothers (Critica Botanica p. 79. 1737).

**Baumannia** DC. 1834 Rubiaceae- for Charles Joseph Alexandre Baumann (1798-1841) and for his brother Napoleon Baumann (1804-1844), Alsatian gardeners and horticulturists at Bollwillwer (Haut-Rhin, France), authors of *Collection de camellias élevés à Bollwiller, dédiée à Mr. le Professeur A. P. DeCandolle*. Source: original publication (Mémoires de la Société de Physique et d'Histoire Naturelle de Genève 6: 584. 1834). See also Burkhardt p. B-23.


**Baumgartia** Moench 1794 Menispermaceae- for Johann Christian Gottlob Baumgarten (1765-1843), German physician and botanist, author of the four-


**Baxteria** R. Br. ex Hook. 1843 Dasypogonaceae- for William Baxter (?-1836), Scottish gardener and plant collector in Australia, found some of the plants used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (London Journal of Botany 2: 492. 1843). See also Baines p. 52.

**Bazzania** Gray 1821 Lepidoziaceae- for Matteo Bazzani (1674-1749), Italian physician and naturalist, professor at Bologna, patron of Micheli. Source: original publication (A Natural Arrangement of British Plants 1: 704. 1821). See also *The Eponym Dictionary of South African Plants*- [http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1A-B.html](http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1A-B.html)


**Beatsonia** Roxb. 1816 Frankeniaceae- for Alexander Beatson (1758-1830), Scottish military officer and agriculturist in India, governor of St. Helena. Source: original publication (Tracts relative to the island of St. Helena, p. 300. 1816).

**Beaufortia** R. Br. 1812 Myrtaceae- for Mary Somerset, 1st Duchess of Beaufort (1630-1715), English gardener and botanist, had large gardens at Badminton (Gloucestershire) and Chelsea, as well as a large collection of flower drawings. Not explained with the description (Hortus Kewensis… 4: 418. 1812) but she is named elsewhere in the publication in relation with other plants cultivated in her gardens. See also Baines p. 52.
Beauharnoisia Ruiz & Pav. 1808 Clusiaceae- for François de Beauharnais (1756-1846), French military officer and diplomat, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Annales du Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle 11: 72, 1808).


Beaumontia Wall. 1824 Apocynaceae- for Diana Beaumont, née Wordsworth (1765-1831), English gardener and horticulturist, had a large garden at her state in Breton Hall (near Sheffield, Yorkshire), sent plants to the author at the Calcutta Botanical Garden. Original publication not found. Source: Stearn p. 62.


Beckeria Bernh. 1800 Poaceae- for M. Becker, German cleric and botanist from the same town as the author (Kleinbrembach, near Erfurt). Not explained with the description (Systematisches Verzeichnis, p. 20, 40. 1800) but he is mentioned on page XXVIII. See also Clifford and Bostock p. 44 and Burkhardt p. B-27.

Beckeropsis Fig. & De Not. 1853 Poaceae- not explained in the original publication. Some sources indicate for Johannes Becker (1769-1833), German educator and botanist, author of Flora der Gegend um Frankfurt am Main (1828); Clifford and Bostock (p. 44) indicate for the resemblance to Beckera.

Beckmannia Host 1805 Poaceae- for Johann Beckmann (1739-1811), German scholar, scientist and traveler, professor at Göttingen, studied industrial processes,
credited with coining the word technology. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Graminum Austriacorum 3: 6. 1805).


**Becquerelia** Brong. 1833 Cyperaceae- for Antoine César Becquerel (1788-1878), French physicist, professor at the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, studied plant growth among other subjects. Source: original publication (Voyage Autour du Monde, Botanique 2: 161. 1829[1833]).

**Bedfordia** DC. 1833 Asteraceae- for John Russell, 6th Duke of Bedford (1766-1839), English politician, patron of agronomy and botany, had a large garden in Woburn Abbey. Source: original publication (Archives de Botanique 2: 333. 1833). See also Baines p. 52.

**Begonia** L. 1753 Begoniaceae- for Michel Bégon (1638-1710), French colonial administrator in Canada and the French Antilles, plant collector, patron of botany. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica, p. 72. 1737. See also Théis p. 58.


**Beilschmiedia** Nees 1831 Lauraceae- for Carl Traugott Beilschmied (1793-1848), German pharmacist and botanist (bryologist), particularly interested in phytogeography, author of *Pflanzengeographie, nach Alexander von Humboldts werke ueber die geographische*… (1831). Source: original publication (Plantae Asiaticae Rariores 2: 69. 1831). See also Quattrocchi 1: 284.

**Bejaria** Mutis 1771 Ericaceae- for José de Bejar, Spanish naturalist and botanist, professor at the Royal College of Surgery in Cadiz and director of the adjunct
botanical garden, fellow student with the author. Not explained in original publication. Source: Colmeiro p. 208.


Belangera Cambess. 1830 Cunoniaceae- for Charles Paulus Bélanger (1805-1881), French botanist, director of the botanical gardens at Pondichéry (India) and Saint Pierre (Martinique). Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliae Meridionalis (quarto ed.) 2: 203. 1829[1830]).


Bellardia All. 1785 Orobanchaceae- for Carlo Antonio Ludovico Bellardi (1741-1826), Italian physician, botanist (cryptogams) and plant collector, professor at Turin, pupil and collaborator of the author. Source: original publication (Flora Pedemontana 1: 62. 1785).

Bellendena R. Br. 1810 Proteaceae- for John Bellenden Ker Gawler (1764-1842), English botanist, editor of Edward’s Botanical Register, author of Iridearum genera cum ordinis charactere naturali… (1827). Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnaean Society of London 10: 166. 1811[1810]).

Bellermannia Klotzsch ex H.Karst. 1846 Rubiaceae- for Ferdinand Bellermann (Ferdinand Konrad Bellermann) (1814-1889), German painter and naturalist, professor at the Berlin Academy, participated in part of Humboldt’s expedition to South America, painted many scenes in Venezuela. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. B-31.

Bellevialia Lapeyr. 1808 Asparagaceae- for Pierre Richer de Belleval (c. 1564-1632), French physician and botanist, professor and founder of the Montpellier Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Journal de Physique,
The name was used by Scopoli (1777) without explanation.


**Belloa** J. Rémy 1847 Asteraceae- for Andrés Bello (Andrés de Jesús María y José Bello López) (1781-1865), Venezuelan-Chilean scholar, diplomat and educator, accompanied Humboldt during part of his expedition to South America, founder and rector of the University of Chile. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile… Botánica 3: 337. 1847).

**Bellonia** L. 1753 Gesneriaceae- for Pierre Belon (Petrus Bellonius) (1517-1564), French naturalist, ichthyologist, traveler and writer on a wide variety of subjects. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 19. 1703).

**Belluccia** Adans. 1763 Rutaceae- for Toma Belluci (Thomas Bellucius) (1641-1672), Italian botanist, professor at Pisa and prefect of the botanical garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 100. See also Historiae Academiae Pisanae, 3: 681. 1795.

**Belmontia** E. Mey . 1837 Gentianaceae- for a member of the Belmont or Belmonte family, in whose garden some of the plants used to describe the genus were found. Source: original publication (Commentariorum de Plantis Africae Australioris, p. 183. 1837).

**Belvala** Adans. 1763 Thymelaeaceae- for Pierre Richer de Belleval (c.1564-1632), French physician and botanist, professor and founder of the Montpellier Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 9, 2: 285. 1763).

**Belvalia** Delile 1830 Potamogetonaceae- for Pierre Richer de Belleval (c. 1564-1632), French physician and botanist, professor and founder of the Montpellier Botanical Garden; and for Charles de Belleval, French author of *Notices sur Montpellier* (1804) and *Beautés méridionales de la flore de Montpellier* (1826). Source: original publication (Flora 13(2): 456. 1830).


**Bencomia** Webb & Berthel. 1842 Rosaceae- for Imobac Bencomo (c.1425-1495), Guanche mencey (king), leader of the resistance against the Castilian colonization of the Canary Islands. Source: original publication (Histoire Naturelle des Îles Canaries 3(22): 10. 1842).

**Benincasa** Savi 1818 Cucurbitaceae- for Joseph Goodenhuyse (Giuseppe Benincasa) (1500-1595), Flemish-Italian gardener and botanist, director of botanical gardens in Florence and Pisa. Source: original publication (Biblioteca italiana ossia giornale di letteratura scienze ed arti 9: 164-165. 1818). See also Stearn p. 63.

**Benjamina** Vell. 1829 Rutaceae- for Francisco Solano (Francisco Solano Benjamin) (1743-1818), Brazilian painter, prepared illustrations for *Florae Fluminensis*. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 93. 1825[1829]).

**Benjaminia** Mart. ex Benj. 1847 Plantaginaceae- for Ludwig Benjamin (1825-1848), German physician and botanist. Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliensis 10: 255-256. 1847). The author includes below the generic name *Quinquelosus* Benj. Mss., with a similar indication below the species name.
**Bennettia** Gray 1821 Asteraceae- for John Joseph Bennett (1801-1876), English physician and botanist, coauthor of the four-part *Plantae Javanicae Rariores*... (1838-1852); and for his brother Edward Turner Bennett (1797-1836), English surgeon and zoologist. Source: original publication (A Natural Arrangement of British Plants 2: 440. 1821).


**Benthamidia** Spach 1839 Cornaceae- for George Bentham (1800-1884), English botanist and plant collector, author of *The Botany of the Voyage of H.M.S. Sulphur* (1844), the seven-volume *Flora Australiensis* (1863-1878) and coauthor of the three-volume *Genera plantarum*... (1862-1883). Not explained in original publication. Source: Stearn p. 63.


**Benzonia** Schumach. 1827 Rubiaceae- for Peter Eggert Benzon (1788-1848), Danish pharmacist, botanist and plant collector in the Danish West Indies. Source: original publication (Beskrivelse af Guineeciske planter, p. 113. 1827).

**Berardia** Vill. 1779 Asteraceae- for Pierre Bérard (c.1580-c.1664), French pharmacist and botanist in Grenoble. Source: original publication (Prospectus de l'Histoire des Plantes de Dauphiné, p. 28 1779).
**Berardia** Brongn. 1826 Bruniaceae- for Jacques Étienne Bérard (1789-1869), French chemist, physicist and naturalist, professor at Montpellier, member of the Paris Academy of Science, studied the effects of gases on fruit ripening. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles (Paris) 8: 380. 1826).

**Berchemia** Neck. ex DC. 1825 Rhamnaceae- for Jacob Pierre Berthoud van Berchem (1763-1832), Dutch-Swiss naturalist and mineralogist, coauthor of *Principes de minéralogie* (1795). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 1: 291. See also Burkhardt p. B-37.


**Bergenia** Moench 1794 Saxifragaceae- for Karl August von Bergen (Caroli Augusti de Bergen) (1704-1759), German physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Frankfurt/Oder, author of *Flora Francofurtana* (1750). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis... 2: 664. 1794).


**Bergeretia** Desv. 1815 Brassicaceae- for Jean Pierre Bergeret (1751-1813), French physician and botanist, author of *Phytommatotechnie universelle...* (1783) and coauthor of *Flore des Basses-Pyrénées* (1803). Source: original publication (Journal de Botanique, Appliquée à l'Agriculture, à la Pharmacie, à la Médecine et aux Arts 3 (3-5): 146. 1814[1815]).


Bergia L. 1771 Elatinaceae- for Peter Jonas Bergius (1730-1790), Swedish physician and botanist, professor at Stockholm, had a large garden, herbarium and library, author of Descriptiones plantarum ex Capite Bonae Spei (1767), pupil of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 59.


Bergsmia Blume 1849 Achariaceae- for Cornelis Adriaan Bergsma (1798-1859), Dutch physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Ghent and Utrecht. Source: original publication (Rumphia, sive commentationes botanicae imprimis de plantis Indiae orientalis... 4: 23. 1849).


Berinia Brignol. 1810 Asteraceae- for Giuseppe Berini (1746-1831), Italian naturalist and plant collector, translated Plini’s Naturalis historia, collaborated with the author. Source: original publication (Fasciculus Rariorum Plantarum Forojuliensium, p. 31. 1810).

Berkheya Ehrh. 1784 Asteraceae- for Johannes le Francq van Berkhey (1729-1812), Dutch poet, physician, naturalist and botanist, lecturer at Leiden, author of the nine-volume Natuurlyke historie van Holland (1769-1811). Source:
original publication (Neues Magazin fur Aezte 6: 303. 1784). See also Wittstein p. 102.

**Berlandiera** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Jean Louis Berlandier (1805-1851), French-Swiss botanist and plant collector in northern Mexico and territories now part of the United States. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 517. 1836). See also Wittstein p. 102.

**Berlinia** Sol. ex Hook. f. 1849 Fabaceae- for Andreas (Anders) Berlin (1746-1773), Swedish naturalist, botanist and plant collector, secretary to Joseph Banks in London, died near the coast of Guinea during an expedition, one of Linnaeus’ apostles. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 1: 293.

**Bernardia** Adans. 1763 Euphorbiaceae- for Bernard de Jussieu (1699-1777), French physician and botanist, professor at the Jardin du Roi, credited with dividing the plants into monocots and dicots. Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 26, 2: 356. 1763). The name is validly credited to Houston ex Miller (1754), who did not explain it.


**Bernhardia** Willd. ex Bernh. 1801 Psilotaceae- for Johann Jakob Bernhardi (1774-1850), German physician, horticulturist and botanist, professor at Erfurt and director of the botanical garden, his large herbarium became the core of the Missouri Botanical Garden’s herbarium. Source: original publication (Journal für die Botanik (Schrader) 1800(2): 132. 1801).

**Berniera** DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for François Bernier (1620-1688), French physician and traveler, lived in India more than a decade, author of *Nouvelle division de la terre par les différentes espèces ou races qui l’habitent* (1684). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 7(1): 18. 1838).
**Berrya** Roxb. 1820 Malvaceae- for Andrew Berry (1764-1833), English physician and botanist in India for thirty years, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Plants of the Coast of Coromandel 3: 60. 1819[1820]). See also Quattrocchi 1: 294. Spelled *Berria*.

**Berteroa** DC. 1821 Brassicaceae- for Carlo Giuseppe Bertero (1789-1831), Italian physician, botanist and plant collector in America, died at sea in the Pacific. Not explained in original publication. Source: Regni Vegetabilis Systema Naturale, sive Ordines, Genera et Species ... 2: 291.1821.

**Berthelotia** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Sabin Berthelot (1794-1880), French naturalist, consul in Tenerife, lived in and explored the Canary Islands, contributed to the three-volume *Histoire naturelle des Îles Canaries* (1836-1850). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 376. 1836).

**Bertholletia** Bonpl. 1807 Lecythidaceae- for Claude Louis Berthollet (1748-1822), French physician and chemist, professor at the École polytechnique, participated in Napoleon’s Egypt campaign, discovered the composition of ammonia. Source: original publication (Plantae Aequinoctiales 1: 125. 1808[1807]).

**Bertiera** Aubl. 1775 Rubiaceae- for Madame Bertier or the Bertier family, which helped the author during his stay in French Guiana. Not explained with the description (Histoire des Plantes de la Guiane Françoise 1: 180. 1775) but Madame Bertier is mentioned on pages 447 and 560 as owner of an estate or plantation (habitation) near which plants were collected. M. Bertier is mentioned on page 32 of the second volume’s first supplement. See also Tableau du règne végétal 2: 573. 1799 (spelled Berthiera).

**Bertolonia** Raddi 1820 Melastomataceae- for Antonio Bertoloni (1775-1869), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Genoa and Bologna (here also director of the botanical barden), collaborated with Radii, author of the 10-volume *Flora Italica*... (1833-1854). Source: original publication (Memoria di Matematica e di Fisica della Società Italiana del Scienze (Fisica) 18 (2): 385. 1820). See also Stearn p. 64. *Bertolonia* Sprengel 1820 is also for Antonio Bertoloni. The name was used by
de Candolle (1812) and Rafinesque (1818) without explanation; it was first used by Spin (1812), that publication was not found.

**Bertuchia** Dennst. 1836 Rubiaceae- for Friedrich Justin Bertuch (1747-1822), German businessman, publisher of books on a variety of subjects including gardening and natural history. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 103.


**Berzelia** Mart. 1825 Amaranthaceae- for Jöns Jacob Berzelius (1779-1848), Swedish physician and chemist, professor at Stockholm and at the Karolinska Institute, made important advances in chemistry (including the discovery of four elements and the introduction of symbols for elements and compounds). Source: original publication (Nova Acta Physico-Medica Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae… 13: 292. 1826- a preprint of the publication circulated in 1825).

**Beschorneria** Kunth 1850 Asparagaceae- for Friedrich Wilhelm Christian Beschorner (1806-1873), German-Silesian physician and psychiatrist. Not explained in original publication. Source: Paxton p. 73. See also *The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants*- http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1A-B.html

**Besleria** L. 1753 Gesneriaceae- for Basilius Besler (1561-1629), German pharmacist and botanist, produced *Hortus Eystettensis* (1613) based on the botanical garden of Johann Konrad von Gemmingen, prince bishop of Eichstätt (Bavaria). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 92. 1737.

**Bessera** Spreng. 1815 Euphorbiaceae- for Wilibald Swibert Joseph Gottlieb von Besser (1784-1842), Austrian-Russian physician and botanist in Ukraine, professor at Kiev, director of a botanical garden at Kremenets. Source: original publication
The name is validly credited to Schultes f. (1829), who also dedicated his genus to W. S. J. G. von Besser.

**Betcke** DC. 1830 Caprifoliaceae- for Ernst Friedrich Betcke (1798-1864), German physician and botanist, defended the dissertation *Animadversiones botanicae in Valerianellas* (1826). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 642. 1830).

**Betencourtia** A. St.-Hil. 1833 Fabaceae- for José de Sá Betencourt (1752-1828), Brazilian naturalist, salt mines inspector, author of *Memoria sobre a plantação dos algodões* (1798). Source: original publication (Voyage dans le District des Diamans 1: 377. 1833). See also www.ghtc.usp.br/server/Lusodat/pes/00/pes00626.htm

**Bethencourtia** Choisy 1825 Asteraceae- for Jean de Béthencourt (1362-1425), French explorer, began in 1402 the conquest of the Canary Islands for Castile. Source: original publication (Physicalische Beschreibung der Canarischen Inseln, p. 148. 1825).

**Beueria** Ehret 1755 Calycanthaceae- for Johann Ambrosius Beurer (1716-1754), German pharmacist, physician and botanist (cryptogams). Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. B-45.

**Beyeria** Miq. 1844 Euphorbiaceae- for Adriaan de Beijer (Beyer) (1773-1843), Dutch councilor, secretary and botanist. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 1: 350. 1844).

**Beyrichia** Cham. & Schlechtdl. 1828 Plantaginaceae- for Heinrich Karl Beyrich (1796-1834), German gardener, botanist and plant collector in Europe and Brazil. Source: original publication (Linnaea 3: 21. 1828).


**Bezanilla** J. Rémy 1849 Asteraceae- for José Alejo Bezanilla (1783-1861), Chilean naturalist, professor of physics at the Instituto Nacional. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile… Botánica 4: 110. 1849).
Biaslia Vand. 1788 Mayacaceae- for Biasley, English merchant established in Oporto (Portugal). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 60.

Biasolettia C. Presl 1835 Hernandiaceae- for Bartolomeo Biasoletto (1793-1858), Italian pharmacist and botanist, founder of the first botanical garden in Trieste. Source: original publication (Reliquiae Haenkeanae 2(2): 141. 1835).


Bidwillia Herb. 1844 Asparagaceae- for John Carne Bidwill (1815-1853), English-Australian botanist and plant collector, director of the Sydney Botanical Garden, discovered *Agathis robusta* (kauri pine). Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 30(Misc.): 90. 1844). See also Quattrocchi 1: 300. Spelled Bidwellia.


Bieneria Rchb. f. 1853 Orchidaceae- for August Friedrich Biener (1787-1861), German jurist in Dresden, had an herbarium and liberally lent plants. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 11: 3. 1853).

Bigelovia Sm. 1819 Oleaceae- for Jacob Bigelow (1787-1879), American physician and botanist, professor at Harvard, author of *Florula Bostoniensis* (1840) and the three-volume *American Botany…* (1817-1820). Source: original publication (The Cyclopaedia; or, Universal Dictionary of Arts, Sciences and Literature 39: Addenda- unnumbered page BEW-BIG. 1819).

Bigelowia Raf. 1817 Caryophyllaceae- for Jacob Bigelow (1787-1879), American physician and botanist, professor at Harvard, author of *Florula Bostoniensis* (1840) and the three-volume *American Botany…* (1817-1820). Source: original publication
(American monthly magazine and critical review 1: 442. 1817). The name is validly credited to de Candolle (1836), who also dedicated his genus to Jacob Bigelow.

**Bignonia** L. 1753 Bignoniaceae- for Jean Paul Bignon (1662-1743), French writer and royal librarian to King Louis XV, patron of Tournefort. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Tournefort, who provided the etymology (Institutiones rei herbariae 1(2): 165. 1703). See also Critica Botanica p. 77.

**Bikkia** Reinw. 1825 Rubiaceae- for Adrianus Johannes Bik (1790-1872) or for Joannes Theodorus Bik (1796-1875), Dutch brothers and botanical illustrators, both traveled with the author in Java. Source: original publication (Sylloge Plantarum Novarum 2: 2, 8. 1828[1825]). See also Burkhardt p. B-48.


**Billardiera** Sm. 1793 Pittosporaceae- for Jacques Labillardière (Jacques Julien Houton de Labillardière) (1755-1834), French physician, botanist and plant collector, participated in Entrecasteaux’s expedition, author of *Icones plantarum Syriae rariorum…* (1791) and the two-volume *Novae Hollandie plantarum specimen* (1804-1806). Source: original publication (A Specimen of the Botany of New Holland 1: 3. 1793).


**Billiottia** DC. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Tecofila Billotti, née Colla (c.1803-?), Italian artist, daughter of botanist Luigi A. Colla, illustrated many of his publications.

3 The royal library was the largest library in France and precursor to the current Bibliothèque nationale.
Billotia R. Br. ex G. Don 1832 Myrtaceae- for Tecofila Billotti, née Colla (c. 1803-?), Italian artist, daughter of botanist Luigi A. Colla, illustrated many of his publications. Source: original publication (A General History of the Dichlamydeous Plants 2: 827. 1832).


Billottia Colla 1824 Myrtaceae- for Tecofila Billotti, née Colla (c.1803-?), Italian artist, daughter of botanist Luigi A. Colla, illustrated many of his publications. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 106. See also L’avvocato Luigi Colla (1766-1848) [http://web.tiscali.it/librilivresbooks/luigicolla.htm](http://web.tiscali.it/librilivresbooks/luigicolla.htm)

Bindera Raf. 1838 Asteraceae- for Binder, "not much known as a botanist", collected the plant in Louisiana or Florida. Source: original publication (New flora and botany of North America, or, A supplemental flora… 4: 71. 1836[1838]).

Bionia Mart. ex Benth. 1837 Fabaceae- for Bion of Smyrna (flourished c.100 BC), Greek poet, author of *Epitaph of Adonis*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 106.


Birchea A. Rich. 1841 Orchidaceae- for Dr. Birch, English chief physician and naturalist at the Ootacamund residence (India), helped botanist Perrottet during his visit to the Nilgiri mountains. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 15: 66-67. 1841).
**Birnbaumia** Kostel. 1844 Acanthaceae- for Birnbaum, gardener and superintendent of the Gräflich Salmischen Botanical Garden in Prague (where the author was stationed at the time). Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. B-51.

**Birolia** Bellardi 1809 Elatinaceae- for Giovanni Biroli (1772-1827), Italian physician, agronomist and botanist, professor and director of the Turin Botanical Garden, author of *Flora Aconiensis* (1808). Source: original publication (Mémoires de l'Académie impériale des sciences, littérature et beaux-arts de Turin 18: 405. 1809).

**Bischofia** Blume 1827 Phyllanthaceae- for Gottlieb Wilhelm Bischoff (1797-1854), German lexicographer, pharmacist and botanist (cryptogams), professor at Heidelberg and director of the botanical garden, author of *Lehrbuch der Botanik* (1840). Source: original publication (Bijdragen tot de flora van Nederlandsch Indië 17: 1168. 1826[1827]).

**Bivonaea** DC. 1821 Brassicaceae- for Antonio de Bivona-Bernardi (c.1775-1837), Italian botanist (bryologist and phycologist), wrote about Sicilian plants. Not explained in original publication. Source: Regni Vegetabilis Systema Naturale, sive Ordines, Genera et Species… 2: 555. 1821.

**Bivonea** Raf. 1814 Euphorbiaceae- for Antonio de Bivona-Bernardi (c. 1775-1837), Italian botanist (bryologist and phycologist), wrote about Sicilian plants, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Specchio delle Scienze 1: 156. 1814).

**Bivonia** Spreng. 1820 Euphorbiaceae- for Antonio de Bivona-Bernardi (c. 1775-1837), Italian botanist (bryologist and phycologist), wrote about Sicilian plants. Source: original publication (Neue Entdeckungen im Ganzen Umfang der Pflanzenkunde 2: 116. 1820).

**Blackburnia** J. R. Forst. & G. Forst. 1776 Rutaceae- for John Blackburne (1690-1786), English merchant, horticulturist and botanist; and for his daughter Anna Blackburne (1726-1793), naturalist, had a large plant collection, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Characteres Generum Plantarum, p. 12. 1775). See also Quattrocchi 1: 307.


**Bladhia** Thunb. 1781 Primulaceae- for Peter Johan Bladh (1746-1816), Swedish-Finnish businessman, naturalist and plant collector in China. Source: original publication (Nova Genera Plantarum 1: 211. 1781). See also Quattrocchi 1: 308.

**Blaeria** L. 1753 Ericaceae- for Patrick Blair (1666-1728), Scottish surgeon, anatomist and botanist, author of *Botanick Essays* (1720) and *Pharmacobotanologia* (1728). Source: Critica Botanica p. 92. 1737.


**Blairia** Adans. 1763 Verbenaceae- for Patrick Blair (c.1680-1728), Scottish surgeon and botanist, author of *Botanick Essays* (1720) and *Pharmacobotanologia* (1728). Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1:21, 2: 198. 1763).

**Blakea** P. Browne 1756 Melastomataceae- for Martin Blake (?-1767), “of Antigua, a great promoter of every sort of useful knowledge; and a gentleman to whose friendship this work chiefly owes its early appearance”. Source: original publication (The Civil and Natural History of Jamaica in Three Parts, p. 323. 1756).

**Blakstonia** Scop. 1777 Clusiaceae- for John Blackstone (1712-1753), English pharmacist, botanist and plant collector; author of *Fasciculus plantarum circa Harefield*...


**Blanchetia** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Jacques Samuel Blanchet (1807-1875), Swiss merchant, botanist and nature collector, found in Brazil the plants used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 75. 1836).

**Blanckia** Neck. 1790 Scrophulariaceae- for Johann Wilhelm Blanck, defended the dissertation *De Affectibus Senum* (1730). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. B-56.

**Blancoa** Blume 1843 Arecaceae- for Francisco Manuel Blanco (1778-1845), Spanish botanist in the Philippines (died there), author of *Flora de Filipinas, según el sistema sexual de Linneo* (1837). Source: original publication (Rumphia, sive commentationes botanicae imprimis de plantis Indiae orientalis... 2: 128. 1843). The name was used by Lindley (1840) without explanation.

**Blandfordia** Sm. 1804 Blandfordiaceae- for George Spencer-Churchill, Marquis of Blandford, 5th Duke of Marlborough (1766-1840), English politician, had a large garden rich in exotic plants. Source: original publication (Exotic Botany 1: 5. 1804). See also Baines p. 56. *Blandfordia* Andrews 1804 is also for George Spencer-Churchill.

**Blandowia** Willd. 1809 Podostemaceae- for Otto Christian Blandow (1778-1810), German lawyer, pharmacist and botanist (bryologist), author of *Uebersicht der Mecklenburgischen Moose...* (1809). Source: original publication (Magazin für die neuesten Entdeckungen in der Gesammten Naturkunde 3: 100. 1809).

**Blasia** L. 1753 Blasiaceae- for Blasio (Blasius) Biagi (c.1670-1735), Italian clergyman and botanist. Not explained in original publication. The name was
proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 14. 1729).

**Bletia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Orchidaceae- for Luis Blet y Gacel (1742-1808), Spanish pharmacist and botanist. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaee, et chilensis prodromus p. 119. 1794).

**Blighia** K. D. Koenig 1806 Sapindaceae- for William Bligh (1754-1817), English naval officer, best remembered for the mutiny in the HMS Bounty, introduced breadfruit to Jamaica in another voyage, governor of New South Wales. Source: original publication (Annals of Botany 2: 570. 1806).

**Blindia** Bruch & Schimp. 1846 Seligeriaceae- for Jean Jacques Blind (1806-1887), German clergyman and plant collector, friend of the authors. Source: original publication (Bryologia Europaea, fascicles 21 and 22, Bindia page 3. 1844). See also *The Eponym Dictionary of South African Plants* - [http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1A-B.html](http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1A-B.html)

**Blinkworthia** Choisy 1833 Convolvulaceae- for Robert Blinkworth, English plant collector in India and Rangoon. Source: original publication (Mémoires de la Société de Physique et d'Histoire Naturelle de Genève 6: 430. 1833).

**Blochmannia** Rchb. 1828 Polygonaceae- for Karl Justus Blochmann (1786-1855), German educator, founded the *Blochmannsche Institute* in Dresden (now the Vitzthum-Gymnasium). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 110.

**Blondea** Rich. 1792 Elaeocarpaceae- for Jean Baptiste Leblond (1747-1815), French physician, naturalist and botanist, nature collector in Cayenne (French Guiana). Not explained with the description (Actes de la Société d'Histoire Naturelle de Paris 1: 110. 1792) but Le Blond is mentioned on pages 105 and 126 as the collector.

**Blondia** Neck. ex Raf. 1837 Saxifragaceae- for Alex. Blond, Dutch horticulturist early in the 18th century. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 110. This is possibly Jean Baptiste Alexander Le Blond (1679-1719), French architect and garden designer.
**Bluffia** Nees 1834 Poaceae- for Mathias Josef Bluff (1805-1837), German physician and botanist, coauthor of *Compendium florae germanicae* (1831-1833). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 110.

**Blumea** G. Don 1831 Actinidiaceae- for Carl Ludwig Blume (1796-1862), German-Dutch physician, botanist and plant collector in the East Indies, director of the Buitenzorg Botanical Garden, professor at Leiden and director the herbarium, author of the four-volume *Rumphia, sive commantationes botanicae imprimis de plantis Indiae orientalis…* (1835-1849) and *Flora Javae et insularum adjacentium* (1858). Source: original publication (A General History of the Dichlamydeous Plants 1: 573. 1831). The name is validly credited to de Candolle (1833), who also dedicated his genus to Carl Ludwig Blume; it was used by Reichenbach (1828) without explanation.

**Blumenbachia** Koeler 1802 Poaceae- for Johann Friedrich Blumenbach (1752-1840), German physician, anthropologist and naturalist, professor at Göttingen. Source: original publication (Descriptio Graminum in Gallia et Germania, p. 28. 1802). The name is validly credited to Schrader (1825), who also dedicated his genus to Johann Friedrich Blumenbach. See also Wittstein p. 110.

**Blumia** Spreng. 1826 Actinidiaceae- for Carl Ludwig Blume (1796-1862), German-Dutch physician, botanist and plant collector in the East Indies, director of the Buitenzorg Botanical Garden, professor at Leiden and director the herbarium, author of the four-volume *Rumphia, sive commantationes botanicae imprimis de plantis Indiae orientalis…* (1835-1849) and *Flora Javae et insularum adjacentium* (1858). Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium, editio decima sexta 3: 12, 126. 1826).

**Blyttia** Fr. 1839 Poaceae- for Matthias Numsen Blytt (1789-1862), Norwegian botanist and plant collector, professor at Oslo and director of the botanical garden, author of the first volume of *Norges Flora* (1861). Source: original publication (Novitiarum florae Suecicae mantissa altera, p. 2. 1839). The name was used by Arnott (1838) without explanation.
Bobartíá L. 1753 Iridaceae- for Jacob Bobart (1599-1680), German-English botanist, first director of the Oxford Physic Garden, author of *Catalogus plantarum horti medici Oxoniensis*… (1648). Not explained in original publication. Source: Thés p. 62.


Boca Vell. 1829 Salicaceae- for Hieronymus Bock (Hieronymus Tragus) (1498-1554), German physician, botanist and plant collector, author of *Kreutterbuch* (1539). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 232. 1825[1829]).


Bocconíá L. 1753 Papaveraceae- for Paolo Boccone (Paolo Silvio Boccone) (1633-1704), Italian physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at Padua, author of *Icones et descriptiones rariorum plantarum Siciliae*… (1674). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 35-36. 1703).


Boea Comm. ex Lam. 1785 Gesneriaceae- not explained in the original publication. Quattrocchi (1: 318) indicates for Franciscus Sylvius (Franz de le Böe) (1614-1672), German-Dutch physician and biologist, professor at Leiden; Burkhardt (p. B-61) indicates for François Beau, 18th century French clergyman, mayor of Toulon-sur-Arroux, brother-in-law of Commerson, raised his son.
**Boebera** Willd. 1803 Asteraceae- for Johann von Boeber (1746-1820), German-Russian educator, botanist and entomologist, professor at St. Peter’s College (Jelgava, Latvia). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum, Editio quarta 3(3): 2125. 1803).

**Boeckhia** Kunth 1841 Restionaceae- for August Böckh (Boeckh) (1785-1867), German philologist, professor at Heidelberg and Berlin, encouraged the author in his studies. Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Omnium Hucusque Cognitarum 3: 449. 1841). See also Burkhardt p. B-62.

**Boehmeria** Jacq. 1760 Urticaceae- for Georg Rudolf Böhmer (1723-1803), German physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Wittenberg, author of *Flora Lipsiae indigena* (1750) and the five-volume *Bibliotheca scriptorum historiae naturalis* (1785-1799). Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia… p. 247. 1763.


**Boenninghausenia** Rchb. ex Meisn. 1837 Rutaceae- for Clemens Maria Franz (Friedrich) von Bönninghausen (1785-1864), Dutch lawyer, physician, agriculturist and botanist, professor at Münster and director of the botanical garden, author of *Prodromus flvae Monasteriensis Westphalorum* (1824). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 111.

**Boenninghausia** Spreng. 1826 Fabaceae- for Clemens Maria Franz (Friedrich) von Bönninghausen (1785-1864), Dutch lawyer, physician, agriculturist and botanist, professor at Münster and director of the botanical garden, author of *Prodromus flvae Monasteriensis Westphalorum* (1824). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. B-62.

**Boerhavia** L. 1753 Nyctaginaceae- for Herman Boerhaave (1668-1738), Dutch physician and botanist, considered the most famous European physician of his time, professor at Leiden and curator of the botanical garden, author of *Institutiones medicae* (1708), friend and patron of Linnaeus. Not explained in original
publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 92. 1737. The name was originally proposed by Vaillant.

**Bogenhardia** Rchb. 1841 Malvaceae- for Carl Bogenhard (Carl Friedrich Adolph Bogenhard) (1811-1853), German pharmacist and botanist, coauthor of *Taschenbuch der Flora von Jena*... (1850) Source: original publication (Der Deutsche Botaniker. Das Herbarienbuch, 1: 200. 1841).

**Bohadschia** Crantz 1762 Brassicaceae- for Johann Baptist Bohadsch (1724-1768), Austrian physician, naturalist, botanist and plant collector, professor at Prague. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 111.


**Boissiera** Hochst. ex Steud. 1840 Poaceae- for Pierre Edmond Boissier (1810-1885), Swiss botanist and plant collector in Europe, North Africa and Western Asia, author of the five-volume *Flora Orientalis*... (1867-1884). Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora 21 (1, Intelligenzbl.): 25. 1838[1840]).

**Bojeria** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Wenceslas Bojer (1795-1856), Bohemian gardener, naturalist, botanist and plant collector, worked at the Imperial Museum in Vienna, professor at the Collège Royal in Mauritius and director of the Port Louis Botanical Garden, author of *Hortus mauritianus*... (1837). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 94. 1836).

**Boldoa** Cav. ex Lag. 1816 Nyctaginaceae- for Baltasar Manuel Boldo (1766-1799), Spanish physician and botanist, visited Cuba to study the vegetation, died there. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 112. See also https://www.ecured.cu/Baltasar_Manuel_Boldo. José Boldo is the same person (*Biblioteca escojida de Medicina y Cirujía*, p. 106. 1843).

**Bolivaria** Cham. & Schltdl. 1826 Oleaceae- for Simón Bolívar (1783-1830), liberator of America. Source: original publication (Linnaea 1: 207. 1826).

**Bollea** Rchb. f. 1852 Orchidaceae- for Carl Bolle (Carl August Bolle) (1821-1909), German physician, botanist and plant collector in Madeira, the Cape Verde and the Canary Islands, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 10: 667. 1852).

**Boltonia** L’Hér. 1789 Asteraceae- for James Bolton (1735-1799), English naturalist, botanist and artist, wrote and illustrated the two-volume *Filices Brittanicae* (1785). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 64.


**Bonamia** Thouars 1804 Convolvulaceae- for François Bonamy (1710-1786), French physician and botanist, professor at Nantes and founder of the botanical garden, author of *Flora Nanetensis prodromus* (1782). Source: original publication (Histoire des Végétaux Recueillis sur les Îles de France, la Réunion (Bourbon) et Madagascar, p. 33. 1804).
**Bonamica** Vell. 1829 Oleaceae- for Bonami, French botanist. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 22. 1825[1829]). This is probably François Bonamy (1710-1786), French physician and botanist, professor at Nantes and founder of the botanical garden, author of *Flora Nanetensis prodromus* (1782).


**Bonannia** Raf. 1814 Sapindaceae- for Antonio Bonanni Gervasi (?-1719), Italian pupil and illustrator for botanist Francesco Cupani; and for Filippo Bonanni (1638-1723), Italian naturalist, professor at Rome, author of a Conchiologia. Source: original publication (Specchio delle Scienze 1: 115. 1814). The name is validly credited to Gussone (1843), who did not explain it.

**Bonannia** C. Presl 1826 Brassicaceae- for Vicente Bonanni and for his son Antonio Bonanni Gervasi (?-1719), Italian pupil and illustrator for botanist Francesco Cupani. Source: original publication (Flora Sicula (Presl), p. 99. 1826). The name is validly credited to Gussone (1843), who did not explain it.

**Bonapartea** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Bromeliaceae- for Napoleon Bonaparte (1769-1821), French emperor. Source: original publication (Flora peruviana, et chilensis prodromus 3: 38. 1802).

**Bonarota** Adans. 1763 Plantaginaceae- for Filippo Buonarroti (Philippus Bonarota) (1661-1733), Florentine senator and patron of botany. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 19. 1729).
**Bonatea** Willd. 1805 Orchidaceae- for Giuseppe Antonio Bonato (1753-1836), Italian botanist, professor at Padua and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 4: 43. 1805). See also Théis p. 65.

**Bonaveria** Scop. 1777 Fabaceae- for J. B. Bonaveri, Italian naturalist, prepared during the mid-18th century a list of the plants growing near Comacchio. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 113.

**Bonellia** Bertero ex Colla 1824 Primulaceae- for Franco Andrea Bonelli (1784-1830), Italian entomologist and ornithologist, professor at Turin and director of the natural history museum. Source: original publication (Hortus Ripulensis, p. 21. 1824).


**Bonjeanae** Rchb. 1832 Fabaceae- for Joseph Louis Bonjean (1780-1846), French pharmacist and botanist at Chambéry, director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Flora Germanica Excursoria 2: 507. 1832).

**Bonnaya** Link & Otto 1821 Linderniaceae- for Charles François, Marquis de Bonnay (1750-1825), French military officer, politician and diplomat, student of botany. Source: original publication (Icones plantarum selectarum, p. 25. 1828[1821]).

**Bonnetia** Schreb. 1789 Clusiaceae- for Charles Bonnet (1720-1793), Swiss philosopher and naturalist, proponent of the scale or ladder of nature. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. B-68. The name is validly credited to Martius (1826), who did not explain it.

**Bonplandia** Cav. 1800 Polemoniaceae- for Aimé Bonpland (Aime Jacques Alexandre Bonpland (1779-1858), French physician, botanist and plant collector,
traveled with Humboldt from 1799 to 1804 in South America. Source: original publication (Anales de Historia Natural 2: 131. 1800).

**Bontia** L. 1753 Scrophulariaceae- for Jacob de Bondt (Jacobus Bontius) (1592-1631), Dutch physician and traveler to the East Indies, author of *Historiae naturalis et medicae Indiae orientalis libri sex…* (1631) and *De Medicina Indicorum* (1642). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 32. 1703).

**Bootia** Adans. 1763 Fabaceae- for Anselmus de Boodt (Anselmus Boëtius de Boot) (1550-1632), Flemish physician, naturalist and mineralogist, director of the Prague Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 2: 320, 1: 9. 1763).


**Borbonia** L. 1753 Fabaceae- for Gaston de France (Jean Baptiste Gaston de Bourbon, Duc d'Orléans) (1608-1660), French military officer, had a large botanical garden in Blois, patron of botany. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 3. 1703).

**Borckhausenia** Roth 1800 Scrophulariaceae- for Moritz Balthasar Borkhausen (Borckhausen) (1760-1806), German naturalist, forester and botanist, author of *Tentamen dispositionis plantarum Germaniae…* (1792). Source: original publication (Catalecta Botanica 2: 56. 1800).

**Boronia** Sm. 1798 Rutaceae- for Francesco Borone (1769-1794), Italian naturalist and plant collector, accompanied Adam Afzelius to Sierra Leone and John Sibthorp to Greece (died in Athens during Sibthorp’s second expedition to this country). Source: original publication (Tracts relating to Natural History, p. 301. 1798).


**Borrichia** Adans. 1763 Asteraceae- for Ole Borch (Olaus Borrichius) (1626-1690), Danish grammarian, physician and scientist, professor at Copenhagen, author of *De usu plantarum, indigenarum in medicina*… (1690). Not explained in original publication. Source: Prodromus systematis naturalis regni vegetabilis 5: 489. 1836.

**Borya** Labill. 1805 Boryaceae- for Jean Baptiste Bory de Saint-Vincent (1778-1846), French military officer, geographer, naturalist and botanist, participated in Baudin’s expedition to Australia, contributor to *Dictionnaire classique d’histoire naturelle*, author of the three-volume *Voyage dans les quatre principales îles des mers d’Afrique* (1804). Source: original publication (Novae Hollandiae Plantarum Specimen 1: 81. 1805).

**Bosca** Vell. 1829 Thymelaeaceae- for Giuseppe del Bosco, Principe della Cattolica, 17th century Italian nobleman, founder of the first botanical garden in Sicily. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 150. 1825[1829]).

**Boschia** Korth. 1844 Malvaceae- for Johannes van den Bosch (1780-1844), Dutch military officer, governor-general of the Dutch East Indies when the author was in Java, patron of natural science. Source: original publication (Verhandelingen over de Natuurlijke Geschiedenis der Nederlandsche Overzeesche Bezittingen… Botanie, p. 258. 1842[1844]). See also Quattrocchi 1: 329.

**Boschniakia** C. A. Mey. ex Bong. 1833 Orobancheaceae- for Alexander Karlovich Boschniak (1786-1831), Russian botanist. Original publication not found. Source:
Boscia Lam. 1793 Capparaceae- for Louis Augustin Guillaume Bosc (Louis Augustin Bosc d'Antic) (1759-1828), French diplomat, entomologist, horticulturist and botanist, garden inspector at Versailles, professor at the Jardin des Plantes, consul in the United States, one of the editors of Annales de l'agriculture française. Not explained in original publication. Source: Paxton p. 82.

Bosea L. 1753 Amaranthaceae- for Caspar Bose (1645-1700), German merchant, counselor in Leipzig and horticulturist; and for his brother George Bose (1650-1700), merchant and adviser in Leipzig, both keepers of a large garden described by Paul Ammann in Hortus Bosianus (1686). Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 84. 1738. See also Burkhardt. p. B-73.

Bossea Rchb. 1841 Geraniaceae- for Julius Friedrich Wilhelm Bosse (1788-1864), German gardener and botanist, curator of the ducal gardens at Oldenburg. Source: original publication (Der Deutsche Botaniker. Das Herbarienbuch, p. 201. 1841). See also Wittstein p. 115.

Bossiaea Vent. 1800 Fabaceae- for Joseph Hugues Boissieu La Martinière (Joseph La Martinière) (1758-1788), French physician and naturalist, died in the La Pérouse expedition. Source: original publication (Description des plantes nouvelles et peu connues, cultivées dans le jardin de J. M. Cels, text for plate 7. 1800).

Bossieua Pers. 1807 Fabaceae- for Joseph Hugues Boissieu La Martinière (Joseph La Martinière) (1758-1788), French physician and naturalist, died in the La Pérouse expedition. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. B-74. Quattrocchi (2: 331) states that this is an orthographic variant of Bossiaea.

Boswellia Roxb. ex Colebr. 1807 Burseraceae- for John Boswell (1710-1780), Scottish physician and botanist. Not explained in original publication. Source: Plants of the coast of Coromandel... 3: 4. 1819. According to Wikipedia, while studying medicine Roxburgh lived "with the well-connected family of John Boswell at Edinburgh."
**Bouchea** Cham. 1832 Verbenaceae- for Peter Carl Bouché (1783-1856) and for his brother Peter Friedrich Bouché (1785-1856), German gardeners, horticulturists and botanists, the first correspondent of the author, the second also entomologist. Source: original publication (Linnaea 7(2): 253. 1832).

**Bouchetia** DC. ex Dunal 1852 Solanaceae- for Dominique Bouchet-Doumenq (1771-1844), French physician, agronomist and botanist in Montpellier, had a very large herbarium. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 13(1): 589. 1852).

**Bouea** Meisn. 1837 Anacardiaceae- for Ami Boué (1794-1881), German-Austrian physician, naturalist, geologist and traveler. Source: original publication (Plantarum vascularium genera secundum ordines… 1: 75, 2: 55. 1837).

**Bougainvillea** Comm. ex Juss. 1789 Nyctaginaceae- for Louis Antoine de Bougainville (Louis Antoine, Count of Bougainville) (1729-1811), French lawyer, mathematician, naval officer and explorer, led the first French circumnavigation expedition (in which Commerson participated as naturalist). Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum, p. 91. 1789).

**Bougueria** Decne. 1836 Plantaginaceae- for Pierre Bouguer (1698-1758), French astronomer, geophysicist and explorer, participated in the Spanish-French Geodesic Mission to South America. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 5: 133. 1836).

**Boulardia** F. W. Schultz 1848 Orobanchaceae- for Camille Boulard, French physicist, agronomist and entomologist, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Archives de la Flore de France et d'Allemagne p. 103. 1848).

**Bourgaea** Coss. 1849 Asteraceae- for Eugène Bourgeau (1813-1877), French naturalist and traveler, collected plants for several botanists. Source: original publication (Notes sur quelques plantes critiques, rares ou nouvelles… p. 39. 1849).

**Bourreria** P. Browne 1756 Boraginaceae- for Johann Ambrosius Beurer (1716-1754), German pharmacist, physician and naturalist. Source: original
publication (The Civil and Natural History of Jamaica in Three Parts, p. 169. 1756).


**Bouteloua** Lag. 1805 Poaceae- for Claudio Boutelou (1774-1842) and his brother Estéban Boutelou (1776-1813), Spanish agronomists, gardeners and botanists, professors at the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Variedades de Ciencias, Literatura y Artes 2(4): 134. 1805).

**Boutonia** DC. 1838 Acanthaceae- for Louis Bouton (Louis Sulpice Bouton) (1800-1878), French-Mauritian botanist and plant collector, curator of the colonial museum in Port Louis, sent plants to the author. Source: original publication (Bibliotheque Universelle de Geneve 17: 134. 1838).

**Bouvardia** Salisb. 1807 Rubiaceae- for Charles Bouvard (1572-1658), French physician, chemist and botanist, superintendent of the Jardin du Roi (Jardin des Plantes). Source: original publication (The Paradisus Londinensis, text for plate 88. 1807).

**Bovea** Decne. 1834 Scrophulariaceae- for Nicolas Bové (1802-1842), Luxembourgian botanist and traveler in northern Africa and the Near East, worked at the Jardin des Plantes. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 2: 254. 1834).


**Bowiea** Haw. 1824 Liliaceae- for James Bowie (1789-1869), English gardener and horticulturist at Kew, plant collector in Brazil and South Africa, published in 1829 a guide to the Cape flora. Source: original publication (Philosophical Magazine and
Journal 64: 299. 1824). See also Wittstein p. 118. The name is validly credited to Harvey ex Hooker f. (1867), who also dedicated his genus to James Bowie.

**Bowlesia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Apiaceae- for William Bowles (1705-1780), Irish naturalist and traveler in Spain (died there), author of *Introducción a la historia natural y a la geografía física de España* (1775). Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 44. 1794).


**Bowringia** Champ. ex Benth. 1852 Fabaceae- for John Charles Bowring (1820-1893), English businessman, naturalist and plant collector in Hong Kong. Source: original publication (Hooker's Journal of Botany and Kew Garden Miscellany 4: 75. 1852).

**Bowringia** Hook. 1853 Blechnaceae- for John Charles Bowring (1820-1893), English businessman, naturalist and plant collector in Hong Kong; and for his father John Bowring (1792-1872), English politician and economist, governor of Hong Kong. Source: original publication (Hooker's Journal of Botany and Kew Garden Miscellany 5: 237. 1853).


**Boykinia** Nutt. 1834 Saxifragaceae- for Samuel Boykin (1786-1848), American physician, botanist and plant collector in Georgia. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 118. See also http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GRid=20354037

**Boymia** A. Juss. 1825 Rutaceae- for Michał Boym (Michał Piotr Boym) (1612-1659), Polish-Ukrainian scientist and explorer in China, author of *Flora


Bradburya Raf. 1817 Fabaceae- for John Bradbury (1768-1823), Scottish botanist and plant collector, explored the American Midwest and the Missouri River, author of Travels in the interior of America in the years 1809, 1810, and 1811… (1817). Source: original publication (Florula Ludoviciana, p. 104. 1817).

Braddleya Vell. 1829 Violaceae- for Richard Bradley (1688-1732), English horticulturist, naturalist and botanist, professor at Cambridge, author of The history of succulent plants… (1716) and the two-volume Dictionarium botanicum… (1728). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. XX. 1825[1829]).

Bradleia Adans. 1763 Fabaceae- for Richard Bradley (1688-1732), English horticulturist, naturalist and botanist, professor at Cambridge, author of The history of succulent plants… (1716) and the two-volume Dictionarium botanicum… (1728). Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 21, 2: 324. 1763).

Bradleia Banks ex Gaertn. 1791 Phyllanthaceae- for Richard Bradley (1688-1732), English horticulturist, naturalist and botanist, professor at Cambridge,
author of *The history of succulent plants...* (1716) and the two-volume *Dictionarium botanicum...* (1728). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 121.

**Bragantia** Lour. 1790 Aristolochiaceae- for João Carlos de Bragança, 2nd Duke of Lafões (1719-1806), Portuguese scholar and traveler, founder of the Royal Academy of Natural Sciences in Lisbon. Source: original publication (Flora Cochinchinensis 2: 528. 1790). See also *A Universal Biography*, 2: 768. 1836. The name is validly credited to Vandelli (1771), who did not explain it.

**Brahea** Mart. 1838 Arecaceae- for Tycho Brahe (Tyge Ottesen Brahe) (1546-1601), Danish astronomer, one of the last astronomers to make accurate observations without telescopes, mentor of Johannes Kepler. Source: original publication (Historia Naturalis Palmarum 3: 243. 1838).

**Brandesia** Mart. 1825 Amaranthaceae- for Rudolph Brandes (1795-1842), German chemist, pharmacist and naturalist, coauthor of *Katechismus der Apothekerkunst* (1810). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum quas in Itinere... 2(1): 26. 1825).


**Brandtia** Kunth 1831 Poaceae- for Johann Friedrich von Brandt (1802-1879), German-Russian physician, paleontologist and entomologist, professor at St. Petersburg and director of the zoology museum. Source: original publication (Révision des Graminées, 2: 512. 1831). See also Wittstein p. 121.

**Brasenia** Schreb. 1789 Cabombaceae- possibly for Christoph Brasen (1738-1774), Danish clergyman and surgeon, missionary in Labrador (died there). Not explained in original publication. Source: *The Eponym Dictionary of South African Plants* - [http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1A-B.html](http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1A-B.html)

**Brassaia** Endl. 1839 Araliaceae- for Sámuel Brassai (1797-1897), Hungarian mathematician, philosopher and naturalist, professor at Klausenburg, director of
the Zevenburg Museum. Source: original publication (Novarum Stirpium Decades 1: 89. 1839).

**Brassavola** Adans. 1763 Asteraceae- for Antonio Musa Brassavola (1500-1555), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Ferrara. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 121. The name is validly credited to Brown (1813), who did not explain it.


**Braunea** Willd. 1806 Menispermaceae- for Franz Anton Alexander von Braune (1766-1853), German-Austrian administrator and botanist, author of *Salzburgische Flora…* (1797). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 4(2): 798. 1805[1806]).

**Brauneria** Neck. 1790 Asteraceae- for Johann Jacob Brauner (1647-?), German physician at Frankfurt am Main during more than 50 years, author of *Thesaurus Sanitatis, oder auserlesenes Kräuterbuch* (1713). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 122. Biographical information provided by Burkhardt (personal communication).

**Braunia** Bruch & Schimp. 1846 Hedwigiaceae- for Alexander Braun (Alexander Karl Heinrich Braun) (1805-1877), German botanist, professor at Karlsruhe, Freiburg, Giessen and Berlin (here also director of the botanical garden). Source: original publication (Bryologia Europaea 3: 160. 1846).

**Bravaisia** DC. 1838 Acanthaceae- for Auguste Bravais (1811-1863), French naturalist and traveler, professor at Lyon and at the École polytechnique in Paris; and for his brother Louis François Bravais (1801-1843), physician and botanist, coauthors of *Essai sur la disposition générale des feuilles rectisériées* (1838). Source: original publication (Bibliotheque Universelle de Geneve 17: 133. 1838). The author refers to them as Ch. and F. Bravais, see comment in Burkhardt p. B-93.
**Bravoia** Lex. 1824 Asparagaceae- for brothers Leonardo Bravo (1764-1812) and Miguel Bravo (?-1814), Mexican officers and patriots during the War for Independence. Not explained with the description (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 1: 12. 1824) but their names appear in the dedication of the work (page vii).

**Braya** Sternb. & Hoppe 1815 Brassicaceae- for Frans Gabriel von Bray (1765-1832), Bavarian diplomat, naturalist and botanist, cofounder and president of the Regensburg Botanical Society. Source: original publication (Denkschriften der Koeniglich-Baierischen Botanischen Gesellschaft in Regensburg 1: 74. 1815). See also Quattrocchi 1: 351.

**Brayera** Kunth ex A. Rich. 1822 Rosaceae- for A. Brayer, French physician resident in Constantinople, commented on the properties of the plant as vermifuge and provided the specimens used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Bulletin des Sciences, par la Société Philomatique 1822: 154-156. 1822).


**Bredemeyera** Willd. 1801 Polygalaceae- for Frans Bredemeyer (1758-1839), Austrian gardener and plant collector in the Caribbean, the United States and Venezuela. Source: original publication (Der Gesellsschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin, neue Schriften 3: 411. 1801).

**Bredia** Blume 1849 Melastomataceae- for Jacob Gijsbert Samuel van Breda (1788-1867), Dutch physician, chemist, geologist and botanist, professor at Franeker, Ghent and Leiden. Source: original publication (Museum Botanicum 1: 25. 1849).

**Breea** Less. 1832 Asteraceae- for Robert Bree (1759-1839), English physician, lectured at the Royal College of Physicians. Source: original publication (Synopsis Generum Compositarum Earumque Dispositionis Novae Tentamen..., p. 10. 1832).

Bremontiera DC. 1825 Fabaceae- for Nicolas Brémondier (Nicolas Thomas Brémondier) (1738-1809), French mathematician and engineer, professor at Toulon, developed a system that used pine trees to fertilize and stabilize sand dunes. Not explained in original publication. Source: Mémoires sur la famille des légumineuses, p. 354. 1825.


Breweria R. Br. 1810 Convolvulaceae- for Samuel Brewer (1670-1743), English gardener, botanist (bryologist) and nature collector; head gardener to the Duke of Beaufort at Badminton. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 488. 1810).

Brewstera M. Roem. 1846 Ixonanthaceae- for David Brewster (1781-1868), Scottish lawyer, physicist and writer, professor at St. Andrews and Edinburgh, editor of the Edinburgh Philosophical Journal. Source: original publication (Familiarum Naturalium Regni Vegetabilis Synopses Monographicae 1: 141. 1846).

Breynia L. 1753 Capparaceae- for Jacob Breyne (1637-1697), German merchant, naturalist and botanist, author of Exoticarum plantarum centuria prima (1678). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 39-40. 1703).
Breynia J. R. Forst. & G. Forst. 1776 Phyllanthaceae- for Jacob Breyne (1637-1697), German merchant, naturalist and botanist, author of *Exoticarum plantarum centuria* (1678); and for his son Johann Philipp Breyne (1680-1764), physician, naturalist and botanist. Source: original publication (Characteres Generum Plantarum, p. 146. 1776).


Brickellia Elliott 1824 Asteraceae- for John Brickell (1749-1809), Irish-American physician, botanist and plant collector, author of *The natural history of North Carolina* (1737). Source: original publication (A Sketch of the Botany of South-Carolina and Georgia 2(3): 290. 1824[1823]). See also Rhodora 18: 225-230. 1916. The name was used by Rafinesque (1808) without explanation.


Bridgesia Hook. 1831 Asteraceae- for Thomas Bridges (1807-1865), English botanist and plant collector in the Andes and California. Source: original publication (Botanical Miscellany 2: 233. 1831). The name is validly credited to Bertero ex Cambessedes (1834), who did not explain it.

Brignolia DC. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Giovanni de Brignoli di Brunhoff (1774-1857), Italian physician, entomologist and botanist, professor at Modena and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 444. 1830). The name was used by Bertoloni (1813) without explanation.

Brillantaisia P. Beauv. 1818 Acanthaceae- for Louis Marie Marion Brillantais (1743-?), French timber merchant and shipbuilder in current Nigeria, facilitated the author's research there in the late 1780s. Source: original publication (Flore d'Oware et de Benin en Afrique 2: 67. 1818).
**Brisegnoa** J. Rémy 1851 Polygonaceae- for Ramón Briseño Calderón (1814-1898), Chilean lawyer and bibliographer, professor at the University of Chile. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile… Botánica 5: 292. 1851).


**Brocchia** Vis. 1836 Asteraceae- for Giovanni Battista (Giambattista) Brocchi (1772-1826), Italian mineralogist, paleontologist, naturalist and plant collector, professor at Brescia. Source: original publication (Plantae Quaedam Aegypti ac Nubiae, p. 35-36. 1836).

**Brocchinia** Schult. f. 1830 Bromeliaceae- for Giovanni Battista (Giambattista) Brocchi (1772-1826), Italian mineralogist, paleontologist, naturalist and plant collector, professor at Brescia. Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 7(2): lxx. 1830).

**Brodiaea** Sm. 1810 Asparagaceae- for James Brodie (1744-1824), Scottish politician and botanist (cryptogams). Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 10: 2. 1811[1810]).

**Bromelia** L. 1753 Bromeliaceae- for Olof Bromelius (1639-1705), Swedish physician and botanist. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 46-47. 1703).


**Bromheadia** Lindl. 1841 Orchidaceae- for Edward Bromhead (Edward Thomas Ffrench Bromhead, 2nd Baronet) (1789-1855), English mathematician and
botanist, author of *An attempt to ascertain characters of the botanical alliances* (1838). Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 27: 89. 1841).

**Brongniartia** Kunth 1824 Fabaceae- for Adolphe Théodore Brongniart (1801-1876), French botanist (specialist in Rhamnaceae) and paleobiologist, professor at the Jardin des Plantes, author of the two-volume *Histoire des végétaux fossiles*... (1828). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 6: 467. 1824).

**Bronnia** Kunth 1823 Fouquieriaceae- for Heinrich Georg Bronn (1800-1862), German naturalist and geologist, professor at Heidelberg and director of the zoological museum. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (folio ed.) 6: 84. 1823).

**Brossaea** L. 1753 Ericaceae- for Guy de La Brosse (1586-1641), French physician and botanist, first intendant of the Jardin du Roi. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 5-6. 1703).

**Brossardia** Boiss. 1841 Brassicaceae- for J. Brossard, French professor of philosophy, worked on a book titled *Phytomonie generale ou Dictionnaire etymologique de tous les noms generiques des plantes connues* (although a prospectus appeared in 1845, the book was not published). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 124. See also Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 17: 183. 1842.

**Brotera** Cav. 1799 Malvaceae- for Félix Avelar Brotero (Félix de Avelar Brotero) (1744-1828), Portuguese botanist, professor at Coimbra and director of the botanical garden, author of *Flora Lusitanica* (1804) and the two-volume *Phytographia Lusitaniae selectior* (1816-1827). Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 5: 19. 1799).

**Broteroa** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Félix Avelar Brotero (Félix de Avelar Brotero) (1744-1828), Portuguese botanist, professor at Coimbra and director of the botanical garden, author of *Flora Lusitanica* (1804) and the two-volume *Phytographia Lusitaniae selectior* (1816-1827). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 635. 1836).


**Browallia** L. 1753 Solanaceae- for Johan Browall (Johannes Browallius) (1707-1755), Swedish naturalist, botanist and plant collector, professor at Abo (Turku), early patron and friend of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 92. 1737.

**Brownea** Jacq. 1760 Fabaceae- for Patrick Browne (1720-1790), Irish physician, botanist and plant collector in the Caribbean, lived in Jamaica, author of *The civil and natural history of Jamaica in three parts* (1756), correspondent of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia… p. 195. 1763.

**Brownetera** Rich. ex Tratt. 1810 Podocarpaceae- for Robert Brown (1773-1858), Scottish physician, microscopist, botanist and plant collector in Australia, director of botany at the British Museum, author of *Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae et Insulae Van Diemen…* (1810); as microscopist described cytoplasmic streaming and the cell nucleus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Genera Nova Plantarum iconibus Observationibusque Illustrata, text for plate 14. 1825.
**Brownleea** Harv. ex Lindl. 1842 Orchidaceae- for John Brownlee (1791-1871), English missionary, gardener, botanist and plant collector in South Africa, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (London Journal of Botany 1: 16. 1842).

**Brownlowia** Roxb. 1820 Malvaceae- for Amelia Sophia Hume (1788-1814), Lady Brownlow by marriage to John Cust, 1st Earl of Brownlow, patroness of botany. Source: original publication (Plants of the Coast of Coromandel 3: 61. 1819[1820]). See also Quattrocchi 1: 362.

**Brucea** J. F. Mill. 1779 Simaroubaceae- for James Bruce (1730-1794), Scottish naturalist and explorer in the Middle East, North Africa and Abyssinia, reached the source of the Blue Nile. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 70.

**Bruchia** Schwägr. 1824 Bruchiaceae- for Philipp Bruch (1781-1847), German pharmacist and botanist (bryologist), coauthor of the six-volume *Bryologia Europaea* (1836-1855). Source: original publication (Species Muscorum Frondosorum, Supplementum Secundum 2: 91. 1824). See also Wittstein p. 125.


**Bruckenthalia** Rchb. 1831 Ericaceae- not explained in the original publication. Most sources indicate for Samuel von Bruckenthal (1721-1803), Austrian nobleman, governor of the Grand Principality of Transylvania, patron of science and botany; Stearn (p. 72) adds Michael von Bruckenthal (flourished 18th century), Austrian nobleman resident in Transylvania- this is probably Michael Bruckenthal (1746-1813), apparently nephew of Samuel.

**Brueea** Gaudich. 1830 Euphorbiaceae- not explained in the original publication. Possibly for Adolphe Hippolite Brue (flourished 1820s), French cartographer. Source: proposed herein.

**Brueckea** Klotzsch & H. Karst 1848 Lamiaceae- for Ernst Wilhelm von Brücke (1819-1892), German-Austrian physician and physiologist, professor at Königsberg,
author of *Ueber die Bewegungen der Mimosa pudica* (1848). Source: original publication (Auswahl neuer und schön blühender gewächse Venezuela’s, p. 31. 1848).


**Bruguiera** Thouars 1806 Combretaceae- for Jean Guillaume Brugière (1750-1798), French physician, naturalist and nature collector, participated in several expeditions and visited among other places Greece, Persia, Madagascar and the Antarctic. Source: original publication (Genera Nova Madagascariensia, p. 21. 1806). The name is validly credited to Lamarck (1793), who did not explain it, and was used by Savigny (1798) without explanation.

**Bruinsmania** Miq. 1843 Rubiaceae- for Josephus Johannes Bruinsma (1805-1888), Dutch pharmacist, botanist and plant collector, author of *Flora Frisica* (1840). Source: original publication (Linnaea 17: 73. 1843).


**Brunfelsia** L. 1753 Solanaceae- for Otto Brunfels (1488-1534), German physician and botanist, his *Herbarum vivae eicones ad naturae imitationem…* (1530) contains the first accurate illustrations of plants, Linnaeus considered him one of the fathers of botany. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 12. 1703).

**Brunia** L. 1753 Bruniaceae- for Alexander Brown (flourished 1692-1698), English naval surgeon and plant collector in India, the Cape, Spain and Arabia. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 71. 1738. The name is validly credited to Lamarck (1785), who did not explain it. See also *The
Eponym Dictionary of South African Plants- http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1A-B.html

**Brunnera** Steven 1851 Boraginaceae- for Samuel Brunner (1790-1844), Swiss physician, botanist and plant collector in Italy, the Crimea and West Africa. Source: original publication (Bulletin de la Société Impériale des Naturalistes de Moscou 24(2): 582. 1851).

**Brunichia** Banks ex Gaertn. 1788 Polygonaceae- for Morten Thrane Brünnich (1737-1827), Danish mineralogist and zoologist, lecturer at Copenhagen, founded a natural history museum, author of *Ornithologia borealis…* (1764) and *Entomologia* (1764). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 71.

**Brunonia** Sm. ex R. Br. 1810 Goodeniaceae- for Robert Brown (1773-1858), Scottish physician, microscopist, botanist and plant collector in Australia, director of botany at the British Museum, author of *Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae et Insulae Van Diemen…* (1810); as microscopist described cytoplasmic streaming and the cell nucleus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 10(2): 365. 1811.

**Brunsvia** Neck. 1790 Euphorbiaceae- for Hieronymus Brunschwig (c.1450-c. 1512), German surgeon and botanist. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 126.

**Brunsvigia** Heist. 1755 Amaryllidaceae- for Carl Wilhelm Ferdinand (1713-1780), Duke of Brunswick-Lünenburg, military officer and statesman, founder of the Collegium Carolinum (now Braunschweig University of Technology), patron of the arts and sciences. Not explained in original publication. Source: Stearn p. 73. See also Clarke and Charters p. 54.

**Brya** P. Browne 1763 Fabaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 127) indicates for Johann Theodor de Bry (1561-1623), Belgian engraver and publisher. De Bry’s father (Theodor de Bry, 1528-1598) and brother (Johann Israel de Bry, 1565-1609) were also engravers. Paxton (p. 89) indicates “from the word *bryo*, to sprout; so named on account of the germination of the seed commencing while still on the plant”. See also Jamaican plant genera named by...


**Bryantia** Webb ex Gaudich. 1841 Pandanaceae- not explained in the original publication. Two possibilities (proposed herein) are Charles Bryant (?-1799), English botanist, author of *Flora diaetetica: or history of esculent plants*... (1783); and/or his brother and also botanist Henry Bryant (1721-1799). Burkhardt (personal communication) suggests as an option Jacob Bryant (1715-1804), English scholar and mythographer mentioned by the author in his *Osservazioni intorno allo stato antico e presente dell’Agro Trojano* (1821).


**Buccaferrea** Petagna 1787 Potamogetonaceae- for Camillo Antonio Buccaferro, senator in Bologna, patron of the arts. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 72. 1729).

**Buchanania** Spreng. 1802 Anacardiaceae- for Francis Buchanan-Hamilton (1762-1829), Scottish physician, naturalist, botanist and plant collector, superintendent of the Calcutta Botanical Garden, author of *A commentary on the Hortus Malabaricus* (1822). Source: original publication (Journal für die Botanik 1800(2): 234. 1801[1802]).

**Bucharea** Raf. 1838 Convolvulaceae- for Buchar, "a great botanist and traveler of Malaga in the 10th century." Source: original publication (Flora Telluriana 4: 84. 1836 [1838]).

Bucheria Heynh. 1846 Myrtaceae- for Christian Traugott Bucher (c.1765-1808), German physician and botanist, author of *Florae Dresdensis Nomenclator…* (1806). Source: original publication (Nomenclator botanicus hortensis 2: 80. 1846).


Buchingera F. W. Schultz 1847 Convolvulaceae- for Jean Daniel Buchinger (1805-1888), French educator, botanist (bryologist) and plant collector in Africa. Source: original publication (Jahrbuch für Practische Pharmacie und Verwandte Fächer 14: 169. 1847).


Bucholzia Mart. 1826 Amaranthaceae- for Christian Friedrich Bucholz (1770-1818), German chemist and pharmacist, professor at Erfurt. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum 2: 50. 1826). The name is validly credited to Stadtmann ex Willemet (1796), who did not explain it.

Buchosia Vell. 1829 Pontederiaceae- for Pierre Joseph Buc'hoz (1731-1807), French lawyer, physician and botanist, author of the 13-volume *Histoire naturelle du règne végétal* (1774). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 34. 1825[1829]).


**Buddleja** L. 1753 Scrophulariaceae- for Adam Buddle (c.1660-1715), English botanist (bryologist) and plant collector, credited with creating Britain’s first herbarium, author of an unpublished English flora (1708). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 73. See also Clarke and Charters p. 55.

**Buekia** Giseke 1792 Zingiberaceae- for Johann Nikolaus Buek (1736-1812), German commercial horticulturist and botanist in Hamburg. Source: original publication (Praelectiones in ordines naturales plantarum p. 216. 1792).

**Buekia** Nees 1834 Cyperaceae- for Johannes Nicolaus Buek (1779-1856), German pharmacist and botanist, had a botanical garden, author of *Flora Francofurtana* (1801). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. B-102.

**Buelowia** Schumach. 1827 Passifloraceae- for Johann von Bülow (1751-1828), Danish court administrator and horticulturist, planted a large garden in Sanderumgard, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Beskrivelse af Guineesiske planter, p. 247. 1827).

**Buena** Cav. 1800 Rubiaceae- for Francisco Antonio Cosme Bueno y Alegre (1711-1798), Spanish physician, mathematician and geographer in Peru, author of *Geografia del Perú virreinal (siglo XVIII)*. Source: original publication (Anales de Historia Natural 2: 278. 1800).
**Buergeria** Siebold & Zucc. 1845 Magnoliaceae- for Heinrich Bürger (c. 1805-1858), German pharmacist and plant collector in Japan. Source: original publication (Abhandlungen der Mathematisch-Physikalischen Klasse der Königlich… 4(2): 186. 1845).

**Bufonia** L. 1753 Caryophyllaceae- for Georges Louis Leclerc, Comte de Buffon (1707-1788), French physician and botanist, director of the Jardin du Roi (Jardin des Plantes), published 36 volumes of his encyclopedia *Histoire Naturelle*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 129 (as Buffonia). See Théis (p. 73) for a comment on the spelling of Bufonia.

**Bujacia** E. Meyer 1835 Fabaceae- for Johann Gottlieb Bujack (1787-1840), German naturalist and educator at the Gymnasium Fridericianum and other schools in Königsberg. Source: original publication (Commentariorum de Plantis Africae Australioris, p. 127. 1835). See also Burkhardt p. B-105.


**Bulnesia** Gay 1846 Zygophyllaceae- for Manuel Bulnes (1799-1866), Spanish-Chilean military officer in the War for Independence, president of Chile two times. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile… Botánica 1: 475. 1845 [1846]).

**Bumalda** Thunb. 1783 Staphyleaceae- for Ovidio Montalbani (Johannes Antonius Bumaldus) (1601-1671), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Bologna, author of *Bibliotheca botanica…* (1657). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 74.

**Bunburia** Harv. 1838 Apocynaceae- for Charles James Fox Bunbury (1809-1886), English naturalist, geologist, botanist and plant collector in South America and South Africa, author of *Notes on the vegetation of Buenos Ayres and the neighbouring districts...*

Bungea C. A. Mey. 1831 Orobanchaceae- for Alexander Bunge (1803-1890), German-Russian physician, botanist and plant collector in Asia, professor at Kazan and Dorpat, author of *Beitrag zur kenntniss der flor Russlands und der steppen Central-Asiens* (1851). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 131.


Burchardia R. Br. 1810 Colchicaceae- for Johann Heinrich Burckhard (1676-1738), German physician at Lünneburg, wrote a letter to Leibnitz (*Epistola ad Leinnitzium*) about natural plant characters. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 272. 1810). See also Quattrocchi 1: 174. The name was used by Duhamel (1755) and Necker (1790) without explanation.

Burchellia R. Br. 1820 Rubiaceae- for William John Burchell (1781-1863), English botanist, explorer and nature collector in Brazil and South Africa, author of the two-volume *Travels in the interior of southern Africa* (1822-1824), the common zebra (*Equus burchelli*) was named for him. Source: original publication (Botanical Register 6: text for plate 466. 1820).


Burghartia Scop. 1777 Passifloraceae- for Johann Heinrich Burckhard (1676-1738), German physician at Lünneburg, wrote a letter to Leibnitz (*Epistola ad

Burgsdorffia Moench 1794 Lamiaceae- for Friedrich August Ludwig von Burgsdorff (1747-1802), German botanist and forester, lecturer in Berlin. Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 2: 392. 1794). See also Wittstein p. 132.


Burmannia L. 1753 Burmanniaceae- for Johannes Burman (1707-1780), Dutch physician and botanist, professor at Amsterdam and director of the botanical garden, author of Thessaurus Zeylanicus (1737) and the two-part Rariorum Africanarum plantarum (1738-1739), friend and patron of Linnaeus, pupil of Boerhaave. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 128. 1737.

Burnettia Lindl. 1840 Orchidaceae- for Gilbert Thomas Burnett (1800-1835), English zoologist and botanist, professor at King’s College, author of Outlines of Botany (1835). Source: original publication (The Genera and Species of Orchidaceous Plants, p. 517. 1840).

Burneya Cham. & Schltdl. 1829 Rubiaceae- for James Burney (1750-1821), English naval officer, participated in Cook's second and third voyages, author of the five-volume A chronological history of the voyages and discoveries in the South Sea or Pacific Ocean (1803-1817). Source: original publication (4: 188. 1829).

Burrielia DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Andrés Marcos Burriel (Andrés Marcos Burriel y López) (1719-1762), Spanish cleric and historian, professor at Alcalá, author of Paleografía española (1756) and editor of Noticias de la California… (1757).
Bursera Jacq. ex L. 1762 Burseraceae- for Joachim Burser (1583-1639), German-Danish physician, botanist and plant collector in Europe, professor at Saröe, Seeland (Denmark), author of *Hortus Siccus* (a 25-volume book-like herbarium kept now in Uppsala University). Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia... p. 96. 1763. Spelled *Burseria*.

Burshia Raf. 1808 Haloragaceae- for Friedrich (Frederick) Traugott Pursch (1774-1820), German-American gardener, botanist and plant collector in North America, found in New Jersey the plant used to describe the genus, author of the multi-volume *Flora americae septentrionalis*... (1813-1814). Source: original publication (Medical Repository, second hexade 5: 357. 1808). See also Burkhardt p. B-110.

Burtonia Salisb. Dilleniaceae 1807- for David Burton (?-1792), English gardener and plant collector for Joseph Banks in New South Wales (died there). Source: original publication (The Paradisus Londinensis, text for plate LXXIII. 1807). The name is validly credited to Brown (1811), who also dedicated his genus to David Burton. See also Baines p. 68.

Busbebeckea Endl. 1833 Capparaceae- for Ogier Ghislain de Busbeck (1522-1592), Flemish diplomat and herbalist, ambassador in Constantinople, traveled through the Ottoman Empire. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Norfolkicae, p. 64. 1833). The name was used by Martius (1829) without explanation.

Busseuillia R. Lesson 1837 Restionaceae- for François Louis Busseuil (1791-1835), French naval surgeon, naturalist and plant collector, traveled with Hyacinthe Bougainville to Southeast Asia. Not explained with the description (Journal de la Navigation Autour du Globe de la Frégate la Thétis et de la Corvette l'Espérance 2: 348. 1837) but Busseuil is mentioned several times elsewhere in the publication.

Bustamenta Alam. ex DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Anastasio Bustamante y Oseguera (Trinidad Anastasio de Sales Ruiz Bustamante y Oseguera) (1780-1853),
Mexican physician and politician, president of Mexico three times. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. B-111.

**Bustillosia** Clos 1848 Apiaceae- for José Vicente Bustillos (José Vicente Bustillos Maceira) (1800-1873), Chilean pharmacologist and politician, professor at the Instituto Nacional. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile... Botánica 3: 107. 1847 [1848]).

**Butea** Roxb. ex Willd. 1802 Fabaceae- for John Stuart, 3rd Earl of Bute (1713-1792), Scottish statesman and botanist, prime minister of Great Britain, had a botanical garden at Bedfordshire. Not explained in original publication. Source: Stearn p. 74. The name was used by Koenig ex Roxburgh (1795) without explanation.

**Buteraea** Nees 1832 Acanthaceae- for George Wilding, Prince of Butera Radali (1790-1841), German-Neapolitan military officer and diplomat, patron of agriculture and horticulture. Source: original publication (Plantae Asiaticae Rariores 3: 84. 1832). See also Burkhardt p. B-112.

**Butinia** Boiss. 1838 Apiaceae- for Pierre Butini (1759-1838), Swiss physician, naturalist and botanist, grandfather of the author. Source: original publication (Elenchus Plantarum Novarum, p. 54. 1838). See also http://www.conchology.be/?t=9001&id=13350.


**Buxbaumia** Hedw. 1801 Buxbaumiaecae- for Johann Christian Buxbaum (1693-1730), German physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at St. Petersburg and director of the hortus medicus, collected the type of the genus. Not explained in original publication. Source: *Dissertatio inauguralis botanica de Buxbaumia* p. 5. 1758. See also Théis p. 75.

**Byttneria** Loefl. 1758 Malvaceae- for David Sigismund Auguste Büttner (1724-1768), German physician and botanist, professor at Göttingen. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 75 (spelled *Buttneria*).
Antonio José Cavanilles was born in Valencia, Spain in 1745 and died in Madrid in 1804. He lived in Paris from 1777 to 1789 and thanks to the teachings of Thouin and Jussieu firmly established himself as a botanist. Cavanilles returned to Madrid in 1789 due to the disruptions caused by the French revolution and in 1801 replaced Casimiro Gómez Ortega as director of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden, occupying this position until his death. Antonio José’s best known publication is the six-part *Icones et descriptiones plantarum…* (1791-1801) in which he used Linnaeus’ classification system. Spanish botanists Ruiz and Pavón dedicated to him the genus *Cavanillesia*, which hosts the majestic Panama canoe tree (*C. platanifolia*).

**Caballeria** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Primulaceae- for José Pérez Caballero y de la Cuesta, Spanish administrator and politician, intendant of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 141. 1794).

**Cabralea** A. Juss. 1830 Meliaceae- for Pedro Álvares Cabral (c.1467-c.1520), Portuguese military officer, navigator and explorer, discoverer of Brazil. Source: original publication (Mémoires du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle 19: 230. 1830).

**Cabralia** Schrank 1821 Asteraceae- for Pedro Álvares Cabral (c.1467-c.1520), Portuguese military officer, navigator and explorer, discoverer of Brazil. Source: original publication (Denkschriften der Königlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu München 7: 243. 1821).
**Cabrera** Lag. 1816 Poaceae- for Antonio Cabrera y Corro (1763-1827), Spanish botanist, studied marine algae, his collection is at the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Genera et species plantarum p. 5. 1816).

**Caccinia** Savi 1832 Boraginaceae- for Matteo Caccini (1573-1640), Italian aristocrat and botanist, developed a large garden behind the Palazzo Caccini in Florence. Source: original publication (Cose Botaniche del Prof. Cavaliere Gustavo Savi p. 5. 1832).


**Caesalpinia** L. 1753 Fabaceae- for Andrea Cesalpino (Andreas Caesalpinus) (1519-1603), Italian philosopher, physician, anatomist and botanist, professor at Rome and Pisa (here also director of the botanical garden), his *De plantis libri XVI* (1583) contains the first scientific plant classification (based on fruits and seeds). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 28. 1703).

**Caesarea** Cambess. 1829 Francoaceae- for César de Saint-Hilaire, French naval officer, introduced Moka coffee to Mauritius and Réunion, grandfather of botanist Augustin Saint-Hilaire (who collected the plant used to describe the genus). Source: original publication (Mémoires du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle 18: 372. 1829).

**Caesia** R. Br. 1810 Asphodelaceae- for Federico Cesi (Fredericus Caesius) (1585-1630), Italian naturalist and botanist, founded the *Accademia dei Lincei* (1603, forerunner of the Pontifical Academy of Sciences), studied the reproductive role of fern spores. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae p. 133 [numbered also 277]. 1810).


**Calboa** Cav. 1799 Convolvulaceae- for Juan Calvo (Calbo) (c.1535-1599), Spanish physician and botanist, professor at Valencia, author of *Cirugía universal y particular del cuerpo humano* (1590). Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 5: 51. 1799).

**Caldasia** Humb. ex Willd. 1806 Polemoniaceae- for Francisco José Caldas (Francisco José de Caldas Tenorio) (1768-1816), Colombian (New Granada) patriot of the War for Independence, engineer, geographer and botanist, participated in Mutis’ and von Humboldt’s expeditions in this territory. Source: original publication (Hortus Berolinensis 1(6): text for plate LXXI. 1806).

**Caldcluvia** D. Don 1830 Cunoniaceae- for Alexander Caldcleugh (1795-1858), English businessman, traveler and plant collector in South America (died in Chile). Source: original publication (Edinburgh New Philosophical Journal 9: 92. 1830).


**Calibrachoa** Cerv. 1825 Solanaceae- for Antonio de la Cal y Bracho (c. 1765-1833), Spanish-Mexican pharmacist and botanist. Source: original publication (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 2: 3. 1825).

**Caligula** Klotzsch 1851 Ericaceae- for Caligula (Gaius Julius Caesar Augustus Germanicus (12-41), Roman emperor. Source: original publication (Linnaea 24: 28. 1851).
**Calinea** Aubl. 1775 Dilleniaceae- not explained in original publication. Possibly for the Kalina or Carib indians of French Guiana. Although Aublet always called these indians Galibi (French for Carib), they call themselves Kalina and may have used this name when Aublet met them. Source: proposed herein.


**Callisthene** Mart. 1826 Vochysiaceae- for Callisthenes of Olynthus (c.360-328 BC), Macedonian historian, traveled with Alexander the Great in Asia. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum… 1: 124. 1826).

**Calomeria** Vent. 1804 Asteraceae- for Napoleon Bonaparte (1769-1821), French emperor. The name was formed from two Greek words meaning bon and partie. Source: original publication (Jardin de la Maimaison, text for plate 73. 1804).

**Calpurnia** E. Mey. 1835 Fabaceae- for Titus Julius Calpurnius Siculus, 1st century Roman poet at the time of Nero, considered an imitator of Virgil (like Calpurninia is similar to Virgilia). Source: original publication (Commentariorum de Plantis Africæ Australioris, p. 2. 1835).


**Camarea** A. St.-Hil. 1823 Malpighiaceae- for Manuel Ferreira de Câmara Bittencourt Aguilar e Sá (1762-1835), Brazilian politician and engineer, helped the author while he was sick in Brazil. Not explained in original publication. Source: Premier Mémoire sur le Gynobase p. 369. 1823.

**Cambessedeea** Kunth 1824 Anacardiaceae- for Jacques Cambessèdes (1799-1863), French physician, agronomist, botanist and plant collector, author of


Camellia L. 1753 Theaceae- for Georg Joseph Kamel (Georgius Josephus Camellus) (1661-1706), Moravian missionary, pharmacist, botanist and nature collector in the Mariana Islands and the Philippines (died there), his account of Luzon plants was included in Ray's third volume of Historia plantarum (1704). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 92. 1737.

Cameraria L. 1753 Apocynaceae- for Joachim Camerarius the Younger (1534-1598), German physician, naturalist and botanist, author of Hortus medicus et philosophicus… (1588). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 18. 1703).


Campbellia Wight 1849 Orobanchaceae- for William Hunter Campbell (1814-1883), Scottish botanist, coauthor of Catalogue of British Plants; and for his brother John Campbell (flourished 1830s), military officer in India and plant collector. Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum Indiae Otientalis, page 5 of section titled Explanation of Plates vol. IV. Part III. 1849).

Campderia A. Rich. 1822 Velloziaceae- for Francisco Campderá y Camin (1793-1862), Spanish psychiatrist and botanist, author of Monographie des Rumex. Source: original publication (Bulletin des Sciences, par la Société Philomatique, p. 79. 1822). The name is validly credited to Lagasca y Segura (1821), who did not
explain it, but both being Spanish botanists there’s little doubt that he intended it for Francisco Campderá y Camin.

**Camphusia** de Vriese 1850 Goodeniaceae- for Johannes Camphuys (1634-1695), Dutch colonial administrator, governor-general of the Dutch East Indies. Source: original publication (Nederlandsch Kruidkundig Archief. 2: 149. 1850).

**Campomanesia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Myrtaceae- for Pedro Rodríguez de Campomanes (1723-1802), Spanish lawyer, politician and economist, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Florae peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 72. 1794).

**Canala** Pohl 1831 Loganiaceae- for Emmanuel von Canal (Joseph Emmanuel Malabayla, Count of Canal (1745-1826), Bohemian philanthropist, educator, agricultural reformer and botanist, had a botanical garden. Source: original publication (Plantarum Brasiliae Icones et Descriptiones 2: 63. 1830[1831]).

**Canalia** F. W. Schmidt 1793 Thymelaeaceae- for Emmanuel von Canal (Joseph Emmanuel Malabayla, Count of Canal (1745-1826), Bohemian philanthropist, educator, agricultural reformer and botanist, had a botanical garden. Source: original publication (Neue und seltene Pflanzen, p. 33. 1793).

**Cancrinia** Kar. & Kir. 1842 Asteraceae- for Georg von Cancrin (Kankrin) (Count Yegor Frantsevich Cancrin) (1774-1845), German-Russian military officer and statesman, patron of science. Source: original publication (Bulletin de la Société Impériale des Naturalistes de Moscou 15: 125. 1842).


**Candollea** Labill. 1805 Stylidiaceae- for Augustin Pyramus de Candolle (1778-1841), Swiss botanist, professor at Montpellier and Geneva, produced the first seven volumes of *Prodromus systematis naturalis regni vegetabilis*, author of a set of rules that served as basis for the current code of botanical nomenclature. Source:
original publication (Annales du Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle 6: 451. 1805). The name is validly credited to Mirbel (1803), who did not explain it.

**Cankrienia** de Vriese 1850 Primulaceae- for Bernardus Ewoud Cankrien (1808-1878), Dutch merchant, municipal councilor in Rotterdam, vice president of the Royal Horticultural Society. Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. C-8.

**Capellenia** Hassk. 1844 Dilleniaceae- for Godert van der Capellen (Godert Alexander Gerard Philip, Baron van der Capellen) (1778-1848), Dutch jurist and statesman, governor-general of the Dutch East Indies. Source: original publication (Catalogus Plantarum in Horto Botanico Bogoriensi Cultarum, p. 178. 1844).

**Capellia** Blume 1825 Dilleniaceae- for Godert van der Capellen (Godert Alexander Gerard Philip, Baron van der Capellen) (1778-1848), Dutch jurist and statesman, governor-general of the Dutch East Indies. Source: original publication (Bijdragen tot de flora van Nederlandsch Indië, p. 5. 1825).

**Caperonia** A. St.-Hil. 1825 Euphorbiaceae- for Nöel Caperon (?-1572), French pharmacist in Orleans, discoverer of *Fritillaria meleagris* (snake’s head fritillary, Lazarus bell), killed by a religious mob during the St. Bartholomew's Day massacre. Source: original publication (Histoire des plantes les plus remarquables du Bresil et du Paraguay, p. 244. 1825). See also Les apothecaires et la Reforme p. 41. 1987.

**Caramanica** Tineo 1846 Asteraceae- for Francesco d’Aquino (Francesco Maria Venanzio d’Aquino, principe di Caramanico) (1738-1795), Italian diplomat, ambassador to London and Paris, viceroy of Sicily. Source: original publication (Plantarum Rariorum Siciliae, p. 11. 1846).

**Carelia** Fabr. 1759 Asteraceae- for Pius Nicolaus von Garelli (Pius Nicolaus Carelius) (1675-1739), Austrian-Italian physician, dean at the University of Vienna. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-10.

**Careya** Roxb. 1811 Lecythidaceae- for William Carey (1761-1834), English orientalist, publisher and botanist. Source: original publication (Plants of the Coast


**Cariniana** Casar. 1842 Lecythidaceae- for Eugene Emanuel, Prince of Savoy-Carignan (1816-1888), helped the author during his trip to Brazil. Source: original publication (*Novarum Stirpium Brasiliensium Decades* 4: 36. 1842). See also Burkhardt p. C-11.

**Carionia** Naudin 1851 Melastomataceae- for Jules Émile Carion (1796-1863), French physician and botanist. Source: original publication (*Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique*, sér. 3 15: 312. 1851).


**Carlina** L. 1753 Asteraceae- for King Charles V of the Holy Roman Empire (Carlos I of Spain) (1500-1558). Not explained in original publication. Source: *Critica Botanica* p. 76. 1737. The name was proposed by Tournefort (*Institutiones rei herbariae* 1(2): 500. 1703), who had in mind Charlemagne.

**Carlowizia** Moench 1802 Asteraceae- for Hans Carl von Carlowitz (1645-1714), German tax accountant, administrator of mines and forests, author of *Sylvicultura oeconomica...* (1713), considered the father of sustainable yield forestry. Source: original publication (*Supplementum ad Methodum Plantas*, p. 226. 1802).
**Carludovica** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Cyclanthaceae- for King Carlos IV (1748-1819) and for his wife María Luisa (1751-1819), patrons of botany and the authors’ work. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaee, et chilensis prodromus p. 146. 1794).

**Carmelita** Gay ex DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for Carmen Valdivieso de Uriola, née Gormaz, wife of Colonel Pedro de Alcántara Urriola. Not explained in original publication. Source: Historia física y política de Chile… Botánica 3: 286. 1847. See also: [http://www.euskalnet.net/laviana/gen_hispanas/cepeda2.htm](http://www.euskalnet.net/laviana/gen_hispanas/cepeda2.htm)

**Carmichaelia** R. Br. 1825 Fabaceae- for Dugald Carmichael (1772-1827), Scottish military officer, physician, botanist and plant collector in the Cape, India and other places. Source: original publication (Botanical Register 11: text for plate 912. 1825).

**Carminatia** Moc. ex DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for Bassiani Carminati (1750-1830), Italian physician, professor at Pavia, author of the four-volume *Hygiene, terapeutice, et materia medica*. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 7(1): 267. 1838). See also Wittstein p. 159).

**Carmona** Cav. 1799 Boraginaceae- for Bruno Salvador Carmona (1737-1801), Spanish botanical illustrator, traveled with Peter Löfling to northern South America in 1754. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 5: 22. 1799).


**Carolinea** L. f. 1782 Malvaceae- for Landgravine Caroline Louise of Hesse-Darmstadt (Caroline Louise, Princess of Hesse-Darmstadt, Marquise of Baden) (1723-1783), German natural history enthusiast, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 52. 1781[1782]). See also Wittstein p. 159. Called by the author Sophiae Carolinæ.
Carpenteria  Torr. 1851 Hydrangeaceae- for William Marbury Carpenter (1811-1848), American physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at the Medical College of Louisiana (now Tulane University). Source: original publication (Proceedings of the American Association for the Advancement of Science 4: 192. 1851).

Carradoria  A. DC. 1848 Plantaginaceae- for Giovacchino Carradori (1758-1818), Italian physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Pisa, studied bioluminescence and animals that produce electricity. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 12: 610. 1848).


Carria  Gardner 1846 Theaceae- for Willam Ogle Carr (1802-1856), English Chief Justice and King’s Advocate of Ceylon, “a gentleman who takes a lively interest in all that relates to Horticulture”, helped the author during his stay in the island. Source: original publication (Calcutta Journal of Natural History 7: 8. 1846).

Carrichtera  Adans. 1763 Brassicaceae- for Bartholomäus Carrichter (1510-1567), Swiss physician to Holy Roman Emperors Ferdinand I and Maximillian II. Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 12, 2: 421. 1763).

Carroa  C. Presl 1834 Fabaceae- for Jean de Carro (Johann Carro) (1770-1857), Austrian-Swiss physician, conducted the first smallpox vaccination in the European mainland. Source: original publication (Symbolae Botanicae, sive, Descriptiones et icones plantarum novarum aut minus cognitarum 2: 25. 1834).

Carteretia  A. Rich. 1834 Orchidaceae- for Philip Carteret (1733-1796), British naval officer and explorer, participated in two Royal Navy circumnavigation expeditions. Source: original publication (Voyage de Découverts de L’Astrolabe, Botanique 2: 10. 1834).

**Casalea** A. St.-Hil. 1824 Ranunculaceae- for Manuel Aires de Casal (1754-1821), Portuguese geographer and historian, author of *Corografia Brazilica...* (1817). Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliae Meridionalis 1: 8. 1825[1824].


**Casasia** A. Rich. 1850 Rubiaceae- for Luis de las Casas y Arragorri (1745-1800), Spanish military officer, governor and captain-general of Cuba. Source: original publication (Historia física, política y natural de la Isla de Cuba, Botánica 11: 9. 1850).

**Casearia** Jacq. 1760 Salicaceae- for Johannes Casearius (c.1642-1677), Dutch missionary and herbalist in Batavia, wrote the text for the first volumes of *Hortus Malabaricus*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia… p. 133. 1763.

**Casimiroa** La Llave 1825 Rutaceae- for Casimiro Gómez (?-1815), Otomi Indian from El Cardonal, fought and died during Mexico’s War for Independence. Source: original publication (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 2: 2. 1825).

**Casparia** Kunth 1824 Fabaceae- for Caspar Bauhin (1560-1624), Swiss botanist and professor at Basel, founder of the university’s botanical garden, author of *Pinax Theatri Botanici* (1623). Not explained with the description (Nova generae et species plantarum 6: 317. 1824) but the genus was erected for species of *Bauhinia* and thus evidently dedicated to Caspar Bauhin. See also Wittstein p. 163.

**Cassebeera** Kaulf. 1824 Pteridaceae- for Johann Heinrich Cassebeer (1784-1850), German politician, pharmacist, naturalist and botanist (cryptogams). Source: original publication (Enumeratio Filicum p. 216. 1824).
Cassebeeria  Dennst. 1818 Melastomataceae- for Johann Heinrich Cassebeer (1784-1850), German politician, pharmacist, naturalist and botanist (cryptogams). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-16.

Casselia  Dumort. 1822 Boraginaceae- for Franz Peter Cassel (1784-1821), German botanist, professor at Ghent and director of the botanical garden; and for Frans van Cassel (1745-1835), German gardener and horticulturist at Ghent. Source: original publication (Commentationes Botanicae, p. 21. 1822).

Casselia  Nees & C. Mart. 1823 Verbenaceae- for Franz Peter Cassel (1784-1821), German botanist, professor at Ghent and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Nova Acta Physico-Medica Academiae Caesareae Lepoldino-Carolinae... 11: 74. 1823).


Castelia  Cav. 1801 Verbenaceae- for Juan de Dios Castel, Spanish botanical illustrator and explorer, traveled with Peter Löfling to northern South America in 1754. Source: original publication (Anales de Ciencias Naturales 3: 134. 1801).

Castellia  Tineo 1846 Poaceae- for Pietro Castelli (c.1570-1661), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Messina and founder of the botanical garden, author of Hortus Messanensis (1640). Source: original publication (Plantarum Rariorum Siciliae, p. 27. 1846).

Castelnavia  Tul. & Wedd. 1849 Podostemaceae- for Francis de Laporte de Castelnau (1810-1880), French diplomat, naturalist and research traveler, consul in

**Castiglionia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Euphorbiaceae- for Count Luigi Castiglioni (Ludovico Gomes Castiglioni) (1757-1832), Italian horticulturist and botanist in Milan, traveled to the United States to collect seeds of trees, author of the two-volume *Viaggio negli Stati Uniti dell' America Settentrionale: fatto negli anni 1785, 1786, e 1787* (1790). Source: original publication (Florae peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 139. 1794).

**Castilla** Cerv. 1794 Moraceae- for Juan del Castillo López (Juan Diego José Domingo del Castillo López) (1744-1793), Spanish pharmacist and botanist, participated in the Spanish Royal Botanical Expedition to New Spain. Source: original publication (Gazeta de literatura de México Suppl.: 2. 1794).

**Castilleja** Mutis ex L. f. 1782 Orobancheaceae- for Domingo Castillejo (1744-1793), Spanish surgeon and botanist, professor at the Royal Naval College of Surgery in Cadiz. Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum p. 48. 1781[1782]).


**Castra** Vell. 1829 Asteraceae- for Martinho de Melo e Castro (1716-1795), Portuguese politician and diplomat. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 343. 1825[1829]).

**Catharinea** Ehrh. ex D. Mohr 1803 Polytrichaceae- for Catherine II of Russia (Catherine the Great) (1729-1796). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 165.

**Cathcartia** Hook. f. 1851 Papaveraceae- for John Ferguson (Fergusson) Cathcart (1802-1851), Scottish lawyer, botanist and plant collector in India and South Africa. Source: original publication (Curtis's Botanical Magazine 77: text for plate 4596. 1851). See also Stearn p. 85.


**Cattleya** Lindl. 1821 Orchidaceae- for William Cattley (1788-1835), English merchant and horticulturist (particularly orchids), employed the author to describe and draw his plants. Source: original publication (Collectanea Botanica, text for plate 33. 1821).

**Caulinia** Willd. 1801 Hydrocharitaceae- for Filippo Cavolini (Caulinus) (1756-1810), Italian marine biologist and botanist, professor at Naples and director of the zoological museum. Source: original publication *(Mémoires de l'Académie Royale des Sciences et Belles-Lettres depuis l'Avénement de Fréderic Guillaume II au Thrône 1798: 85. 1801)*. See also Burkhardt p. C-19.

**Causea** Scop. 1777 Chrysobalanaceae- for Hendrik Cause (1648-1699), Flemish engraver in Amsterdam and Antwerp. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-20.

**Cautlea** Royle 1839 Zingiberaceae- for Proby Cautley (Proby Thomas Cautley) (1802-1871), English engineer, geologist and paleontologist in India. Source: original publication *(Illustrations of the Botany... of the Himalayan Mountains... p. 361. 1839)*. See also Burkhardt p. C-20.
Cavanilla Thunb. 1792 Malvaceae- for Antonio José de Cavanilles (1745-1804), Spanish botanist, director of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden, author of the six-volume *Icones et descriptiones plantarum novarum*… (1791-1801). Source: original publication (Nova Genera Plantarum p. 105. 1792). The name is validly credited to Gmelin (1792), who did not explain it.


Cavendishia Lindl. 1835 Ericaceae- for William Cavendish (William George Spencer Cavendish), 6th Duke of Devonshire (1790-1858), English politician and horticulturist, had large gardens, promoted the establishment of Kew Gardens, the common (Cavendish) banana is named after him. Source: original publication (Edwards’s Botanical Register 21: text for plate 1791. 1835). The name was used by Gray (1821), who dedicated his genus simply to Cavendish, sources have presumed that this is William Cavendish.

Cayaponia Silva Manso 1836 Cucurbitaceae- for the Kayapo or Caiapo indians of the southern Amazon; the dedication is indirect, since the author gives to the common names of the plants (purgas de Caiapo) and their medicinal use, especially as antidotes against snake bites.

Caylusea A. St.-Hil. 1837 Resedaceae- for Anne Claude de Caylus (Comte de Caylus) (1692-1765), French antiquary, archeologist and writer, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Deuxième Mémoire sur les Résédacées, p. 29. 1837).
Celsa Vell. 1829 Zygophyllaceae- for Aulus Cornelius Celsius (c.25 BC-c.50), Roman encyclopedist, author of De Medicina. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 174. 1825[1829]). The name was used by Cothenius (1790) without explanation.


Cerdana Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Boraginaceae- for Francisco Cerdá y Rico (1739-1800), Spanish jurist, scholar and writer, patron of the authors’ work and promoter of its publication. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 37. 1794).

Cerdia Moc. & Sessé ex DC. 1828 Caryophyllaceae- for Juan de Dios Vicente de la Cerda (flourished 1787-1803), Mexican botanical illustrator and explorer, participated in expeditions to Central America. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 3: 377. 1828).


Ceresia Pers. 1805 Poaceae- not explained in the original publication. Some sources indicate for Ceres, Roman goddess of agriculture; others indicate for Jean Nicolas Céré (1738-1810), French agronomist and botanist in Mauritius. See Burkhardt p. Epo- 9 and C-33.

Cervantesia Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Santalaceae- for Vicente Cervantes (1755-1829), Spanish-Mexican pharmacist, botanist and plant collector, professor at the University of Mexico and director of Royal Botanical Garden in Mexico City. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 39. 1794).
**Cervia** Rodr. ex Lag. 1816 Boraginaceae- for José Cervi (1663-1748), Italian physician and professor at Parma, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Genera et species plantarum p. 7. 1816).

**Cesatia** Endl. 1838 Araliaceae- for Vincenzo de Cesati (1806-1883), Italian botanist, professor at Naples and director of the botanical garden, coauthor of *Compendio della flora italiana* (1868). Source: original publication (Annalen des Wiener Museums der Naturgeschichte 2: 200. 1838).

**Cespedesia** Goudot 1844 Ochnaceae- for Juan María Céspedes (Juan María Luis Ceferino Céspedes Vivas) (1776-1848), Colombian patriot of the War for Independence and botanist, professor at Santa Fe de Bogotá and founder of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 2: 369. 1844).

**Cevallia** Lag. 1805 Loasaceae- for Pedro Cevallos (1760-1840), Spanish politician and diplomat, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Variedades de Ciencias, Literatura y Artes 2(4): 35. 1805).

**Chabrea** Adans. 1763 Lythraceae- for Dominique Chabrey (Dominicus Chabraeus) (1610-1669), Swiss physician and botanist, author of *Stirpium sciagraphia et icones ex musaeo Dominici Chabraei* (1666). Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 13, 2: 234. 1763).


**Chadsia** Bojer 1842 Fabaceae- for Henry Ducie Chads (1788-1868), British naval officer, took the author in an expedition to Madagascar and the Comoro Islands. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 20: 105-106. 1842). Spelled *Chaldia*.

**Chailletia** DC. 1811 Dichapetalaceae- for Jean Frédéric de Chailllet (1749-1839), Swiss military officer, botanist and plant collector, correspondent of the author.
Chaixia Lapeyr. 1818 Gesneriaceae- for Dominique Chaix (1730-1799), French botanist, worked at the Gap Museum (where part of his herbarium is kept). Source: original publication (Histoire Abrégée des Plantes des Pyrénées Suppl. p. 38. 1818).


Championia Gardner 1846 Gesneriaceae- for John George Champion (1815-1854), English soldier, explorer, botanist and plant collector in the Mediterranean and Asia. Source: original publication (Calcutta Journal of Natural History and Miscellany of the Arts and Sciences in India 6: 486. 1846).


Chaptalia Vent. 1802 Asteraceae- for Jean Antoine Chaptal, Count of Chanteloup (1756-1832), French statesman, physician, chemist and agronomist, professor at Montpellier, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Description des Plantes Nouvelles… Jardin de J. M. Cels, text for plate 61. 1802).
**Chardinia** Desf. 1817 Asteraceae- for Jean Chardin (1643-1713), French jeweler and traveler to the Orient, author of the three-volume *Voyages de Mons. le Chevalier Chardin* (1711). Source: original publication (Mémoires du Muséum d'histoire naturelle 3: 454. 1817).

**Charlwoodia** Sweet 1827 Liliaceae- for George Charlwood (1784-1861), English botanist, horticulturist and seed trader in Covent Garden. Source: original publication (Flora Australasica, text for plate 18. 1827).

**Charpentiera** Gaudich. 1829 Amaranthaceae- for Arsène Charpentier (1781-1818), French chief pharmacist of the navy, supervisor of the author when he was third-class pharmacist, professor at Antwerp. Source: original publication (Voyage autour du monde, entrepris par ordre du roi… exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l’Uranie… Botanique p. 444. 1826 [1829]).

**Chassalia** Comm. ex Poir. 1812 Rubiaceae- for François de Chazal de La Genesté (1731-c.1795), French nobleman, agronomist and planter in Mauritius, acquaintance of the author (who lived there at the time). Not explained in original publication. Source: Mémoires du Muséum d'histoire naturelle 6: 379. 1820.


Chavannesia A. DC. 1844 Apocynaceae- for Édouard Louis Chavannes (1805-1861), Swiss botanist and philanthropist, curator of the Canton de Vaud herbarium, pupil of the author. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 8: 444. 1844).

Cherleria L. 1753 Caryophyllaceae- for Jean Henri Cherler (c.1570-c.1610), Swiss physician and botanist, professor at the Academy in Nîmes, helped Johann Bauhin in the compilation of Historia Plantarum Universalis… (1651). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 109.


Chesneya Lindl. ex Endl. 1840 Fabaceae- for Francis Rawdon Chesney (1789-1872), British military officer and explorer, reported on the feasibility of building the Suez Canal, author of The expedition for the survey of the rivers Euphrates and Tigris… (1850). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 188-189.


Chevreulia Cass. 1817 Asteraceae- for Michel Eugène Chevreul (1786-1889), French chemist and scientist, professor and director of the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, author of an essay on plant chemistry that was inserted in Mirbel’s Éléments de physiologie végétale et de botanique (1815). Source: original publication (Bulletin des Sciences, par la Societe Philomatique 1817: 70. 1817).

**Chomelia** L. 1758 Rubiaceae- for Pierre Jean Baptiste Chomel (1671-1740), French physician, botanist and plant collector, author of *Abrégé de l'histoire des plantes usuelles, dans lequel on donne leurs noms différens françois et latins...* (1712). Source: original publication (Critica Botanica, p. 92. 1737). See also Théis p. 110. The name is validly credited to Jacquin (1760), who also dedicated his genus to P. J. B. Chomel.

**Chorisia** Kunth 1822 Malvaceae- for Ludwig (Louis) Choris (1795-1828), German-Ukranian nature illustrator, participated in the Rurik and other expeditions. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 194.


**Christannia** C. Presl 1835 Salicaceae- for Christian von Prachatitz (1370-1439), Bohemian astronomer, mathematician, physician and botanist, professor at Prague. Source: original publication (Reliquiae Haenkeanae 2: 91. 1835).

**Christia** Moench 1802 Fabaceae- for Johann Ludwig Christ (1739-1813), German entomologist, beekeeper, horticulturist and botanist, author of the two-volume *Vollständige pomologie...* 1809-1812). Source: original publication (Supplementum ad Methodum Plantas, p. 40. 1802).

**Christiana** DC. 1824 Malvaceae- for Christen Smith (1785-1816), Norwegian physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at Oslo, died during an expedition to the Congo River. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 1: 516. 1824).

**Christisonia** Gardner 1847 Orobancheaceae- for Robert Christison (1797-1882), Scottish physician and toxicologist, professor at Edinburgh. Source: original publication (Calcutta Journal of Natural History 8: 154. 1847).

**Christolea** Cambess. 1835 Brassicaceae- for Jules Christol (Jules Marie Gabriel de Christol) (1802-1861), French archeologist, geologist and paleontologist, professor at Montpellier, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Voyage dans l'Inde 4(Botanique): 17. 1835).


**Cieca** Adans. 1763 Euphorbiaceae- Pedro de Cieza de León (c.1520-1554), Spanish conquistador and historian, author of *La chronica del Peru, nuevamente escrita, por Pedro de Cieça de Leon, vezino de Sevilla* (1554). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-34. The name is validly credited to Medikus (1787), who did not explain it.

**Cienfuegosia** Cav. 1787 Malvaceae- for Bernardo de Cienfuegos (1580-1640), Spanish physician and botanist, author of an unpublished seven-volume *Historia de las plantas*. Source: original publication (Monadelphiae Classis Dissertationes Decem, part 3, p. 174. 1787).

**Cinchona** L. 1753 Rubiaceae- for Francisca Enriquez de Rivera, Countess of Cinchón from her marriage to Luis Gerónimo Fernández de Cabrera Bobadilla, fourth count of Chincón and viceroy of Peru (1629-1639), returned to Europe with bark from the cinchona tree⁴. Some sources call her Ana de Osorio. Not explained in original publication. Source: *Linnaeus’ Philosophia Botanica*, p. 185. 2003. See also Burkhardt p. C-35 and *A memoir of the Lady Ana de Osorio, countess of Chinchon and vice-queen of Peru (A.D. 1629-39) with a plea for the correct spelling of the Chinchona genus*, 1874.

---

⁴ Used to extract quinine, for a long time the only effective medicine against malaria.
Clairvillea DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Joseph Philippe de Clairville (1742-1830), French-Swiss entomologist and botanist, established a botanical garden in Winterthur, author of Manuel d'herborisation en Suisse et en Valais… (1811). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 636. 1836). The name was used by Hegetschweiler (1826) without explanation.

Clappertonia Meisn. 1837 Malvaceae- for Hugh Clapperton (1788-1827), Scottish naval officer and explorer in Africa, author of Hugh Clapperton's travels in Sahara and Fezzan (1822-25). Source: original publication (Plantarum vascularium generae secundum ordines ... 1: 36, 2: 38. 1837).


Clarisia Abat 1792 Basellaceae- for Miguel Barnades Claris (1750-1801), Spanish physician and botanist, professor at the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Memorias académicas de la Real Sociedad de Medicina y demás Ciencias de Sevilla 10: 436. 1792). The name is validly credited to Ruiz & Pavón (1794), who also dedicated their genus to Miguel Barnades Claris.

Clarkia Pursch 1813 Onagraceae- for William Clark (1770-1838), American military officer, cartographer, explorer and plant collector with Meriwether Lewis in the Lewis and Clark Expedition. Source: original publication (Flora Americae Septentrionalis… 1: 260. 1814[1813]). See also Stearn p. 96.

Claudia Opiz 1853 Poaceae- for Claude Gay (1800-1873), French botanist and plant collector, lived in Chile and acquired its nationality, author of the multi-volume Historia física y política de Chile (1844-1871) whose botany section is commonly known as Flora Chilena. Not explained in original publication. Source: Clifford and Bostock p. 73.

Clausena Burm. f. 1768 Rutaceae- for Peder Clausøn (Claussen) Friis (1545-1614), Danish-Norwegian historian, naturalist and botanist, translator of
valuable Old Norse writings. Not explained in original publication. Source: Baines p. 96.

**Clausia** Korn.-Trotzky 1834 Brassicaceae- for Karl Ernst Claus (1796-1864), Baltic-Russian pharmacist, chemist, and botanist, professor at Kazan State University, discovered the element ruthenium. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 205.


**Clavigera** DC 1836 Asteraceae- for Francisco Javier Clavigero (1731-1787), Mexican-Spanish educator and historian, author of *Historia antigua de México* (1780). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 128. 1836).

**Clavija** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Primulaceae- for José Clavijo Fajardo (1726-1806), Spanish translator, journalist and publicist, translated into Spanish Buffon's *Histoire Naturelle*. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 142. 1794).

**Claytonia** L. 1753 Montiaceae- for John Clayton (c.1695-1773), English-American jurist, botanist and plant collector in Virginia, his plants were described by Gronovius in *Flora Virginica* (1739), correspondent of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica, p. 77. 1737. See also Wittstein p. 205.


**Cleghornia** Wight 1848 Apocynaceae- for Hugh Cleghorn (Hugh Francis Clarke Cleghorn) (1820-1895), Madras-born Scottish physician, botanist and forest conservator, professor at the Madras Medical College and at Edinburgh, author of
The forests and gardens of South India (1861). Source: original publication (Plantarum Indiae Orientalis 4(2): 5. 1848).

Clelia Casar. 1845 Fabaceae- for Clelia Durazzo Grimaldi, née Durazzo Pallavicini (1760-1830), Italian marchesa, botanist and plant collector, prepared a large herbarium, founded in Genoa the Giardino botanico Clelia Durazzo Grimaldi. Source: original publication (Novarum Stirpium Brasiliensium Decades, 10: 84. 1845).

Clementea Cav. 1802 Marattiaceae- for Simón de Rojas Clemente y Rubio (1777-1827), Spanish botanist and plant collector, librarian at the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden, author of Variedades de la vid común que vegetan en Andalucía (1807). Source: original publication (Descripción de las Plantas, p. 553. 1802).

Cleobula Vell. 1829 Fabaceae- for Cleobulus (Kleobulus of Lindos) (flourished 6th century BC), Greek poet, one of the seven sages of Greece, wrote about agriculture. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 187. 1825[1829]).

Cleobulia Mart. ex Benth. 1837 Fabaceae- for Cleobulus (Kleobulus of Lindos) (flourished 6th century BC), Greek poet, one of the seven sages of Greece, wrote about agriculture. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 206.

Clercia Vell. 1829 Celastraceae- for Georges Louis Leclerc, Comte de Buffon (1707-1788), French naturalist, director of the Jardin du Roi (Jardin des Plantes), published 36 volumes of his encyclopedia Histoire Naturelle. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 30. 1825[1829]). See also Burkhardt p. C-39.

Clermontia Gaudich. 1829 Campanulaceae- for Aimé Marie Gaspard de Clermont-Tonnere (1779-1865), French military officer and politician, minister of the navy and the colonies. Source: original publication (Voyage autour du monde, entrepris par ordre du roi... exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l’Uranie... Botanique p. 459. 1829).

Cleyera Thunb. 1783 Pentaphylacaceae- for Andreas Cleyer (1634-c.1698), German pharmacist and botanist in Asia, had a botanical garden, author of the
first book about Chinese medicine (*Specimen medicinae Sinicae*... 1682). Source: original publication (Nova Genera Plantarum part 3: 69. 1783). See also Quattrocchi 1: 561. The name was used by Adanson (1763) without explanation.

**Cleyria** Neck. 1790 Fabaceae- for Andreas Cleyer (1634-c.1698), German pharmacist and botanist in Asia, had a botanical garden, author of *Specimen medicinae Sinicae*... 1682). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C 39-40.

**Clidemia** D. Don 1823 Melastomataceae- for Clidemius, 4th century BC Greek historian, wrote about nature and plants. Source: original publication (Memoirs of the Wernerian Natural History Society 4: 307. 1823).

**Cliffortia** L. 1753 Rosaceae- for George Clifford (1685-1760), Dutch merchant, banker and naturalist, governor of the Dutch East India Company, had a very large garden described by Linnaeus in *Hortus Cliffortianus* (1738), very important patron of Linnaeus during his stay in Holland. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus, p. 463. 1738.

**Cliftonia** Banks ex C. F. Gaertn. 1807 Cyrillaceae- for William Clifton, English jurist and botanist, chief justice of West Florida (1764), the plant was discovered by a servant sent to collect plants. Not explained in original publication. Source: Stearn p. 97.

**Clintonia** Dougl. ex Lindl. 1829 Campanulaceae- for DeWitt Clinton (1769-1828), American politician, sixth governor of New York, promoted the construction of the Erie Canal, patron of natural science. Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 15: text for plate 1241. 1829). The name is validly credited to Rafinesque (1818), who did not explain it.

**Clivia** Lindl. 1828 Amaryllidaceae- for Charlotte Percy, Duchess of Northumberland, née Charlotte Florentia Clive (1787-1866), English noblewoman and horticulturist, governess of Queen Victoria, the plant used to describe the genus flowered in her garden. Source: original publication (Botanical Register 14: text for plate 1182. 1828).

Clowesia Lindl. 1843 Orchidaceae- for John Clowes (1777-1846), English orchidist, the plant used to describe the genus flowered in his garden at Broughton Hall, near Manchester. Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 29: text for plate 39. 1843).

Clusia L. 1753 Clusiaceae- for Carolus Clusius (Charles de l'Écluse) (1526-1609), French physician, botanist and traveler, professor at Leiden and director of the botanical garden. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 21. 1703).

Clutia L. 1753 Peraceae- for Outgert Cluyt (Augerius Clutius) (1577-1636), Dutch physician, entomologist, botanist and plant collector in Europe and northern Africa. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 92. 1737. See also The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants- http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-E.html. The name was proposed by Boerhaave and according to some sources it was also dedicated to Outgert Cluyt's father, Direk Outgaertstz Cluyt (1546-1598), first director of the Leiden Botanical Garden; however, the 1634 date provided by Linnaeus applies only to Outgert.

Coa Mill. 1754 Celastraceae- for Hippocrates (Hippocrates of Kos) (c.460-c.370 BC), Greek physician, considered one of the fathers of botany. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 8. 1703).

Cobaea Cav. 1791 Polemoniaceae- for Bernabé Cobo (1582-1657), Spanish historian and naturalist in Mexico and Peru (died there), described the cinchona bark, author of the three-part Historia del nuevo mundo (written 1653, published 1890). Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 1: 11. 1791).

**Cocchia** Boehm. 1770 Amaranthaceae- for Antonio Cocchi (1695-1758), Italian scholar, physician and naturalist. Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. C-42.

**Cogswellia** Spreng. 1820 Apiaceae- for Joseph Cogswell (Joseph Green Cogswell) (1786-1871), American lawyer, librarian, bibliographer and naturalist, professor at Harvard, visited Europe frequently and met many intellectuals. Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 6: XLVIII. 1820). See also Burkhardt p. C-43.

**Cohnia** Kunth 1850 Asparagaceae- for Ferdinand Cohn (Ferdinand Julius Cohn) (1828-1898), German botanist and microbiologist, professor at Breslau and director of the botanical museum, author of *Kryptogamen-Flora von Schlesien* (1878). Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Omnium Hucusque Cognitarum 5: 35-36. 1850).

**Colbertia** Salisb. 1807 Dilleniaceae- for Jean Baptiste Colbert (1619-1683), French politician and administrator, minister of finances under Louis XIV, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (The Paradisus Londinensis, text for plate LXXIII. 1807).


**Colea** Bojer ex Meisn. 1837 Bignoniaceae- for Lowry Cole (Galbraith Lowry Cole) (1772-1842), British military officer, governor of Mauritius and of the Cape Colony, promoted the establishment of the Royal College at Port Louis (Mauritius) and appointed the author to a professorship in botany. Not explained in original publication. Source: Curtis's botanical magazine 55: text for plate 1817. 1828. The name was published validly by Meisner (1840) without mentioning the etymology.
**Colebrookea** Sm. 1806 Lamiaceae- for Henry Thomas Colebrooke (1765-1837), English orientalist, botanist and plant collector, chief judge of the Supreme Civil and Criminal Courts for the natives of Bengal, author of *Description of select Indian Plants* (1819). Source: original publication (Exotic Botany 2: 111. 1806).

**Colebrookia** Donn ex T. Lestib. 1841 Zingiberaceae- for Henry Thomas Colebrooke (1765-1837), English orientalist, botanist and plant collector, chief judge of the Supreme Civil and Criminal Courts for the natives of Bengal, author of *Description of select Indian Plants* (1819). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-44. Spelled Colebrockia.

**Colensoa** Hook. f. 1852 Campanulaceae- for William Colenso (1811-1899), English ethnologist, botanist and plant collector in New Zealand, sent many plants to Kew Gardens. Source: original publication (Flora Novae-Zelandiae 1: 157. 1852).

**Coletia** Vell. 1829 Mayacaceae- for Philibert Collet (1643-1718), French lawyer and botanist, author of *Catalogue des plantes que l'on trouve autour de la ville de Dijon* (1702). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 33. 1825[1829]).

**Colignonia** Endl. 1837 Nyctaginaceae- for Jean Nicolas Collignon (1762-1788), French gardener, botanist and plant collector, died in the La Pérouse expedition. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-45.

**Colladoa** Cav. 1799 Poaceae- for Luis Collado (1520-1589), Spanish physician and professor at Valencia, author of *Epitome medices sive tractatus de materia medica et de plantis* (1561). Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 5: 37. 1799).

**Colladonia** DC. 1830 Apiaceae- for Louis Théodore Frédéric Colladon (1792-1862), Swiss physician and botanist, pupil of the author. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 240. 1830). The name is validly credited to Sprengel (1824), who did not explain it.

**Collaea** DC. 1825 Fabaceae- for Luigi Aloysius Colla (1766-1848), Italian lawyer, politician and botanist, had a botanical garden near Turin, author of the six-
volume *L'antologista botanico* (1813-1814) and *Hortus Ripulensis*... (1824). Not explained in original publication. Source: Mémoires sur la famille des légumineuses, p. 244. 1825.

**Collania** Schult. & Schult. f. 1830 Amaryllidaceae- for Luigi Aloysius Colla (1766-1848), Italian lawyer, politician and botanist, had a botanical garden near Turin, author of the six-volume *L'antologista botanico* (1813-1814) and *Hortus Ripulensis*... (1824). Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 7(2): LIII. 1830).

**Collea** Lindl. 1823 Orchidaceae- for Thomas Colley (flourished 1820’s-1830’s), British gardener at Fairburn Nursery in Oxford, orchid specialist and collector of these plants for Bateman in British Guiana. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 1: 583. See also Dictionary of British & Irish Botanists and Horticulturists, p. 160. 1994.

**Colletia** Comm. ex Juss. 1789 Rhamnaceae- for Philibert Collet (1643-1718), French lawyer and botanist, author of *Catalogue des plantes que l'on trouve autour de la ville de Dijon* (1702). Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum, p. 380. 1789). See also Quattrocchi 1: 584 and Biographie universelle ancienne et moderne, 9: 258-269. 1813. The name was used by Scopoli (1777) without explanation.


**Collinsia** Nutt. 1817 Plantaginaceae- for Zaccheus Collins (1764-1831), American merchant, naturalist and botanist, patron of natural science. Source: original publication (Journal of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia 1(1): 190. 1817).

Colmeiroa  Reuter 1842 Phyllanthaceae- for Miguel Colmeiro y Penido (1816-1901), Spanish physician and botanist, professor and director of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden, author of *La botánica y los botánicos de la península hispano-lusitana* (1858). Source: original publication (Bibliotheque Universelle de Geneve n.s. 38: 215. 1842).

Cologania Kunth 1824 Fabaceae- for the Cologan family "of Port Orotavo in Tenerife, from whom the men of science visiting this island experience the greatest hospitality”. Original publication not found. Source: Paxton p. 150.

Colona Cav. 1798 Malvaceae- for Christopher Columbus (c.1450-1506). Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 4: 47. 1798).

Colquhounia Wall. 1822 Lamiaceae- for Robert Colquhoun (Sir Robert David Colquhoun) (1786-1838), British military officer and plant collector in India, patron of the Calcutta Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 13: 608. 1822).


Columbia Pers. 1806 Malvaceae- for Christopher Columbus (c.1450-1506). Source: original publication (Synopsis Plantarum 2: 66. 1806).

Columella Lour. 1790 Vitaceae- for Columella (Lucius Junius Moderatus Columella) (c.4-c.70), Roman farmer and agricultural writer born in current Cadiz, author of the 12-volume *Res rustica*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 1: 588.

**Columellia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Columelliaceae- for Columella (Lucius Junius Moderatus Columella) (c.4-c.70), Roman farmer and agricultural writer born in current Cadiz, author of the 12-volume *Res rustica*. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaee, et chilensis prodromus p. 3. 1794).

**Columnea** L. 1753 Gesneriaceae- for Fabio Colonna (Fabius Columna, Columnius) (1567-1640), Italian naturalist and botanist in Naples, rejected the use of leaves for classification in favor of flowers and fruits, author of *Phytobasanos* (1592, included the first copper-pate illustrations). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 28. 1703).

**Colvillea** Bojer 1834 Fabaceae- for Charles Colville (1770-1843), Scottish military officer, governor of Mauritius, patron of naturalists. Source: original publication (Curtis’s Botanical Magazine 61: text for plates 3325 and 3326. 1834).

**Combesia** A. Rich. 1848 Crassulaceae- for Edmond Combes (1812-1848), French diplomat and explorer in Abyssinia with Maurice Tamisier, died in Damascus of cholera. Source: original publication (Tentamen Florae Abyssinicae seu Enumeratio Plantarum... 1: 308. 1848).

**Commelina** L. 1753 Commelinaceae- for Jan (Johannes) Commelin (1629-1692), Dutch merchant and botanist in Amsterdam, director of the botanical garden (Hortus Medicus, Hortus Botanicus); for his nephew Caspar Commelin (1668-1731), physician and botanist, professor at the Collegium Medicum, author of *Flora Malabarica sive Horti Malabarici catalogus exhibens...* (1769); and for Caspar’s son Caspar, who died young, before publishing on botany. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who dedicated the name to Jan and Caspar (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 48. 1703), Linnaeus added the third Commelin. The flowers have two large petals and a small one, the first two represent Jan and Caspar, the small one represents the third Commelin (Critica Botanica p. 79. 1737).

**Commersona** Sonn. 1776 Lecythidaceae- for Philibert Commerson (Commerçon) (1727-1773), French physician, naturalist, botanist and explorer,
participated in Bougainville’s circumnavigation expedition, stayed in Mauritius and

**Commersonia** J. R. Forst. & G. Forst. 1775 Malvaceae- for Philibert
Commerson (Commerçon) (1727-1773), French physician, naturalist, botanist and
explorer, participated in Bougainville’s circumnavigation expedition, stayed in
Mauritius and died there. Source: original publication (Characteres Generum
Plantarum, p. 44. 1775).

**Comolia** DC. 1828 Melastomataceae- for Giuseppe Comolli (1780-1849), Italian
botanist and agronomist, professor at Pavia, author of the seven-volume *Flora

**Comparettia** Poepp. & Endl. 1836 Orchidaceae- for Andrea Comparetti
(1745-1801), Italian physician, botanist and plant physiologist, professor at Padua,
author of *Prodromo di fisica vegetabile* (1791). Source: original publication (Nova
Genera ac Species Plantarum quas in Regno Chilensi, Peroviano et in Terra
Amazonica 1: 42. 1835[1836]).

**Comperia** K. Koch 1849 Orchidaceae- for Charles Compère (Komper)
(flourished 1820-1830), military officer and botanist. The genus was erected for
*Orchis comperiana* Steven, who dedicated the species to its discoverer, Mr. Compère,
1849; for *Orchis comperiana*: Nouveau Mémoires de la Société Impériale des

**Comptonia** L'Hér. ex Aiton 1789 Myricaceae- for Henry Compton (1632-1713),
English clergyman and horticulturist, bishop of London, had a large garden at

**Condalia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Rubiaceae- for Antonio Condal, Spanish physician
and botanist, traveled with Peter Löfling to northern South America in 1754.
Source: original publication (Florae peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 11.
The name is validly credited to Cavanilles (1799), who also dedicated his genus to Antonio Condal.

**Condaminea** DC. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Charles Marie de la Condamine (1701-1774), French mathematician, astronomer, geographer and explorer, participated in the Spanish-French Geodesic Mission to South America. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 402. 1830).

**Conradia** Mart. 1829 Liliaceae- for Conrad Gesner (1516-1565), Swiss scholar, physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Zurich and founder of the botanical garden, author of *Historia plantarum* and the five-volume *Historia animalium* (1551-1558). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum… 3: 38. 1829). The name is validly credited to Rafinesque (1825), who did not explain it.

**Conradia** Nutt. 1834 Scrophulariaceae- for Solomon White Conrad (1779-1831), American mineralogist, geologist and botanist, professor at the University of Pennsylvania. Source: original publication (Journal of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia 7(1): 89. 1834).

**Conringia** Heist. ex Fabr. 1759 Brassicaceae- for Hermann Conring (1606-1681), German legal scholar, physician and naturalist, author of *De origine juris Germanici…* (1643). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 224.

**Consuegria** Caldas 1810 Incertae sedis- for Sinforoso Mutis y Consuegra (1773-1822), Colombian botanist, participated in the Spanish Royal Expedition to the Kingdom of New Grenada (organized by his uncle José Celestino Mutis) and succeeded him as head of the project. Source: original publication (Semanario del Nuevo Reino de Granada 3: 22. 1810).

**Contarena** Adans. 1763 Asteraceae- for Nicolò Contarini (1552-1631), Venetian nobleman and senator, patron of botany, owned a botanical garden; or for Giovanni Matteo Contarini (?-1507), Venetian nobleman and cartographer. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-51.
**Contarenia** Vand. 1788 Scrophulariaceae- for Nicolò Contarini (1552-1631), Venetian nobleman and senator, patron of botany, owned a botanical garden; or for Giovanni Matteo Contarini (?-1507), Venetian nobleman and cartographer. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-51.

**Cookia** Sonn. 1782 Rutaceae- for Captain James Cook (1728-1779), English navigator, cartographer and explorer, led three circumnavigation expeditions. Source: original publication (Voyage aux Indes Orientales 2: 231. 1782).

**Cooperia** Herb. 1836 Amaryllidaceae- for Joseph Cooper (flourished 1820s-1840s), English gardener to Earl FitzWilliam at Wentworth House (Yorkshire), under his care flowered the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 22: text for plate 1835. 1836). See also Dictionary of British & Irish Botanists and Horticulturists, p. 167. 1994.

**Copernicia** Mart. ex Endl. 1837 Arecaceae- for Nicolaus Copernicus (1473-1543), Prussian-Polish physician and astronomer, author of *De Revolutionibus Orbium Coelestium* (1543). Not explained in original publication. Source: Historia naturalis palmarum 3: 242. 1838.

**Coppensia** Dumort. 1835 Orchidaceae- for Bernard Coppens (1756-1801), Belgian botanist, professor at Ghent and first director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Nouveaux Mémoires de l'Academie Royale des Sciences et belles Lettres de Bruxelles 9(3): 10. 1835).


**Coquebertia** Brongn. 1833 Fabaceae- for the French family Coquebert de Montret, various members of which distinguished themselves in science; the author mentions Charles Étienne Coquebert de Montbret (1755-1831), Antoine François Ernest Coquebert de Montbret (1780-1801), Eugène Barthélémy Coquebert de Montbret (1785-1847), Anton Coquebert de Montbret, and Francois Coquebert de Montbret (1805-1836). Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles (Paris) 30: 111. 1833). See also Burkhardt p. C-52.
Corbichonia Scop. 1777 Lophiocarpaceae- probably for Jean Corbichon (flourished 1375-1400), French writer and translator, author of an important translation as part of Charles V’s effort to substitute Latin with French as the language of learning. Not explained in original publication. Source: The Eponym Dictionary of South African Plants- http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-F.html

Cordae Nees 1833 Pallaviciniaceae- for August Carl Joseph Corda (1809-1849), Czech physician, paleontologist and botanist, author of Beiträge zur Flora der Vorwelt (1845). Source: original publication (Flora 16: 401. 1833). See also Wittstein p. 226. The name was used by Sprengel (1831) without explanation.

Cordia L. 1753 Boraginaceae- for Valerius Cordus (1515-1544), German physician, pharmacist and botanist, professor at Wittenberg, author of the five-volume Historia Plantarum (1544). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 92. 1737. The name was proposed by Plumier (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 13. 1703), who included Valerius’ father, Euricius Cordus (1486-1535), pharmacist and botanist, professor at Erfurt, Marburg and Bremen.

Cordiada Vell. 1829 Boraginaceae- some sources indicate for Valerius Cordus (1515-1544), German physician, pharmacist and botanist, professor at Wittenberg, author of the five-volume Historia Plantarum (1544); the original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 99. 1825[1829] indicates for its similarity to Cordia.


**Cornacchinia** Endl. 1841 Apocynaceae- not explained in the original publication. Quattrocchi (1: 228) indicates for Marco Cornacchini (?-1621), Italian physician and professor at Pisa; Burkhardt (p. C-53) adds as an option Marco’s brother Orazio Cornacchini (?-1608), botanist and plant collector, professor at Padua and Pisa. Their father, Tomas Cornacchini, was also physician and professor at Pisa. See also *Biographie Universelle ancienne et moderne* 9: 597. 1813.

**Cornelia** Ard. 1764 Lythraceae- for Marco Giuseppe Cornaro (Cornelius) (1727-1779), Italian bishop, had a rich botanical library and a garden in Vicenza. Source: original publication (*Animadversionum Botanicarum Specimen Alterum*, p. 12. 1764). See also Burkhardt p. C-54.

**Cornidia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Hydrangeaceae- for José Andrés Cornide de Folgueria y Saavedra (1734-1803), Spanish humanist, geographer and naturalist. Source: original publication (*Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus* p. 53. 1794).

**Cornutia** L. 1753 Lamiaceae- for Jacques Philippe Cornut (1606-1651), French physician and botanist, professor at the Faculty of Medicine in Paris, author of *Canadensium plantarum…* (1635). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (*Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera*, p. 33. 1703).

**Corraea** Sm. 1798 Rutaceae- for José Correia da Serra (José Francisco Correia de Serra (1750-1823), Portuguese scholar, diplomat and botanist, cofounder of the Academia Real das Ciências de Lisboa. Source: original publication (*Transactions of the Linnean Society of London* 4: 219-220. 1798).

**Correa** Andrews 1798 Rutaceae- for José Correia da Serra (José Francisco Correia de Serra (1750-1823), Portuguese scholar, diplomat and botanist, cofounder of the Academia Real das Ciências de Lisboa. Source: original publication (*Botanist's Repository…* 1: text for plate 18. 1798).

**Corsinia** Raddi 1818 Corsiniaceae- for Tomasso Corsini (Prince Corsini) (1767-1856), Italian nobleman, politician and diplomat, French senator under Napoleon’s First Empire. Source: original publication (Opusculo Scientifici 2: 354. 1818).

**Cortesia** Cav. 1798 Boraginaceae- for Hernán Cortés (1485-1547), Spanish conquistador of Mexico. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 4: 53. 1798).

**Corthumia** Rchb. 1841 Geraniaceae- for Luise Corthum (1773-1840), German gardener in Zerbst, daughter of gardener and horticulturist Johann Carl Corthum (1740-1815). Source: original publication (Der Deutsche Botaniker. Das Herbarienbuch, p. 201. 1841). See also Burkhardt p. C-56.

**Cortia** DC. 1830 Apiaceae- for Bonaventura Corti (1729-1813), Italian meteorologist and naturalist, professor at Reggio Emilia. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 187. 1830).

**Cortusa** L. 1753 Primulaceae- for Giacomo Antonio Cortuso (1513-1603), Italian botanist and traveler, prefect of the Padua Botanical Garden, author of *L'horto dei simplici di Padova* (1592). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 92. 1737.


**Corvisartia** Mérat 1812 Asteraceae- for Jean Nicolas Corvisart (1755-1821), French physician to Napoleon and Josephine, professor at the Collège de France. Source: original publication (Nouvelle Flore des Environs de Paris, p. 328. 1812).

**Cosmibuena** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Chrysobalanaceae- for Francisco Antonio Cosme Bueno y Alegre (1711-1798), Spanish physician, mathematician and geographer in Peru, author of *Geografía del Perú virreinal (siglo XVIII)*. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaec, et chilensis prodromus p. 10. 1794). The name is validly credited to the same authors (1802).

**Cossinia** Comm. ex Lam. 1786 Sapindaceae- for Joseph François Charpentier de Cossigny (1736-1809), French engineer, traveler, horticulturist and botanist, established gardens in Mauritius and imported plants from China and the East. Source: original publication (Encyclopédie Méthodique, Botanique 2: 132. 1786).


**Costa** Vell. 1829 Rutaceae- some sources indicate for Cristóvão da Costa (see Acosta Adanson); the original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 20. 1825[1829]) indicates from the littoral habitat of the plant.


**Cottea** Kunth 1829 Poaceae- for Johann Georg Freiherr Cotta von Cottendorf (1796-1863), German publisher and patron of science. Source: original publication (Révision des Graminées 1: 84. 1829).

**Cottendorfia** Schult. & Schult. f. 1830 Bromeliaceae- for Johann Georg Freiherr Cotta von Cottendorf (1796-1863), German publisher and patron of science. Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 7(2): LXV. 1830).
Cottonia Wight 1851 Orchidaceae- for Fredrick (Frederic) Conyers Cotton (1807-1901), English military officer, Madras Public Works Commissioner, horticulturist and plant collector in India, “successful cultivator of Orchideous plants, and who has now a large, and for India, unique collection in his conservatory in Ootacamund.” Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum Indiae Orientalis 5: 21. 1851).


Courantia Lem. 1851 Crassulaceae- for James Courant (?-1843), from Ingouville (near Le Havre), apparently an amateur botanist and friend of the author. Source: original publication (Le Jardin Fleuriste 1: Misc. p. 93. 1851).


Courtoisia Nees 1834 Cyperaceae- for Richard Joseph Courtois (1806-1835), Belgian physician and botanist, director of the Liège Botanical Garden, coauthor of the three-volume Compendium florae belgicae (1828-1836). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-58. The name was used by Reichenbach (1829) without explanation.

**Coussarea** Aubl. 1775 Rubiaceae- probably for the Coussari or Kusari tribe of French Guiana and Brazil. Not explained in original publication. Source: *Typification and etymology of Aublet’s Rubiaceae names*. Taxon 64(3): 602. 2015.

**Coutinia** Vell. 1799 Apocynaceae- for Francisco Maurício de Sousa Coutinho (1764-1823), Portuguese governor and captain-general of Grão Pará and Amazonas provinces, patron of natural science, horticulture and botany. Source: original publication (Quinografia Portuguesa, p. 169. 1799).

**Covellia** Gasp. 1844 Moraceae- for Nicola Covelli (1790-1829), Italian mineralogist and naturalist, professor at Naples. Source: original publication (Nova Genera, quae super nonnullis Fici speciebus struebat, p. 10. 1844).

**Covilhamia** Korth. 1848 Malvaceae- for Pêro (Pedro) da Covilhã (c.1460-c.1526), Portuguese diplomat and explorer in the Middle East, India and Ethiopia (died there). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-59.


**Crabbea** Harv. 1838 Acanthaceae- for George Crabbe (1754-1832), English poet, surgeon and entomologist, "whose poems are full of botanical illusions". Source: original publication (The genera of South African plants, arranged... p. 276. 1838). The name is validly credited to the same author (Harvey [1842]), who used it for another genus of Acanthaceae because the first one was identical to *Barleria*.
Crafordia Raf. 1814 Fabaceae- for John Crawford (1764-1813), Irish physician and naturalist, professor at the University of Maryland, gave the author a small European herbarium. Source: original publication (Specchio delle Scienze 1: 157. 1814).

Crantzia Nutt. 1818 Apiaceae- for Heinrich Johann Nepomuk von Crantz (1722-1799), Luxembourgian-Austrian physician and botanist. Source: original publication (The Genera of North American Plants 1: 177. 1818). The name was used by Scopoli (1777) and Swartz (1788) without explanation.


Crassina Scepin 1758 Asteraceae- for Stepan Petrovich Krasheninnikov (1711-1755), Russian naturalist, geographer and explorer of Siberia, professor at St. Petersburg and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (De Acido Vegetabili, p. 22. 1758).


Cratova L. 1753 Capparaceae- for Crateuas (Cratevas), 1st century BC Greek pharmacist and physician. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 92. 1737.


**Crawfurdia** Wall. 1826 Gentianaceae- for John Crawfurd (1783-1868), Scottish physician and resident (governor) of Singapore, traveled with the author to Burma. Source: original publication (Tentamen Florae Napalensis Illustratae, p. 63. 1826).

**Crescentia** L. 1753 Bignoniaceae- for Pietro de' Crescenzi (c.1223-1320), Italian jurist, agronomist and naturalist, author of *Ruralia commoda* or *Liber ruralium commodorum* (1471). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 92. 1737.


**Crowea** Sm. 1798 Rutaceae- for James Crowe (1750-1807), English politician, surgeon and botanist (specialist in willows), mayor of Norwich two times. Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 4: 222. 1798).

**Cruckshanksia** Hook. 1831 Geraniaceae- for Alexander Cruckshanks (flourished 1820s-1850s), English botanist and plant collector in Europe, Chile and Peru, discovered the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Botanical Miscellany 2: 211. 1831). The name is validly credited to Hooker & Arnott (1833), who repeat the etymology; it was used by Miers (1826) without explanation.

**Crudia** Schreb. 1789 Fabaceae- for Crudy, plant collector in the Bahama Islands before 1810. Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum, p. 282. 1789). See also Burkhardt p. C-63.
**Crusea** Cham. & Schltdl. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Carl Friedrich Wilhelm Cruse (1803-1873), German-Latvian physician, pharmacist and botanist, professor at Königsberg, wrote about Cape Rubiaceae. Source: original publication (Linnaea 5: 165. 1830). See also Quattrocchi 1: 649. *Crusea* Richard (1830) is also for Carl Friedrich Wilhelm Cruse.

**Czernaevia** Endl. 1839 Apiaceae- for Vasilii Matveievich Czernajew (1794-1871), Russian botanist (mycologist) and plant collector, professor at Kharkiv. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-64.

**Cuba** Scop. 1777 Fabaceae- for Johannes de Cuba (Johann Wonnecke von Kaub), German physician and naturalist, author of *Hortus Sanitatis* (1491). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-64.

**Cubaea** Schreber 1789 Fabaceae- for Johannes de Cuba (Johann Wonnecke von Kaub), German physician and naturalist, author of *Hortus Sanitatis* (1491). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 140.

**Cuellaria** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Clethraceae- for Juan de Cuéllar (c.1739-1801), Spanish pharmacist and botanist, participated in the Spanish Royal Expedition to the Philippines (1786-1797), established there a botanical garden. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 59. 1794).

**Cuitlauzina** La Llave & Lex. 1825 Orchidaceae- for Cuitlahuatzin (honorific form of Cuitláhuac), ruler of Itzapalapa, spent much effort to provide the gardens of his domain with very rare trees and plants. Source: original publication (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 2: 33. 1825). Two Cuitlahuatzins ruled Itzapalapa: Huehua Cuitlahuatzin and his grandson Cuitláhuac (1476-1520).

**Cullen** Medik. 1787 Fabaceae- for William Cullen (1710-1790), Scottish chemist, pharmacist and physician, professor at Glasgow and Edinburgh. Not explained in original publication. Source: *The Eponym Dictionary of African Plants* - [http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-F.html](http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-F.html)
Cullenia  Wight 1851 Malvaceae- for William Cullen (1785-1862), British military officer and meteorologist, resident (governor) of Travancore (India). Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum Indiae Orientalis 5(1): 23. 1851).

Cullumia  R. Br. 1813 Asteraceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 245) indicates for Thomas Gery Cullum (Sir Thomas Gery Cullum, 7th Baronet) (1741-1831), English physician and botanist, author of *Flore Anglice specimen imperfectum et ineditum* (1774); Burkhardt (p. C-65) adds as an option his brother John Cullum, 6th Baronet (1733-1785), antiquary interested in science. See also *The Eponym Dictionary of African Plants*- http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-E.htm


Cummingia  D. Don 1828 Tecophilaeaceae- for Lady Gordon Cumming. Source: original publication (The British Flower Garden 4: text for plate 88. 1838). This is probably Eliza Maria Campbell (1749-1842), first wife of William Gordon-Cumming, 2nd Baronet (1787-1854).

Cunninghamia  R. Br. ex A. Rich. 1826 Cupressaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 248) indicates for Richard Cunningham (1793-1835), English botanist, plant collector, superintendent of the Sydney Botanical Garden; Stearn (p. 109) indicates for James Cunningham (?-c.1709), Scottish surgeon with the East India Company and plant collector in China. Quattrocchi (I: 662) states that other sources have indicated for Richard Cunningham and his brother Allan Cunningham (1791-1839), also botanist. See also *Dictionary of British & Irish Botanists and Horticulturists*, p. 185. 1994. The name was used by Schreber (1791) without explanation.

Cunonia  Büttner ex P. Miller 1756 Iridaceae- for Johann Christian Cuno (1708-c. 1783), German military officer, merchant, poet and botanist, had a botanical garden and about it wrote *Ode über seinen Garten genannt Nachmahls Besser* (1749),
correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Figures of the most Beautiful, Useful, and Uncommon plants described in the Gardeners dictionary 1: 76. 1756). The name is validly credited to Linnaeus (1759), who did not explain it.

**Cupania** L. 1753 Sapindaceae- for Francesco Cupani (1657-1710), Italian naturalist and botanist, author of *Hortus Catholicus* (1696). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 28. 1703).


**Cursonia** Nutt. 1841 Asteraceae- for Curson, collected in the mountains of Peru the plants used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Transactions of the American Philosophical Society, new series 7: 422. 1841). This is possibly Samuel Curson (1781-1847), who prepared in 1807 a manuscript about his travels and residence in Peru.

**Curtia** Cham. & Schltdl. 1826 Gentianaceae- for Kurt Polycarp Joachim Sprengel (1766-1833), German physician and botanist, professor at Halle and director of the botanical garden, author of the two-volume *Historia reu herbariae* (1807-1808). Source: original publication (Linnaea 1: 210. 1826). See also Quattrocchi 1: 667.

**Curtisia** Aiton 1789 Curtisiaceae- for William Curtis (1746-1799), English entomologist, pharmacist and botanist, prefect of the Chelsea Physic Garden, publisher of *The Botanical Magazine* (after his death renamed *Curtis’ Botanical Magazine*), author of the six-volume *Flora Londinensis*… (1777-1798). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 144. *Curtisia* Schreber (1789) is also without explanation.

**Cussonia** Thunb. 1780 Araliaceae- for Pierre Cusson (1723-1783), French mathematician, physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at Montpellier, correspondent of Linnaeus, his collections were discarded by an elderly relative

142
cleaning the house. Source: original publication (Nova Acta Regiae Societatis Scientiarum Upsaliensis 3: 211. 1780).

**Custinia** Neck. 1790 Celastraceae- for the Count of Custine, amateur botanist. Source: original publication (Elementa Botanica 2: 223. 1790). This is possibly Adam Philippe, Count of Custine (1740-1793), French military officer.

**Cuviera** Koeler 1802 Poaceae- for Georges Cuvier (1769-1832), French naturalist, zoologist and paleontologist, professor at the Collège de France, established the fields of comparative anatomy and paleontology, author of the four-volume *Le règne animal…* (1817). Source: original publication (Descriptio Graminum in Gallia et Germania p. 328. 1802). The name is validly credited to de Candolle (1807), who also dedicated his genus to Georges Cuvier.

**Cyrilla** Garden 1767 Cyrillaceae- for Domenico Cirillo (Domenico Maria Leone Cirillo) (1739-1799), Italian politician, physician, entomologist and botanist, professor at Naples, author of the two-part *Plantarum rariorum regni Neapolitani* (1788). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 148.

**Cytheris** Lindl. 1831 Orchidaceae- for Volumnia (Lycoris) (1st century), Roman actress and dancer, used the name Cytheris, Marcus Antonius was one of her admirers. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-69.

**Czackia** Andrz. & Spreng. 1818 Liliaceae- for Tadeusz Czacki (1765-1813), Polish educator and historian, school inspector in Ukraine. Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. C-69.

**Czernaevia** Turcz. & Ledeb. 1844 Apiaceae- for Vasilii Matveievich Czernajew (1794-1871), Russian botanist (mycologist) and plant collector, professor at Kharkiv. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. C-69.

**Czernya** C. Presl 1820 Poaceae- for Johann Czerny (c.1480-c.1530), Czech physician in Prague, author of several botanical writings. Source: original publication (Cyperaceae et Gramineae Siculæ p. 22. 1820).
Augustin Pyramus de Candolle was born in Geneva, Switzerland in 1778 and died in the same city in 1841. He is second only to Linnaeus as author of eponyms included in this work. Augustin moved to Paris in 1798 following the occupation of Geneva by France and his career as botanist developed under the influence of Desfontaines, Cuvier and Lamarck. He returned to Geneva in 1816 and during the rest of his life occupied a chair of natural history. His best known contribution is the *Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis*, a 17-volume treatise initiated by him and continued by his son Alphonse, and to which his grandson Casimir also contributed. De Candolle elaborated on the development of a natural system of classification, developed a set of rules that laid the foundation for the current code of nomenclature and contributed to evolutionary thought and to the study of plant biological rhythms.

Daboecia  D. Don 1834 Ericaceae- for St. Dabeoc (Dabheog) of Wales, founded during the 5th or 6th centuries a monastery (St. Patricks Purgatory) on an island in Lough Derg. Not explained in original publication. Source: Gledhill p. 132. See also Coombes p. 118.

Dadia  Vell. 1829 Asteraceae- for Dadis, ancient Greek author mentioned by Varro, wrote about agriculture. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 348. 1825 [1829]).

Dahlia  Cav. 1791 Asteraceae- for Anders (Andreas) Dahl (1751-1789), Swedish physician, botanist and traveler, professor at Abo (Turku), author of *Observationes*
botanicae circa systema vegetabilium divi a Linne… (1787), pupil of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 1(3): 56. 1791).

**Dalbergaria** Tussac 1808 Gesneriaceae- for Karl Theodor Anton Maria von Dalberg (1744-1817), German prince-bishop, statesman, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Flore des Antilles 1: 141. 1808).

**Dalbergia** L. f. 1782 Fabaceae- for Carl Gustav Dahlberg (Dalberg) (1721-1781), Swedish military officer and plant collector, plantation owner in Dutch Guiana, correspondent of Linnaeus; and for his brother Nils Ericsson Dahlberg (Dalberg) (1736-1820), physician, naturalist and botanist, pupil of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 53. 1781 [1782]).


**Dalechampia** L. 1753 Euphorbiaceae- for Jacques Daléchamps (Dalechampius) (1513-1588), French philologist, physician and botanist, author of Historia generalis plantarum (1586), translated works by Galen, Pliny and other classical authors. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 17. 1703).

**Dalenia** Korth. 1844 Melastomataceae- for Cornelius Dalen (1766-1852), Belgian physician and botanist, director of the Rotterdam Botanical Garden, patron of natural history. Source: original publication (Verhandelingen over de natuurlijke geschiedenis der Nederlandsche overzeesche bezittingen, 2: 244. (1839-1842) [1844]). See also Burkhardt p. D-3.

**Dalhousiea** Wall. ex Benth. 1837 Euphorbiaceae- for Christian Ramsay, née Broun, Countess of Dalhousie (1786-1839), Scottish naturalist, botanist and plant collector; and/or for her husband George Ramsay, 9th Earl of Dalhousie
(1770-1838), Scottish military officer and colonial administrator in North America and India. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. D-3.


**Dalrympelea** Roxb. 1820 Staphyleaceae- for Alexander Dalrymple (1737-1808), Scottish hydrographer, geographer, cartographer and traveler to India, China and the Philippine Islands. Source: original publication (Plants of the Coast of Coromandel 3: 76. 1819[1820]).

**Daltonia** Hook. & Taylor 1818 Daltoniaceae- for James Dalton (1764-1843), English botanist, studied lichens, bryophytes and the genus *Carex*. Source: original publication (Muscologia Britannica, p. 80. 1818).


**Damironia** Cass. 1828 Asteraceae- for Jean Philibert Damiron (1794-1862), French philosopher and professor at the Sorbonne. Source: original publication (Dictionnaire des Sciences Naturelles, ed. 2, 56: 227. 1828).

**Dampiera** R. Br. 1810 Goodeniaceae- for William Dampier (1651-1715), English navigator, explorer and plant collector (mainly in Australia), first person to circumnavigate the world three times, author of *A voyage to New Holland &c. in the year 1699* (1703). Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 587. 1810).
**Danaa** Allioni 1785 Apiaceae- for Giovanni Pietro Maria Dana (c.1735-1801), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Turin and director of the botanical garden, pupil of the author. Source: original publication (Flora Pedemontana 2: 34. 1785). See also Burkhardt p. D-4.

**Danaea** Sm. 1793 Marattiaceae- for Giovanni Pietro Maria Dana (c.1735-1801), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Turin and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Mémoires de l'Academie Royale des Sciences (Turin) 5(1790–1791): 420. 1793).


**Dangervilla** Vell. 1829 Rutaceae- for Louis François Angier d’Angerville (Dangerville) (1706-1779), French botanist, had a garden in Rouen, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 27. 1825[1829]).

**Danthonia** DC. 1805 Poaceae- for Étienne Danthoine (1739-1794), French agronomist, pharmacist and botanist (specialist in grasses). Source: original publication (Flore Française, Troisième Édition 3: 32. 1805).

**Dantia** Boehm. 1760 Onagraceae- for Antoine Tristan Danty d’Isnard (1663-1743), French physician, botanist and plant collector, briefly succeeded Tournefort at the Jardin des Plantes. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 727.

**Darbya** A. Gray 1846 Santalaceae- for John M. Darby (1804-1877), American chemist and botanist, professor at Wesleyan College and East Alabama Male College (now Auburn University), author of *Botany of the Southern States* (1855). Source: original publication (American Journal of Science and Arts, Second Series 1(3): 388. 1846).

**Darea** Juss. 1789 Aspleniaceae- for George Dare (flourished 1680s-1690s), English pharmacist and plant collector, introduced to England exotic species of

Darlingtonia DC. 1825 Fabaceae- for William Darlington (1782-1863), American politician, physician and botanist, author of American weeds and useful plants... (1859). Not explained in original publication. Source: Mémoires sur la famille des légumineuses, p. 427. 1825. The name is validly credited to Torrey (1853), who also dedicated his genus to William Darlington.

Darluca Raf. 1838 Rubiaceae- for Michel Darluc (1717-1783), French physician and botanist, professor at Aix-en-Provence and founder of a botanical garden, author of the two-part Histoire naturelle de la Provence... (1782-1784). Source: original publication (New flora and botany of North America, or, A supplemental flora... 4: 56. 1836[1838]).

Darwinia Rudge 1815 Myrtaceae- for Erasmus Darwin (1731-1802), English physician, naturalist, poet and writer, author of Zoonomia (1794-1796) and Phytologia (1800). Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 11: 300. 1815).


Daubenya Lindl. 1835 Asparagaceae- for Charles Daubeny (Charles Giles Bridle Daubeny) (1795-1867), English chemist, geologist, botanist and plant collector in Europe, the United States and the West Indies, professor at Oxford and director of the botanical garden, author of Sketch of the geology of North America... (1839). Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 21: text for plate 1813. 1835).

Davallia Sm. 1793 Davalliaceae- for Edmund Davall (1762-1798), English-Swiss botanist and plant collector, founded a botanical garden at Orbe (Vaud), left his
herbarium to the author. Source: original publication (Mémoires de l'Academie Royale des Sciences (Turin) 5: 414. 1793).

**Daviesia** Sm. 1798 Fabaceae- for Hugh Davies (1739-1821), Welsh botanist, author of *Welsh Botanology* (1813). Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 4: 220. 1798). See also [link](http://rbg-web2.rbge.org.uk/bbs/activities/field%20bryology/FB105/FB105%20Bygone.pdf)


**Davya** DC. 1828 Melastomataceae- for Humphry Davy (1778-1829), English chemist and professor at the Royal Institution, author of *Elements of agricultural chemistry...* (1815), discovered several elements. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 3: 105. 1828).


**Dayena** Mill. 1756 Malvaceae- for Louis de Noailles, Duke of Ayen, 4th Duke of Noailles (1713-1793), French military officer (Marshal of France), had a garden in St. Germain rich in exotic plants, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Figures of the most Beautiful, Useful, and Uncommon plants described in the Gardeners dictionary 1: 79. 1756).


**Debraea** Roem. & Schult. 1817 Vochysiaceae- for Franz Gabriel von Bray (1765-1832), Bavarian diplomat and botanist, founder and president of the
Debregeasia Gaudich. 1844 Urticaceae- for Prosper Justin de Brégeas (1807-1870), French naval officer, participated with the author in Vaillant’s expedition. Not explained in original publication. Source: Stearn p. 115.

Decaisnea Brongn. 1834 Orchidaceae- for Joseph Decaisne (1807-1882), Belgian-French botanist, professor and director of the Jardin des Plantes, author of the multi-volume *Le jardin fruitier du muséum*… Source: original publication (Voyage Autour du Monde, Exécuté par Ordre du Roi, sur la Corvette de La Majesté, La Coquille… t. 2, Botanique, p. 193. 1828 [1834]). The name is validly credited to Hooker f. & Thomson (1855), who also dedicated their genus to Joseph Decaisne.

Decandolia Bastard 1809 Poaceae- for Augustin Pyramus de Candolle (1778-1841), Swiss botanist, professor at Montpellier and Geneva, produced the first seven volumes of *Prodromus systematis naturalis regni vegetabilis*, author of a set of rules that served as basis for the current code of botanical nomenclature. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 738.


Declieuxia Kunth 1819 Rubiaceae- for Gabriel Mathieu d'Erchigny de Clieu (Desclieux) (1687-1774), French naval officer, governor of Guadeloupe, introduced coffee plants to Martinique. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 3: 353. 1818[1819].

Decostea Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Griseliaceae- for Luis Miguel Costa-Serradell y Llobet, Spanish-French physician and botanist, professor at Perpignan and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Flora peruvianaæ, et chilensis prodromus… p. 130. 1794).

Deeringia R. Br. 1810 Amaranthaceae- for George Charles Deering (Georg Carl Döring) (1695-1749), German-English physician and botanist, author of *Catalogus
stirpium, &c., or, A Catalogue of plants naturally growing and commonly cultivated in divers parts of England… (1738). Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 413. 1810). See also Baines p. 119.


**Deinbollia** Schumach. 1827 Sapindaceae- for Peter Vogelius Deinboll (1783-1874), Danish clergyman, entomologist and botanist, studied plants in Finnmark (Norway). Source: original publication (Beskrivelse af Guineiske Planter, p. 244. 1827). See also Burkhardt p. D-15.


**Delairea** Lem. 1844 Asteraceae- for Eugène Delaire (1810-1856), French gardener and botanist, chief gardener at the Orléans Botanical Gardens, provided the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 1: 381. 1844). See also The Eponym Dictionary of South African Plants- [http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-F.html](http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-F.html)

**Delilia** Spreng. 1823 Asteraceae- for Alire Raffeneau Delile (1778-1850), French physician, diplomat, botanist and plant collector, professor at Montpelier and director of the botanical garden, collected in the United States and in Egypt during Napoleon’s campaign. Source: original publication (Bulletin des Sciences, par la Société Philomatique 1823: 54. 1823).

**Delissea** Gaudich. 1826 Campanulaceae- for Jacques Delisse (1773-1856), French pharmacist, physician, naturalist and plant collector, participated in Baudin’s expedition to Australia, stayed in Mauritius and lived there almost fifty years. Source: original publication (Voyage autour du monde, entrepris par ordre du roi… exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l’Uranie… Botanique p. 457. 1826).

**Delucia** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Jean André Deluc (de Luc) (1727-1817), Swiss geologist and meteorologist, professor at Göttingen, devised barometers and thermometers. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 633. 1836). Name spelled Th. Andr.


**Demetria** Lag. 1816 Asteraceae- for José Demetrio Rodríguez (1780-1846), Spanish botanist and plant collector, professor and director of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden, pupil of Cavanilles. Not explained in original publication. Source: Colmeiro p. 198.

**Demidofia** Medik. 1789 Aizoaceae- for Prokofi Akinfiyevich Demidoff (1710-1781), Russian industrialist, philanthropist and horticulturist, had of a large garden in Moscow. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. D-18.

**Demidofia** Dennst. 1818 Rhizophoraceae- for Pavel Grigoryevich Demidoff (1738-1821), Russian traveler, patron of science, founded the University of Tobolsk and Moscow's Botanical Gardens (Neskuchny Gardens). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 268.
Demidovia Pall. 1781 Aizoaceae- for Prokofi Akinfiyevich Demidoff (1710-1781), Russian industrialist, philanthropist and horticulturist, had of a large garden in Moscow. Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum quae in Horto viri illustris atque excell. Dni. Procopii à Demidof… p. 150. 1781).

Demidovia Hoffm. 1808 Liliaceae- for Pavel Grigoryevich Demidoff (1738-1821), Russian traveler, patron of science, founded the University of Tobolsk and Moscow's Botanical Gardens (Neskuchny Gardens). Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. D-18.

Democrita Vell. 1829 Rutaceae- for Democritus (c.460-c.370 BC), Greek astronomer, mathematician and philosopher, wrote about plants. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 177. 1825[1829]).


Denhamia Meisn. 1837 Celastraceae- for Dixon Denham (1786-1828), English military officer and explorer in Africa, traveled with Oudney and Clapperton, governor of Sierra Leone (five weeks, died of malaria). Source: original publication (Plantarum vascularium genera secundum ordines ... 1: 18, 2:16. 1837). The name was used by Schott (1832) without explanation.
**Denisaea** Neck. 1790 Phrymaceae- for Ludovicus Denis, served at the Bavarian-Palatinate court, expert in military machinery, made meteorological and botanical observations relevant to plant development. Source: original publication (Elementa Botanica 1: 306. 1790).

**Dennstaedtia** Bernh. 1801 Dennstaedtiaceae- for August Wilhelm Dennstedt (Dennstaedt) (1776-1826), German physician and botanist, director of the Grand Ducal Garden in Belvedere, author of *Weimar's Flora: Pflanzen Mit Deutlichen Geschlechtern* (1800). Source: original publication (Journal für die Botanik 1800(2): 124. 1800[1801]).

**Depierrea** Schltdl. 1842 Campanulaceae- for Auguste Depierre, discovered in 1841 the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Linnaea 16: 375. 1842).

**Deppea** Schltdl. & Cham. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Ferdinand Deppe (1794-1861), German painter, gardener, naturalist and nature collector in Mexico, California and Hawaii. Source: original publication (Linnaea 5: 168. 1830).

**Deppia** Raf. 1837 Orchidaceae- erected for *Maxillaria deppei* Loddiges 1830, dedicated to Ferdinand Deppe (1794-1861), German painter, gardener, naturalist and nature collector in Mexico, California and Hawaii. Source: original publications (for *Deppia* - Flora Telluriana 2: 51. 1836[1837]; for *M. deppei* - Botanical Cabinet; consisting of coloured delineations… 17: text for plate 1612. 1830).


**Deroemera** Rchb. f. 1852 Orchidaceae- for Rudolf Benno von Röhmer von Neumark und Löthain (1803-1871), German deputy, estate owner and botanist,
had a very large botanical library, patron of botanical research. Source: original publication (De Pollinis Orchidearum, p. 29. 1852). See also *The Eponym Dictionary of South African Plants*- [http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-F.html](http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-F.html)

**Deschampsia** P. Beauv. 1812 Poaceae- for Louis Auguste Deschamps (1765-1842), French surgeon, naturalist, botanist and nature collector, participated in Entrecasteaux's expedition, stayed eight years in Java studying its natural history. Source: original publication (Essai d'une Nouvelle Agrostographie p. 91. 1812).


**Desfontaena** Vell. 1829 Euphorbiaceae- for René Louiche Desfontaines (1750-1833), French physician, botanist and plant collector in North Africa, professor at the Jardin des Plantes and director of the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, author of the two-volume *Flora Atlantica...* (1798-1799). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 95. 1825[1829]).


**Desfontainia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Columelliaceae- for René Louiche Desfontaines (1750-1833), French physician, botanist and plant collector in North Africa, professor at the Jardin des Plantes and director of the Muséum national d'Histoire...
naturelle, author of the two-volume *Flora Atlantica*… (1798-1799). Source: original publication (Florae peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 29. 1794).


**Destrugesia** Gaudich. 1846 Capparaceae- not explained in the original publication. Perhaps for Juan Bautista Destruge (c.1785-1863), French-Ecuadorean military officer; and/or for his son, botanist Alcides Destruge (1828-1901), although he was only 18 years old at the time. Source: proposed herein.


**Deutzia** Thunb. 1781 Hydrangeaceae- for Jean Deutz (Jan van der Deutz) (1743-1784), Dutch jurist, merchant and botanist, friend and patron of the author. Source: original publication (Nova Genera Plantarum 1: 19. 1781[1781]). See also Théis p. 155.


**Devillea** Tul. & Wedd. 1849 Podostemaceae- for Émile Deville (1824-1853), French physician, and naturalist, participated in Castelnau’s expedition to South America. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 11: 107. 1849).

**Deweya** Torr. & A. Gray 1840 Apiaceae- for Chester Dewey (1784-1867), American botanist, professor at the University of Rochester. Source: original publication (A Flora of North America: containing . . . 1(4): 641. 1840). The name is validly credited to Rafinesque (1840), who dedicated the genus to Dewey (no first name).

**Deyeuxia** Clarion ex P. Beauv. 1812 Poaceae- for Nicolas Deyeux (1745-1837), French chemist and pharmacist, professor at the École de pharmacie in Paris. Source: original publication (Essai d'une Nouvelle Agrostographie, p. 43. 1812).

**Diasia** DC. 1803 Iridaceae- Bartolomeu Dias (Diaz) (c.1451-1500), Portuguese navigator, first European to sail around Africa. Source: original publication (Bulletin des Sciences, par la Société Philomatique de Paris 3: 151. 1803).

**Dicksonia** L’Hér. 1789 Dicksoniaceae- for James Dickson (1738-1822), Scottish gardener, nurseryman and botanist (mycologist), author of the four-volume *Fasciculus plantarum cryptogamicarum Britanniae* (1785-1801). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 156.

**Dicneckeria** Vell. 1829 Proteaceae- for Dicnecker is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 42. 1825[1829]). Burkhardt (p. D-25) identifies him as Jost (Jobst) Dienecker (c.1485-c. 1548), wood shaping cutter in Antwerp.

**Diderota** Comm. ex A. DC. 1844 Unknown- not explained in the original publication. Possibly for Denis Diderot (1713-1784), French philosopher and art
critic, coauthor and compiler of the *Encyclopédie ou dictionnaire raisonné des sciences, des arts et des métiers*. Source: proposed herein.

**Dieffenbachia** Schott 1829 Araceae- original publication not found. Wittstein (p. 282) indicates for Johann Friedrich Dieffenbach (1794-1847), German physician, professor at the Charite of Berlin; Stearn (p. 119), Quattrocchi (2: 782) and Burkhardt (p. D-26) indicate for Joseph Dieffenbach (1790-1863), Austrian gardener, curator of the gardens of the Schönbrunn Royal Palace (Vienna).

**Dierbachia** Spreng. 1824 Solanaceae- for Johann Heinrich Dierbach (1788-1845), German pharmacist, physician and botanist, professor at Heidelberg, author of the two-part *Flora Heidelbergensis*... (1819-1820) and *Flora Apiciana* (1831). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 282.

**Diervilla** Mill. 1754 Caprifoliaceae- for Marin Dières (Dière de Dièreville) (flourished 1699-1711), French surgeon and plant collector in Acadia (current Nova Scotia), found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (The Gardeners Dictionary... 4th edition 1: unnumbered page. 1754).

**Diesingia** Endl. 1832 Fabaceae- for Karl Moritz Diesing (1800-1867), Austrian physician, naturalist and zoologist, professor at Vienna and curator at the Vienna Museum, defended the dissertation *De nucis vomicae principio efficaci* (1826), friend of the author. Source: original publication (Flora 15: 116. 1832).

**Dieterica** Ser. ex DC. 1830 Cunoniaceae- for Johann Georg Nicolaus Dieterichs (1681-1737), German physician, described plants for Johann Wilhelm Weinmann’s *Phyta teoza iconographia* (1737-1745), author of *Genaue Untersuchung der Seuche zu Regensburg* (1713). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 8. 1830). See also Burkhardt p. D-27.

**Dieterichia** Giseke 1792 Zingiberaceae- for Carl Friedrich Dieterich (1734-1805), German jurist and botanist, author of *Pflanzenreich nach Carl von Linné Natursysteme* (1798). Source: original publication (Praelectiones in Ordines Naturales Plantarum, p. 228. 1792).

Dillenia L. 1753 Dilleniaceae- for Johann Jacob Dillen (John James Dillenius) (1684-1747), German physician and botanist living in England, professor at Oxford, author of Hortus Elthamensis (1732) and Historia Muscorum… (1741). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. iii, 92. 1737. Linnaeus indicates that this plant has beautiful flowers and fruits, like the work of Dillenius among botanists (Critica Botanica p. 80. 1737)5.


Dioclea Kunth 1824 Fabaceae- for Diocles of Carystus (c.375-c.295 BC), Greek physician, pupil of Aristotle, very knowledgeable of botany. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 6: 437. 1823[1824]). Dioclea Sprengel (1824) was published without explanation.

Dioscorea L. 1753 Dioscoreaceae- for Pedanius Dioscorides (c.40-90), Greek physician and botanist, author the five-volume De materia medica, standard medical reference throughout the Middle Ages. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 9. 1703).

Dirichletia Klotzsch 1853 Rubiaceae- for Peter Gustav Lejeune Dirichlet (1805-1859), German mathematician, professor at Breslau, Berlin and Götingen. Source: original publication (Bericht über die zur Bekanntmachung geeigneten

5 Critica Botanica was dedicated to Dillenius, who was upset with the dedication because he considered that Linnaeus’ work was unduly upsetting the science.

**Diserneston** Jaub. & Spach 1843 Apiaceae- for French physicians and botanists Jacques Nicolas Ernest Germain de Saint-Pierre (1814-1882) and Ernest Cosson (Ernest Saint-Charles Cosson) (1819-1889), authors of *Introduction à une flore analytique et descriptive des environs de Paris…* (1842). The name means two Ernests. Source: original publication (Illustrationes Plantarum Orientalium 1: 78. 1843).


**Dodartia** L. 1753 Orobanchaceae- for Denis Dodart (1634-1707), French physician and botanist, professor at the École de pharmacie in Paris, studied plant respiration and growth, author of *Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire des plantes* (1676). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Tournefort, who provided the etymology (Institutiones rei herbariae 1(2): 47. 1703).


**Doellia** Sch. Bip. 1843 Asteraceae- possibly for Johann Christoph Döll (1808-1885), German educator and botanist, author of *Rheinische Flora* (1843) and the three-volume *Flora des Grossherzogthums Baden* (1857-1862). Not explained in
Doellingeria Nees 1832 Asteraceae- for Ignaz Döllinger (1770-1841), German physician, anatomist and physiologist, professor at Würzburg and Munich. Source: original publication (Genera et Species Asterearum, p. 178. 1832).


Doerrienia Rchb. 1841 Lentibulariaceae- for Catharina Helena Dörrien (1717-1795), German educator, botanist and botanical illustrator, prepared and illustrated with over 1400 watercolors a catalog of the plants of the principality of Oranien-Nassau. Source: original publication (Der Deutsche Botaniker. Das Herbarienbuch, p. 117. 1841). The name was used by Dennstedt (1818) without explanation.

Dollinera Endl. 1840 Fabaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 298) indicates for G. Dolliner (1760-1839), professor of church law, patron of botany. Burkhardt (p. D-32) adds as an option George Dolliner (1794-1872), Austrian physician, botanist and plant collector, author of Enumeratio plantarum phanerogamicarum in Austria inferiore crescentium (1842), died in Idria. G. Dolliner is apparently Thomas Dolliner (1760-1839), professor at Vienna, see http://www.biographien.ac.at/oebl/oebl_D/Dolliner_Thomas_1760_1839.xml

Dollineria Sauter 1852 Brassicaceae- for Carl Dolliner, physician, friend of the author (who received ripe fruits of the plant). Source: original publication (Flora 35: 353. 1852).

Dolomiaea DC. 1833 Asteraceae- for Déodat Gratet de Dolomieu (Dieudonné Sylvain Guy Tancrède de Gratet de Dolomieu) (1750-1801), French geologist and mineralogist, professor at the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, participated in
Napoleon’s Egypt campaign, dolomite is named for him. Source: original publication (Archives de Botanique 2: 330-331. 1833).

Dombeya L'Hér. 1785 Bignoniaceae- for Joseph Dombey (1742-1794), French physician, naturalist, botanist and plant collector during the Spanish Botanical Expedition to the Viceroyalty of Peru. Source: original publication (Stirpes Novae aut Minus Cognitae, p. 33. 1785). The name is validly credited to Cavanilles (1786), who also dedicated his genus to Joseph Dombey. Dombeya Lamarck (1786) is also for Joseph Dombey.

Donatia J. R. Forst. & G. Forst. 1775 Stylidiaceae- for Vitaliano Donati (1717-1762), Italian physician, mineralogist, botanist and plant collector, professor at Turin and director of the botanical garden, author of Della storia naturale marina dell'Adriatico (1745), correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Characteres Generum Plantarum, p. 5. 1775). The name was used by Löfling (1758) without explanation.

Dondia Adans. 1763 Amaranthaceae- for Giovanni Dondi dell'Orologio (c.1330-c.1385), Italian physician, astronomer and watchmaker, professor at Padua. Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 2: 261, 1: 4. 1763). See also Burkhardt p. D-33.


Dondisia Scop. 1777 Brassicaceae- for Jacopo Dondi dell'Orologio (c.1293-1359) and/or for his son Giovanni Dondi dell'Orologio (c.1330-c.1385), Italian astronomers, watchmakers, physicians and professors at Padua. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. D-33.

Dondisia DC. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Jacopo Dondi dell'Orologio (c.1293-1359), Italian physician, astronomer and watchmaker, professor at Padua. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 469. 1830).
**Donia** G. Don & D. Don 1832 Fabaceae- for George Don (1764-1814), Scottish gardener, horticulturist, botanist (bryologist) and plant collector, father of the authors. Source: original publication (A General History of the Dichlamydeous Plants 2: 467. 1832). The name was used by Brown (1813) without explanation.

**Donzellia** Ten. 1839 Euphorbiaceae- for Giuseppe Donzelli (1596-1670), Italian herbalist, physician and historian, author of *Synopsis de opobalsamo orientali* (1640) and *Teatro farmaceutico dogmatico, e spagirico* (1681). Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 299.

**Doodia** R. Br. 1810 Blechnaceae- for Samuel Doody (1656-1706), English pharmacist, botanist (cryptogams) and plant collector, keeper of the Chelsea Physic Garden. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 151. 1810).

**Doria** Fabr. 1759 Asteraceae- not explained in the original publication. Some sources indicate for Andrea Doria (1466-1560), Italian admiral and statesman, fought to restore the Republic of Genoa, participated in several important military conflicts; Wittstein (p. 299) indicates from *dore* (golden), for the color of the flowers; Gledhill (p. 145) indicates from Doria, the Peloponnese area once conquered by the Dorians. See *The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants* - http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-F.html

**Dorstenia** L. 1753 Moraceae- for Theodor Dorsten (c.1492-c.1552), German physician and botanist, professor at Marburg, author of *Botanicon, continens herbarum, aliorumque simplicum…* (1540). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 29. 1703).

**Dortmannia** Hill 1756 Campanulaceae- for Johannes (Jan) Dortmann (?-1593/1625), Dutch pharmacist at Groningen and plant collector. The name derives from *Gladiolus lacustris Dortmanni*, used by Clusius, who received the plant from Dortmann. Source: original publication (The British Herbal, p. 126. 1756). See also Burkhardt p. D-35. Spelled also *Dortmannia*. 

163

Doupea Cambess. 1835 Brassicaceae- for Herman van Douep, Dutch administrator (secretary to the government), translated into Latin van Rheede’s Hortus Malabaricus. Source: original publication (Voyage dans l'Inde 4 (Botanique): 18. 1835).


Dovea Kunth 1841 Restionaceae- for Heinrich Wilhelm Dove (1803-1879), German physicist and meteorologist, professor at Königsberg and Berlin. Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Omnium Hucusque Cognitarum 3: 45. 1841).

Downingia Raf. 1818 Campanulaceae- for Andrew Jackson Downing (1815-1852), American pomologist and landscape designer, author of A treatise on the theory and practice of landscape gardening (1841) and The fruits and fruit-trees of America… (1881). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. D-36. The name is validly credited to Torrey (1857), who also dedicated it to Andrew Jackson Downing.

Dracaena L. 1767 Asparagaceae- not explained in the original publication. Most sources indicate from drakaina (female dragon) due to a red extract known as dragon’s blood obtained from D. draco; according to Richard Pulteney (see Stearn p. 124) the name came from Clusius and honors Francis Drake (c.1540-1596), English navigator and privateer.
Drakaea Lindl. 1840 Orchidaceae- for Sara Ann Drake (1803-1857), English botanical artist, illustrated the author’s Sertum Orchidaceum (1838) and contributed to Bateman’s The Orchidaceae of Mexico and Guatemala (1837-1843). Not explained in original publication. Source: Baines p. 133-134.


Dregea Eckl. & Zeyh. 1837 Apiaceae- for brothers Carl Friedrich Drège (1791-1867) and Johann Franz Drège (1794-1881), German botanists and plant collectors in South Africa, the second also gardener. Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Africae Australis Extratropicae, p. 350. 1837). Ifdregea Steudel 1840 is a replacement for this name.


Drejera Nees 1847 Acanthaceae- for Salomon Thomas Nicolai Drejer (1813-1842), Danish botanist, specialist in Cyperaceae, author of Flora excursoria hafniensis (1838). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 843.

**Droguetia** Gaudich. 1830 Urticaceae- not explained in the original publication. Clarke and Charters (p. 107) indicate possibly for Marc Julien Droguet (1769-1836), first class surgeon of the French navy, author of *Propositions sur les préceptes d'hygiène navale à observer sous les Tropiques du Cancer, du Capricorne…* (1806). Another possibility is Marie Ange Droguet, French naval physician (premier médecin en chef), member of the Toulon commission which studied the production of drinking water by distillation of seawater. See *Voyage autour du monde, entrepris par ordre du roi… exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l’Uranie… Historique* 2(3): 1402. 1839 and *Souvenirs anecdotiques, médecine navale Saint-Simonisme Chouannerie*, p. 6. 1868.


**Drummondia** DC. 1830 Saxifragaceae- for Thomas Drummond (1793-1835), Scottish botanist (bryologist), curator at the Belfast Botanical garden and nature collector in North America. Not explained with the description (*Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis* 4: 50. 1830) but Drummond is listed as plant collector. Wittstein (p. 303) indicates for James Drummond (brother and also botanist) but his biographical remarks correspond to Thomas. The name is validly credited to Hooker (1828), that publication was not found.

**Drusa** DC. 1807 Apiaceae- for André Pierre Ledru (1761-1825), French botanist and plant collector, participated in Baudin’s voyage to the West Indies (1796-1798). Source: original publication (*Annales du Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle* 10: 466. 1807).

**Dryandra** R. Br. 1810 Proteaceae- for Jonas Carlson Dryander (1748-1810), Swedish botanist, assistant, secretary and librarian to Joseph Banks, author of...


Duboisia R. Br. 1810 Solanaceae- for Charles Du Bois (Dubois) (c.1656-1740), English merchant, treasurer of the East India Company, had a large herbarium and a botanical garden at Mitcham, patron of botany. Not explained in original publication. Source: Baines p. 136.


Duchesnea Sm. 1811 Rosaceae- for Antoine Nicolas Duchesne (1747-1827), French gardener, horticulturist and botanist, professor at Versailles, specialist in strawberries, author of *Sur la formation des jardins* (1775) and *Histoire naturelle des Fraisiers* (1766). Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 10(2): 371. 1811).


Duchola Adans. 1763 Euphorbiaceae- for Jean Du Choul (Duchoul), French naturalist, author of *De varia quercus historia* (1555) and *Dialogus formicae, muscae, aranei et papilionis…* (1556). Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 6, 2: 357. 1763). See Burkhardt p. D-41.

Ducrosia Boiss. 1844 Apiaceae- for François Barthélémy Ducros (1751-1822), Swiss botanist and plant collector. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 1: 342. 1844).

Dufourea Kunth 1819 Convolvulaceae- for Jean Marie Leon Dufour (1780-1865), French physician, entomologist and botanist. Source: original publication (Nova
Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 3: 114. 1818[1819]). The name was used by Bory de Saint-Vincent (1810) without explanation.

**Dufresnia** DC. 1830 Caprifoliaceae- for Pierre Dufresne (1786-1836), French physician and botanist in Geneva, dedicated to de Candolle his *Histoire naturelle et medicale de la famille des Valérianées* (1811). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis, 4: 625. 1830).

**Dugaldia** Cass. 1828 Asteraceae- for Dugald Stewart (1753-1828), Scottish mathematician and philosopher, professor at Edinburgh. Source: original publication (Dictionnaire des Sciences Naturelles, ed. 2, 55: 270. 1828).

**Dugortia** Scop. 1777 Chrysobalanaceae- for Dugort, French botanist, author of *Le Bénéfice commun* (1555). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 305. See also *Dictionnaire universel des plantes, arbres et arbustes de la France*, p. 337. 1771.

**Duguetia** A. St.-Hill 1824 Annonaceae- for Jacques Joseph Duguet (1649-1733), French theologian and moralist, author of *Ouvrage des six jours* (1731). Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliae Meridionalis (quarto ed.) 1(1): 35. 1825[1824]).


**Duhamelia** Dombey ex Lam. 1783 Primulaceae- for Henri Louis Duhamel du Monceau (1700-1782), French naval engineer, horticulturist and botanist, inspector of the navy, author of *La physique des arbres* (1758) and the two-tome *Traité des arbres fruitiers…* (1768). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 305.

**Dulacia** Vell. 1829 Olaceae- for Jean Louis Alléon-Dulac (1723-1768), French lawyer, administrator and naturalist, author of *Mémoire pour servir à l'histoire naturelle des provinces de Lyonnais, Forez et Beaujolais* (1765). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 32. 1825[1829]). See also Burkhardt p. D-43. The name was used by Necker (1790) without explanation.
**Dulongia** Kunth 1824 Phyllonomaceae- for Pierre Louis Dulong (1785-1838), French physicist and chemist, professor at the École polytechnique. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 7: 77. 1825[1824]).


**Dumasia** DC. 1825 Fabaceae- for Jean Baptiste André Dumas (1800-1884), French politician and chemist, professor at the Sorbonne, pupil of the author. Not explained in original publication. Source: Mémoires sur la famille des légumineuses, p. 255. 1825.


**Dunalia** Spreng. 1815 Rubiaceae- for Michel Félix Dunal (1789-1856), French botanist, specialist in *Solanum*, professor at Montpellier. Source: original publication (Plantarum Minus Cognitarum Pugillus, 2: 25. 1815). The name is validly credited to Kunth (1818), who also dedicated his genus to Michel Félix Dunal. The name was used by Brown (1814) without explanation.
Dunantia DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Philippe Dunant de Salatin (1797-1866), Swiss botanist in Geneva, had an important herbarium. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis, 5: 627. 1836).

Dunbaria Wight & Arn. 1834 Fabaceae- for George Dunbar (1777-1851), Scottish gardener, botanist, scholar and lexicographer, professor of Greek at Edinburgh. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Peninsulæ Indiæ Orientalis, p. 258. 1834).

Duncania Rchb. 1828 Rutaceae- for Andrew Duncan (1773-1832), Scottish physician and professor at Edinburgh. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. D-44.

Dupatya Vell. 1829 Eriocaulaceae- for Pierre Berthelot du Paty (Dupaty) (?-1773), French physician and botanist, professor at Angers. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 36. 1825[1829]). See also Burkhardt p. D-45.


Dupineta Raf. 1838 Melastomataceae- for Antoine Du Pinet (Dupinet) (1515-1584), French writer, translated numerous texts from Latin to French (including Dioscorides’ Historia Plantarum). Source: original publication (Sylva Telluriana, p. 101. 1838). See also Quattrocchi 2: 858.


Dupontia R. Br. 1823 Poaceae- for J. D. Dupont (flourished 1805-1813), French botanist, wrote about the leaf sheath of grasses and about the genus Atriplex. Source: original publication (Chloris Melvilliana a list of plants collected in Melville Island… p. 33. 1823). See also Clifford and Bostock p. 98.
**Dupratzia** Raf. 1817 Gentianaceae- for Antoine Simon Le Page du Pratz (c. 1695-1775), French ethnographer, historian and naturalist, lived sixteen years in Louisiana, author of the three-volume *Histoire de la Louisiane* (1758). Source: original publication (Florula Ludoviciana, p. 54. 1817).

**Dupuisia** A. Rich. 1831 Anacardiaceae- for Dupuis, ancient chief gardener and botanist at the Tuileries, had an herbarium with Senegal plants studied by the author. Source: original publication (Florae Senegambiae Tentamen, p. 148. 1831). Several members of the Dupuis family were gardeners, see *Les Dupuis, une dynastie de jardiniers du roi*, p. 116-125. 2003.


**Durandea** Delarbre 1800 Brassicaceae- for Jean François Durande (1732-1794), French physician and botanist, professor at the Dijon Botanical Garden, author of *Flore de Bourgogne* (1782). Source: original publication (Flore de la Haute et Basse Auvergne, ou Recueil des Plantes Observes sur les Montagnes... p. 366. 1800).

**Durandea** Planch. 1847 Linaceae- not explained in the original publication. Baines (p. 136) indicates for Jean François Durande (1732-1794), French physician and botanist, professor at the Dijon Botanical Garden, author of *Flore de Bourgogne* (1782); Burkhardt (p. D-45) indicates for Philippe Durand (flourished 1795-1815), French physician and plant collector in Spain and Morocco.


**Duriaeae** Bory & Mont. 1843 Riellaceae- for Michel Charles Durieu de Maisonneuve (1796-1878), French military officer, botanist (cryptogams) and plant collector, director of the Bordeaux Botanical Garden, coauthor of *Flore d’Algérie, Phanérogamie* (1846). Source: original publication (Comptes Rendus Hebdomadaires des Séances de l'Académie des Sciences 16: 1115. 1843).

**Durieua** Mérat 1829 Scrophulariaceae- for Michel Charles Durieu de Maisonneuve (1796-1878), French military officer, botanist (cryptogams) and plant collector, director of the Bordeaux Botanical Garden, coauthor of *Flore d’Algérie, Phanérogamie* (1846). Source: original publication (Memoires de la Société (Royale) des sciences, de l'agriculture et des arts à Lille, 1827-1828 p. 433-434. 1829).

**Duroia** L. f. 1782 Rubiaceae- for Johann Philipp Du Roi (1741-1785), German physician and botanist (dendrologist), author of the two-part *Die harbkesche wilde baumzucht* (1771-1772). Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 30. 1781[1782]).

**Duschekia** Opiz 1839 Betulaceae- for Franz von Paula Duschek (František de Paula Dušek) (1770-1827), Bohemian forest inspector, worked also in Croatia and Hungary. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. D-47.

**Duttonia** F. Muell. 1853 Asteraceae- for Francis Dutton (Francis Stacker Dutton) (1818-1877), German-Australian politician, 7th Premier of South Australia. Source: original publication (Linnaea 25: 409. 1852[1853]).

**Duvalia** Haw. 1812 Apocynaceae- for Henri Auguste Duval (1777-1814), French physician and botanist, author of *Plantae succulentae in horto Alenconio* (1809). Source: original publication (Synopsis Plantarum Succulentarum cum descriptonibus, synonymis, locii... p. 44. 1812).


**Duvaucellia** Bowdich 1825 Rubiaceae- for Alfred Duvaucel (1793-1824), French naturalist, explorer and nature collector for the Museum national d'Histoire naturelle in India and Southeast Asia, stepson of Georges Cuvier. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 860.

**Duvernoia** E. Mey. ex Nees 1847 Acanthaceae- for Johann Georg Duvernoy (Jean Georges Duvernoy (1692-1759), Alsatian-German physician and botanist, professor at Tübingen, author of *Designatio plantarum circa Tubingensem arcem florentium* (1722), pupil of Tournefort. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 307. See also *The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants-* [http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-F.html](http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-F.html)

**Dyckia** Schult. f. 1830 Bromeliaceae- for Joseph zu Salm-Reifferscheidt-Dyck (1773-1861), German nobleman, horticulturist (mainly succulents) and botanist, author of *Hortus Dyckensis...* (1834) and the four-part *Monographia generum Aloes et Mesembryanthemi* (1836). Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 7(2): LXV. 1830).
Christian Gottfried Daniel Nees von Essenbeck was born in Schloss Reichenberg, Germany in 1776 and died in Breslau in 1858. During his long career as a botanist he described some 7000 species, close to the number described by Linnaeus. His major contributions among the vascular plants were to the families Acanthaceae and Lauraceae. Christian Gottfried was professor at the universities of Erlangen, Bonn (where he established a botanical garden) and Breslau (until close to his death). In 1816 he became member of the prestigious Leopoldina (German National Academy of Sciences) and in 1818 assumed its presidency, which he occupied until his death. He was the older brother of botanist Theodor Friedrich Ludwig Nees von Esenbeck; curiously, both had genera Neesia and Essenbeckia named after them.


Ebelia Rchb. 1841 Rubiaceae- for Wilhelm Ebel (Paul Wilhelm Sosistheus Eugen Ebel) (1815-1884), German botanist and plant collector, lecturer at Königsberg, author of De armeriae genere prodromus Plumbaginearum familiae (1840). Source: original publication (Der Deutsche Botaniker. Das Herbarienbuch, p. 74. 1841). See also Quattrocchi 2: 866.
Ebelingia Rchb. 1828 Simaroubaceae- for Johann Dietrich Philipp Christian Ebeling (1755-1795), German physician, author of *Dissertatio de Quassia et lichene Islandico* (1779). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 309. See also *Dictionnaire Encyclopedique des Sciences Medicales* 32: 2. 1885.

Ebermaiera Nees 1832 Acanthaceae- for Carl Heinrich Ebermaier (1802-1870), German physician, coauthor with Theodor Friedrich Ludwig Nees von Essenbeck of the six-volume *Handbuch der medicinisch-pharmaceutischen botanik* (1830-1832). Source: original publication (Plantae Asiaticae Rariores 3: 80. 1832).


Echeveria DC. 1828 Crassulaceae- for Atanasio Echeverría y Godoy (c.1771-c. 1820), Spanish-Mexican naturalist and botanical artist, participated in the Royal Botanical Expedition to New Spain, collected also in North America and the Caribbean. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 3: 401. 1828).


Ecklonia Schrad. 1832 Cyperaceae- for Christian Friedrich Ecklon (1795-1868), German-Danish pharmacist, botanist and plant collector in South Africa, coauthor of *Enumeratio plantarum Africæ australis extratropicae…* (1835). Not explained with the description (Commentationes Societatis Regiae Scientiarum Gottingensis Recentiores 7: 134. 1832) but Ecklon is listed as one of the plant collectors.
**Edgeworthia** Meisn. 1841 Thymelaeaceae- for Michael Pakenham Edgeworth (1812-1881), Irish botanist and plant collector in India; and for his half-sister Maria Edgeworth (1768-1849), Anglo-Irish writer, author of *Dialogues on botany for the use of young persons* (1819). Source: original publication (Plantarum vascularium genera secundum ordines ... 1: 242. 1841.

**Edgeworthia** Falc. 1842 Sapotaceae- for Michael Pakenham Edgeworth (1812-1881), Irish botanist and plant collector in India. Not explained in original publication. Source: Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 19: 99. 1845.

**Edmondia** Cass. 1818 Asteraceae- not explained in the original publication. Sources have suggested Thomas Edmonstone (see *Edmontonia*) and Scottish botanist James W. Edmond, but their life dates do not match. *The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants* (http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-E.html) suggests Edmond Davall (1793-1860), Swiss botanist; Clarke and Charters (p. 112) suggest his father Edmund Davall (1762-1798), English-Swiss botanist (see *Davallia*).

**Edmonstonia** Seem. 1853 Salicaceae- for Thomas Edmonston (1825-1846), Scottish botanist and plant collector, naturalist on the voyage of the HMS Herald, died in South America. Source: original publication (The Botany of the Voyage of H.M.S. Herald... p. 98-99. 1853).

**Edwardia** Raf. 1814 Malvaceae- for Bryan Edwards (1743-1800), English politician and historian, author of *History, civil and commercial, of the British colonies in the West Indies* (1793); and for George Edwards (1694-1773), English ornithologist and illustrator, author of the four-part *A natural history of uncommon birds, and of some other rare and undescribed animals...* (1743-1751). Source: original publication (Specchio delle Scienze 1: 158. 1814).

**Edwardsia** Salisb. 1808 Fabaceae- for Sydenham Edwards (Sydenham Teast Edwards) (1768-1819), English nature illustrator for the Botanical Magazine and many other publications. Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 9: 299. 1808).

**Edwarsia** Neck. 1790 Asteraceae- for Sydenham Edwards (Sydenham Teast Edwards) (1768-1819), English nature illustrator for the Botanical Magazine and

Egania J. Rémy 1848 Asteraceae- for Mariano Egaña (Mariano Egaña Fabres) (1793-1846), Chilean lawyer, judge and politician, professor and dean at the University of Chile. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile, Botánica 3: 325. 1848 [1847]).


Ehrenbergia Spreng. 1821 Rubiaceae- Christian Gottfried Ehrenberg (1795-1876), German physician, zoologist, naturalist and traveler, professor at Berlin. Source: original publication (Neue Entdeckungen im ganzen Umfang der Pflanzenkunde 2: 129. 1821).

Ehretia P. Browne 1756 Boraginaceae- for Georg Dionysius Ehret (1708-1770), German gardener, botanist and botanical artist, illustrated among many other works Linnaeus’ Hortus Cliffortianus. Source: original publication (The Civil and Natural History of Jamaica in Three Parts, p. 168. 1756).


Ehrhartia F. H. Wigg 1780 Poaceae- for Jakob Friedrich Ehrhart (1742-1795), Swiss-German pharmacist, naturalist and botanist, director of the Hanover Botanical Garden, pupil of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Primitiae Florae Holsaticae. p. 64-65. 1780).

Eichwaldia Ledeb. 1835 Tamaricaceae- for Karl Eichwald (Karl Eduard von Eichwald) (1795-1876), German-Russian physician, naturalist and traveler, professor at Dorpat, Vilna and St. Petersburg. Not explained with the description (Plantarum novarum vel minus cognitarum quas in itinere Caspio-Caucasico, p. 38. 1833[1835]) but Eichwald’s name is on the cover of the publication. See also Wittstein p. 313-314.

Eisenmannia Sch. Bip. ex Hochst. 1841 Asteraceae- for Gottfried Eisenmann (1795-1867), German politician, journalist, physician and medical writer. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 315 (comments that Eisenmann and Schultz Bipontius were imprisoned together for political reasons in the 1830s).

Eizaguirrea J. Rémy 1848 Asteraceae- for Domingo Eyzaguirre (Domingo de Eyzaguirre y Arechavala) (1775-1854), Chilean politician and agriculturist, founder of the Sociedad Chilena de Agricultura. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile, Botánica 3: 402. 1847[1848]).

Ekebergia Sparrm. 1779 Meliaceae- for Carl Gustav (Gustaf) Ekeberg (1716-1784), Swedish navigator, cartographer, physician and naturalist, working for the Swedish East India Company traveled many times to India and China, collected plants for his close friend Linnaeus, knew the author. Source: original publication (Kongl. Vetenskaps Academiens Handlingar 40: 282-283. 1779).

Elcana Blanco 1845 Apocynaceae- for Juan Sebastián Elcano (1476-1526), Spanish navigator and explorer, took command after Magellan’s death and completed the first circumnavigation voyage. Source: original publication (Flora de Filipinas, p. 585. 1845).


Elisena Herb. 1837 Amaryllidaceae- some sources indicate for Elisa Bonaparte, Princess of Lucca and Piombino (1777-1820), sister of Napoleon. The author
indicates for Eliséna, an ancient name of romance. Source: original publication (Amaryllidaceae; preceded by an Attempt to Arrange... p. 411. 1837).

**Elisia** Milano 1847 Solanaceae- "in memory of a much esteemed friend" is the only information provided by the author. Milano is apparently a pseudonym, the author’s identity remains unknown. Source: original publication (New Orleans Medical and Surgical Journal 3: 614. 1847).

**Elizabetha** Schomb. ex Benth. 1840 Fabaceae- for Princess Elisabeth of Prussia (Maria Elisabeth Karoline Victoria) (1815-1885). Source: original publication (Journal of Botany, being a second series of the Botanical Miscellany 2: 92. 1840).

**Elizaldia** Willk. 1852 Boraginaceae- for Juan de Elizalde, Spanish traveler, naturalist and plant collector, provided plants to the author. Source: original publication (Die Strand- und Steppengebiete der Iberischen Halbinsel und deren Vegetation, p. 129. 1852).

**Ellertonia** Wight 1848 Apocynaceae- for John Ellerton Stocks (1822-1854), English physician, botanist and plant collector in India, worked for the Bombay Medical Staff. Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum Indiae Orientalis 4(2): 2. 1848).

**Elliottia** Muhl. ex Elliott 1817 Ericaceae- for Stephen Elliott (1771-1830), American politician, banker and botanist, professor at the Medical College of South Carolina, author of the publication in which the genus is named. Source: original publication (A Sketch of the Botany of South-Carolina and Georgia 1(5): 448. 1817).


Elsholtzia Willd. 1790 Lamiaceae- for Johann Sigismund Elsholtz (1623-1688), German physician and botanist, developed the first botanical garden in Berlin, author of *Hortus Berolinensis* (1657) and *Flora marchica…* (1663). Source: original publication (Botanisches Magazin (Römer & Usteri) 4(11): 4. 1790). The name was used by Necker (1790) without explanation.


Elwertia Raf. 1838 Clusiaceae- for Johann Caspar Philipp Elwert (1760-1827), German physician and botanist. Source: original publication (Sylva Telluriana, p. 163. 1838). See also Burkhardt p. E-12.

Emericia Roem. & Schult. 1819 Apocynaceae- for Emeric, French botanist and plant collector in Castellane, provided rare plants to the authors. Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 4: XXXIII. 1819).

Emilia Cass. 1817 Asteraceae- not explained in the original description. Burkhardt (p. E-12) suggests for Émilie du Châtelet, née Gabrielle Émilie Le Tonnelier de Breteuil, Marquise du Châtelet (1706-1749), French mathematician and physician, translated to French Newton’s *Principia*; Baines (p. 141) indicates for the Italian province of Emilia, in the capital of which (Bologna) worked astronomer Giovanni Domenico Cassini (1625-1712), great-great-grandfather of the author.
**Empedoclea** A. St.-Hill. 1824 Dilleniaceae- for Empedocles (c.490-c.430 BC), Greek philosopher, discussed the nature of plants. Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliae Meridionalis (quarto ed.) 1: 20. 1825[1824]).

**Empedoclia** Raf. 1810 Lamiaceae- for Empedocles (c.490-c.430 BC), Greek philosopher, discussed the nature of plants. Source: original publication (Caratteri di Acluni Nuovi Generi, p. 79. 1810).

**Encelia** Adans. 1763 Asteraceae- for Christopher Entzelt (Encelius) (1517-1583), German historian and naturalist, author of *De uva quercina* (1577). Not explained in original publication. Source: *Origen del nombre de los géneros de plantas vasculares nativas de Chile y su representatividad en Chile y el mundo*. Gayana Bot. 69(2): 326. 2012.

**Enckea** Kunth 1839 Piperaceae- for Johann Franz Encke (1791-1865), German astronomer, director of the Seeberg observatory, professor at Berlin. Source: original publication (Linnaea 13: 590. 1839).

**Endlichera** C. Presl 1832 Rubiaceae- for Stephan Endlicher (1804-1849), Austrian-Hungarian Sinologist and botanist, professor at Vienna and director of the botanical garden, author of *Genera plantarum secundum ordines naturales disposita* (1836-1840) and *Enchiridium Botanicum* (1841). Source: original publication (Symbolae Botanicae, sive, Descriptiones et icones plantarum novarum aut minus cognitarum 1: 74. 1832).

**Endlicheria** Nees 1833 Lauraceae- for Stephan Endlicher (1804-1849), Austrian-Hungarian Sinologist and botanist, professor at Vienna and director of the botanical garden, author of *Genera plantarum secundum ordines naturales disposita* (1836-1840) and *Enchiridium Botanicum* (1841). Source: original publication (Linnaea 8: 37. 1833).

**Endressia** J. Gay 1832 Apiaceae- for Philip Anton Christoph Endress (1806-1831), German botanist and plant collector in the Pyrenees. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles (Paris) 26: 222. 1832).

**Engelhardia** Lesch. ex Blume 1826 Juglandaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 323) indicates for Moritz von Engelhardt (1779-1842),
Russian mineralogist and professor at Dorpat; Quattrocchi (2: 906) indicates for Nicolaus Engelhard (Engelhardt) (1761-1831), Dutch governor in Java and patron of botany.

**Engelia** H. Karst. ex Nees 1847 Acanthaceae- for Johann Jakob Engel (1741-1802), German philosopher and writer, director of the Royal Theatre in Berlin. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 11: 721. 1847).

**Engelmannia** A. Gray ex. Nutt. 1840 Asteraceae- for George (Georg) Engelmann (1809-1884), German-American physician, botanist and traveler, developed a garden for Henry Shaw which became the precursor of the Missouri Botanical Garden, coauthor of *Plantae Lindheimerianae* (1845). Not explained in original publication. Source: A Flora of North America… p. 283. 1842.

**Enrila** Blanco 1837 Rhamnaceae- for Pascual Enrile y Acedo (1772-1839), Spanish naval officer, captain-general (governor) of the Philippines, patron of the author’s work. Source: original publication (Flora de Filipinas, p. 710. 1837).

**Enslenia** Raf. 1817 Scrophulariaceae- for Aloysius Enslen (?-1818), German botanist and plant collector in the United States. Source: original publication (Florula Ludoviciana, or, a flora of the state of Louisiana… p. 35. 1817).

**Epigenia** Vell. 1829 Styracaceae- for Epigenius of Rhodes (Epigenis Rhodii), wrote about agriculture. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 182. 1825[1829]).

**Erasmia** Miq. 1843 Piperaceae- for Erasmus (Desiderius Erasmus Roterodamus) (1466-1536), Dutch philosopher, scholar, social critic and educator. Source: original publication (Het Instituut, of Verslagen en Mededeeingen, uitgegeven door de Vier Klassen 1842: 81. 1843).

**Erblichia** Seem. 1853 Passifloraceae- for Ch. Erblich, German gardener, one of the managers of the Royal Gardens at Herrenhausen, encouraged the author to study botany. Source: original publication (The Botany of the Voyage of H.M.S. Herald… p. 130. 1853).

**Ermania** Cham. 1831 Brassicaceae- for Georg Adolph Erman (1806-1877), German physicist, geologist and traveler, professor at Berlin. Source: original publication (Linnaea 6: 533. 1831). See also Wittstein p. 335.

**Erndelia** Raf. 1838 Passifloraceae- for Christian Heinrich Erndl (1676-1734), German meteorologist, physician and botanist, author of *De flora Japanica, codice bibliothecae regiae Berolinensis*… (1716). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. E-18. The name was used by Necker (1790) without explanation.

**Erndlia** Giseke 1792 Zingiberaceae- for Christian Heinrich Erndl (1676-1734), German meteorologist, physician and botanist, author of *De flora Japanica, codice bibliothecae regiae Berolinensis*… (1716). Source: original publication (Praelectiones in ordines naturales plantarum p. 229. 1792).

**Ernestia** DC. 1828 Melastomataceae- for Ernst Heinrich Friedrich Meyer (1791-1858), German botanist and botanical historian, professor at Königsberg and director of the botanical garden, author of *Preussens Pflanzengattungen* (1839) and the four-volume *Geschichte der Botanik* (1854-1857). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 3: 121. 1828).


**Ertela** Adans. 1763 Rutaceae- for Johann Gottlob Hertel (1709-?), defended the dissertation *De Plantarum transpiratione*… (1735). Not explained in original publication. Source: Revisio generum plantarum… 1:100. 1891. See also Burkhardt p. H-19.

**Erxlebia** Medik. 1790 Commelinaceae- for Johann Christian Polycarp Erxleben (1744-1777), German veterinarian and naturalist, professor at Göttingen; and/or
for his mother Dorothea Erxleben (Dorothea Christiane Erxleben), née Leporin (1715-1762), first female physician in Germany. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. E-19.

**Escallonia** Mutis ex L. f. 1782 Escalloniaceae- for José Antonio Escallón y Flórez (1739-1819), Spanish administrator, physician, botanist and plant collector in Colombia (New Grenada), pupil of the author (J. C. Mutis). Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 21. 1781[1782]).

**Eschenbachia** Moench 1794 Asteraceae- for Johann Friedrich Eschenbach (1757-?), German physician and botanist in Leipzig, defended the dissertation *Disputatio physica observationum botanicarum specimen...* (1784). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis... 2: 574. 1794). See also Burkhardt p. E-19.

**Escheria** Regel 1849 Gesneriaceae- for Arnold Escher von der Linth (1807-1872), Swiss geologist, professor at the École polytechnique in Zürich. Source: original publication (Flora 32: 179. 1849).

**Eschscholzia** Cham. 1820 Papaveraceae- for Johann Friedrich von Eschscholtz (1793-1831), Estonian-German physician, entomologist, botanist and nature collector, professor at Dorpat and director of the zoological museum, participated as physician and naturalist in the Rurik expedition, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Horae Physicae Berolinenses, p. 73-74. 1820).

**Eschweilera** Mart. ex DC. 1828 Lecythidaceae- for Franz Gerhard Eschweiler (1796-1832), German physician and botanist, author of *Systema Lichenum...* (1824). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 338.

**Escobedia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Orobanchaceae- for Jorge Escobedo y Alarcón (c. 1755-c.1808), Spanish colonial administrator in Peru, helped the authors during their stay there. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 91. 1794).

**Esenbeckia** Blume 1825 Malvaceae- for Theodor Friedrich Ludwig Nees von Essenbeck (1787-1837), German pharmacist and botanist, professor at Bonn and
director of the botanical garden, main author of the multi-volume *Genera plantarum floriae germanicae*… (1833-1838), brother of botanist Christian Gottfried Daniel Nees von Essenbeck (see *Esenbeckia* Kunth). Source: original publication (Bijdragen tot de flora van Nederlandsch Indië, 3: 119. 1825).

**Esenbeckia** Kunth 1825 Rutaceae- for Christian Gottfried Daniel Nees von Essenbeck (1776-1858), German physician, zoologist and botanist, professor at Erlangen, Breslau and Bonn (where he established a botanical garden), president of the Leopoldina, author of many works including *Agrostologia brasiliensis* (1829) and *Genera et species Asterearum* (1833), brother of botanist Theodor Friedrich Ludwig Nees von Essenbeck (see *Esenbeckia* Blume). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 7: 247. 1825).


**Espadaea** A. Rich. 1850 Solanaceae- for Juan José Díaz de Espada y Landa (1753-1832), Spanish clergyman, bishop of Havana, patron of education and science. Source: original publication (Historia física, política y natural de la isla de Cuba, Botánica 11: 148. 1850).

**Espejoa** DC. 1830 Asteraceae- for Antonio de Espejo (c.1540-1585), Spanish explorer in Mexico. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 660. 1836).

**Espeletia** Nutt. ex. Bonpl. 1808 Asteraceae- for José Manuel de Ezpeleta y Galdiano, 1st Count of Ezpeletia de Beire (1739-1823), Spanish military officer and politician, governor of Cuba, viceroy of New Granada. Source: original publication (Plantae Aequinoctiales 2(9): 10. 1809[1808]).

**Espera** Willd. 1801 Malvaceae- for Eugenius Johann Christoph Esper (1742-1810), German naturalist, entomologist and botanist (phycologist), professor at Erlangen. Source: original publication (Der Gesellsschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin, neue Schriften 3: 450. 1801).
**Espinosa** Lag. 1816 Polygonaceae- for Mariano Espinosa (flourished early 1800s), Spanish-Cuban physician and plant collector, corresponding member of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: *Biblioteca Escojida de Medicina y Cirujia*, p. 100. 1843.

**Essenhardtia** Sweet 1839 Fabaceae- for C. H. Essenhardt, physician. Source: original publication (Sweet’s Hortus Britannicus… ed. 3, p. 764. 1839). Burkhardt (personal communication) indicates that this is a misspelling of *Eysenhardtia* Kunth, dedicated to Carl Wilhelm Eysenhardt (see *Eysenhardtia*).

**Esterhazya** J. C. Mikan 1821 Orobanchaceae- for Nikolaus II, Prince Esterházy (1765-1833), Hungarian prince, had a large park at Eisenstadt with exotic plants, patron of the arts and sciences (including botany). Source: original publication (Delectus florae et faunae Brasiliensis 1: 10. 1821). See also Burkhardt p. E-22.

**Etlingera** Giseke 1792 Zingiberaceae- for Andreas Ernst Etlinger (1730-1790), German physician and botanist, author of *Commentatio botanico-medica de Salvia* (1777). Source: original publication (Praelectiones in ordines naturales plantarum p. 229. 1792).

**Eudema** Bonpl. 1813 Brassicaceae- for Eudemos of Rhodes (c.370-300 BC), Greek philosopher and historian, pupil of Aristotle and editor of his writings, according to Athénée made a curious division of the “crucifères oléracées”. Source: original publication (Plantae Aequinoctiales 2: 135. 1813).

**Eugenia** L. 1753 Myrtaceae- for Prince Eugene of Savoy (née François Eugene de Savoy-Carignan) (1663-1736), French-born Austrian military officer, patron of the arts, developed a botanical garden near Vienna. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 227. 1729).

**Eulalia** Kunth 1829 Poaceae- for Eulalia Delile (1800-1840), French botanical artist, illustrated the work of the author and other botanists. Source: original publication (Révision des Graminées 1: 160. 1829).
**Eumachia** DC. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Eumachus, Greek herbalist mentioned by Theophrastus. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 479. 1830).

**Eupatorium** L. 1753 Asteraceae- for Mithriades VI of Pontus (Eupator Dionysius) (135-63 BC). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 76. 1737.

**Euphorbia** L. 1753 Euphorbiaceae- for Euphorbus (1st century), Greek physician of Juba II, king of Mauretania. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 76. 1737.


**Eutropia** Klotzsch 1841 Euphorbiaceae- for Eutropius (Flavius Eutropius) (flourished second half of the 4th century), Roman historian. Source: original publication (Archiv für Naturgeschichte 7(1): 196. 1841).

**Evansia** Salisb. 1812 Iridaceae- for Thomas Evans (flourished 1797-1806), English horticulturist at Stepney, "who has introduced, beside it, so many other plants into this country." Source: original publication (Transactions of the Horticultural Society of London 1: 303. 1812).


**Eversmannia** Bunge 1838 Fabaceae- for Eduard Friedrich Eversmann (1794-1860), German physician, naturalist and traveler to Central Asia, professor at Kazan and director of the botanical garden. Not explained with the description (Reise Steppen Sudl. Russlands 2: 267. 1838) but Eversmann explored the area
covered in the publication and is mentioned several times in the text. See also Quattrocchi 2: 981.


**Ewyckia** Blume 1831 Melastomataceae- for Daniël Jacob van Ewijck van Oostroboek van de Blit (1786-1858), Dutch politician, government minister, governor of New Holland, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Flora 14: 524. 1831).

**Eydouxia** Gaudich. 1841 Pandanaceae- for Joseph Fortuné Théodore Eydoux (1802-1841), French naval surgeon and naturalist, participated with the author in Vaillant’s expedition. Not explained in original publication. Source: Voyage Autour du Monde exécuté pendant les années 1836 et 1837 sur la corvette La Bonite… Botanique (Atlas text) p. 120. 1866.

**Eyrea** Champ. ex Benth. 1851 Staphyleaceae- for John Eyre (flourished 1849-1860), British military officer and plant collector in Hong Kong, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Hooker's Journal of Botany and Kew Garden Miscellany 3: 331. 1851).

**Eyrea** F. Muell. 1853 Asteraceae- for Edward John Eyre (1815-1901), English explorer of the interior of Australia, governor of Jamaica, vice-governor of New Zealand. Source: original publication (Linnaea 25(4): 403. 1852[1853]).

**Eyselia** Rchb. 1830 Asteraceae- for Johann Philipp Eysel (1652-1717), German physician, botanist and writer, professor at Erfurt, presided over a dissertation titled *Bellidographia, sive Bellidis descriptio* (1714). Source: original publication (Iconographia Botanica Exotica 3: 15. 1830). The name was used by Necker (1790) without explanation.

**Eysenhardtia** Kunth 1824 Fabaceae- for Carl Wilhelm Eysenhardt (1794-1825), German physician, zoologist and botanist, professor at Königsberg. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 6: 490. 1823 [1824]).
Carl Friedrich Philipp von Martius was born in Erlangen, Germany in 1794 and died in Munich in 1868. He undertook in 1817 a three-year expedition to Brazil and the study of the numerous plants collected would occupy most his life; among his major contributions are *Icones selectae Plantarum Cryptogamicarum Brasiliensium* (1827), the three-volume *Nova Genera et Species Plantarum Brasiliensium* (1823-1832), and the three-volume *Historia naturalis palmarum* (1823-1850). In 1840 he began the *Flora Brasiliensis*, continued after his death by other botanists. After returning from Brazil, Martius assumed the position of keeper of the Munich Botanical Garden (with its herbarium) and in 1826 became professor of botany, remaining in both positions until 1864. Chamisso dedicated to him the genus *Svitramia*, from Suitram, a pseudonym sometimes used by Martius which is his name spelled backwards. Fittingly, *Svitramia* is a Brazilian genus.


**Fabiana** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Solanaceae- for Francisco Fabian y Fuero (1719-1801), Spanish clergyman and horticulturist in Spain and Mexico, bishop of Puebla. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaæ, et chilensis prodromus p. 22. 1794).
Fabria Mey. ex Nees 1847 Acanthaceae- not explained in the original publication. Perhaps for Nicolas Claude Fabri de Peiresc (1580-1637), French antiquary, astronomer and savant. Source: proposed herein.

Fabricia Adans. 1763 Lamiaceae- for Philipp Conrad Fabricius (1714-1774), German physician and botanist, professor at Helmstedt, author of Enumeratio plantarum horti Helmstadiensis (1759). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. F-1.

Fabricia Scop. 1777 Fabaceae- for Johan Christian Fabricius (1745-1808), German-Danish entomologist, professor at Copenhagen and Kiel, author of Systema entomologiae (1775) and Genera insectorum (1776), pupil of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. F-1.

Fabronia Raddi 1808 Fabroniaceae- for Giovanni Fabbroni (Giovanni Valentino Mattia Fabbroni) (1752-1822), Italian economist, chemist, agronomist and naturalist, professor at Pisa and Florence (where he helped establish the natural history museum), author of Reflexions sur l'état actuel de l'agriculture… (1780). Source: original publication (Atti dell'Accademia delle Scienze di Siena 9: 234. 1808).


Fadyenia Hook. 1840 Tectariaceae- for James Macfadyen (1799-1850), Scottish physician, botanist and plant collector, lived 25 years in Jamaica, established a botanical garden, described and named the grapefruit, author of The Flora of Jamaica (1837), collected the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Genera Filicum, text for plate 53B. 1840).

Fagelia Schwencke 1774 Scrophulariaceae- for Hendrik Fagel the Elder (1706-1790), Dutch politician and statesman interested in botany, owned a very large library acquired by the University of Dublin. Source: original publication (Verhandelingen van het Bataafsch Genootschap der Proefondervindelyke Wysbegeerte te Rotterdam 1: 473. 1774). See also Burkhardt p. F-2.
**Fagelia** Neck. 1790 Fabaceae- for Gaspar Fagel (Caspar Fagelius) (1634-1688), Dutch lawyer, politician and statesman, had a botanical garden that Tournefort visited. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 990. See also Burkhardt p. F-2. The name was published validly by de Candolle (1825) without mentioning the etymology.

**Fagonia** L. 1753 Zygophyllaceae- Guy Crescent Fagon (1638-1718), French chemist, physician and botanist, professor at the Jardin du Roi and director of the garden, promoter of botanical exploration. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Tournefort, who provided the etymology (Institutiones rei herbariae 1(2): 265. 1703). See also Hortus Cliffortianus p. 160. 1737.

**Fagraea** Thunb. 1782 Gentianaceae- for Jonas Theodor Fragraeus (1729-1797), Swedish physician and botanist, supervisor of Alströmer's natural cabinet and the botanical garden at Gothenburg, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Kongl. Vetenskaps Academiens Nya Handlingar Ser. 2, 3: 132. 1782).

**Falconeria** Royle 1839 Euphorbiaceae- for Hugh Falconer (1808-1865), Scottish paleontologist, physician, botanist and plant collector, director of the Saharanpur and Calcutta botanical gardens. Source: original publication (Illustrations of the Botany... of the Himalayan Mountains... p. 354. 1839).


**Falkia** Thunb. 1781 Convolvulaceae- for Johan Peter Falk (Falck) (1732-1774), Swedish physician and botanist, professor at St. Petersburg, explorer of Siberia, one of Linnaeus’ apostles, tutor of Linnaeus f. Source: original publication (Nova Genera Plantarum, p. 17. 1781). Spelled *Falckia*.

**Fallopia** Lour. 1790 Malvaceae- for Gabriele Falloppio (1523-1562), Italian physician and anatomist, professor at Pisa and Padua (here also director of the
botanical garden). Source: original publication (Flora Cochinchinensis 1: 335. 1790). The name is validly credited to Adanson (1763), who did not explain it.


**Farsetia** Turra 1765 Brassicaceae- for Filippo Vincenzo Farsetti (1703-1774), Italian (Venetian) art collector, horticulturist and botanist, had a large botanical garden. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 362.

**Fatioa** DC. 1828 Lythraceae- for Nicolas Fatio de Duillier (1664-1753), Swiss physician, astronomer and mathematician, collaborated with Cassini, Huygens and Newton. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 3: 89. 1828).


**Feaea** Spreng. 1826 Asteraceae- for Antoine Laurent Apollinaire Fée (1789-1874), French pharmacist and botanist (cryptogams), professor at Strasbourg and director of the botanical garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. F-6.

**Feea** Bory 1824 Hymenophyllaceae- for Antoine Laurent Apollinaire Fée (1789-1874), French pharmacist and botanist (cryptogams), professor at Strasbourg and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Dictionnaire classique d'histoire naturelle 6: 446. 1824).
Felicia Cass. 1818 Asteraceae- not explained in the original publication. Some sources indicate for Felix (?-1846), German official at Regensburg; others indicate for Fortunato Bartolomeo de Felice (1723-1789), Italian-Swiss philosopher, scientist, publisher and printer, professor at Naples. See Quattrocchi 2: 996 and Burkhardt p. F-8.

Feliciana Cambess. 1833 Myrtaceae- for José Feliciano Fernandes Pinheiro, 1st Viscount of São Leopoldo (1774-1847), Brazilian judge, politician and writer. Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliae Meridionalis (quarto ed.) 2(20): 375. 1829[1833]).

Fendlera Engelm. & A. Gray 1852 Hydrangeaceae- for Augustus Fendler (1813-1883), German-American naturalist, botanist and plant collector. Source: original publication (Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge 3(5): 78. 1852). See also Augustus Fendler (1813-1883), Professional Plant Collector: Selected Correspondence with George Engelmann. Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 73(3): 520-531.

Fenelonia Raf. 1832 Liliaceae- for François Fénelon (François de Saligenac de La Mothe-Fénelon) (1651-1715), French clergyman, author of Les aventures de Télémaque (1699). Source: original publication (Flora Telluriana 2: 23. 1837).


Ferdinanda Lag. 1816 Asteraceae- for King Fernando VII of Spain (1784-1833), patron of botany. Source: original publication (Genera et species plantarum, p. 31. 1816).

Ferdinandea Pohl 1827 Rubiaceae- for King Ferdinand I of Austria (1793-1875), patron of natural science. Source: original publication (Flora 10: 153. 1827).
**Ferdinandusa** Pohl 1828 Rubiaceae- new name for *Ferdinandea* Pohl in order to distinguish it from *Ferdinanda* Lagasca y Segura (1816). The dedication to King Ferdinand I of Austria (1793-1875), patron of natural science, carries from the previous name (*Plantarum Brasiliae Icones et Descriptiones* 2: 9. 1831[1828]).

**Fereiria** Vell. ex Vand. 1788 Rubiaceae- for Alexandre Rodrigues Ferreira (1756-1815), Brazilian-Portuguese naturalist and explorer of the Amazon, director of the Lisbon Botanical Garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Colmeiro p. 182, 210.

**Feretia** Delile 1843 Rubiaceae- for Pierre Victor Adolphe Ferret (1814-1882), French military officer, explorer and plant collector, traveled with Joseph Germaine Galinier in Abyssinia, coauthor of the three-volume *Voyage en Abyssinie dans les provinces du Tigré, du Samen…*(1847-1848). Not explained with the description (*Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2* 20: 92. 1843) but reference is made on page 88 to the voyage by Ferret (Feret) and Galinier, and to the plants they brought back.


**Ferraria** Burm. ex Mill. 1759 Iridaceae- for Giovanni Battista Ferrari (1584-1655), Italian horticulturist and botanist, professor at the Jesuit College in Rome, author of *De florurn cultura libri IV* (1633) and *Hesperides sive de malorum aureorum cultura*... (1646). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 187.

**Ferreira** Benth. 1853 Fabaceae- not explained in the original publication. Probably for Alejandro Rodriguez Ferreira (1756-1815), Brazilian-Portuguese naturalist and explorer. Source: proposed herein. The author credits the name to Brazilian botanist Francisco Freire Allemão e Cysneiro.

**Fevillea** L. 1753 Cucurbitaceae- for Louis Feuillé (Louis Éconches Feuillé) (1660-1732), French astronomer, geographer, botanist and plant collector in the Caribbean and South America, pupil of Plumier. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 92. 1737.

**Fibichia** Koeler 1802 Poaceae- for Johann Fiebig (Fibig) (1758-1792), German physician and naturalist, professor at Mainz. Source: original publication (Descriptio Graminum in Gallia et Germania 308. 1802). See also Burkhardt p. F-11.

**Fibigia** Medik. 1792 Brassicaceae- for Johann Fiebig (Fibig) (1758-1792), German physician and naturalist, professor at Mainz. Source: original publication (Pflanzen-Gattungen, p. 114. 1792). See also Burkhardt p. F-11.

**Fichtea** Sch. Bip. 1836 Asteraceae- for Immanuel Hermann Fichte (1796-1879), German philosopher, professor at Bonn and Tübingen, uncle of the author; and for his father Johann Gottlieb Fichte (1762-1814), philosopher, professor at Jena, Erlangen and Berlin. Source: original publication (Linnæa 10: 256. 1836). See also Burkhardt p. F-11.

**Ficinia** Schrad. 1832 Cyperaceae- for Heinrich David August Ficinius (1782-1857), German pharmacist, physician and naturalist, professor at Dresden, coauthor of *Flora der Gegend um Dresden* (1807-1808). Source: original publication (Commentationes Societatis Regiae Scientiarum Gottingensis Recentiores 7: 143. 1832). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1002.
**Fiebera** Opiz 1839 Apiaceae- not explained in the original publication. Possibly for Franz Xaver Fieber (1807-1872), German magistrate, entomologist and botanist. Source: proposed herein.

**Fiedleria** Rchb. 1844 Caryophyllaceae- for Karl Gustav Fiedler (1791-1853), German engineer and traveler in Greece. Not explained in original publication. Source: Der Deutsche Botaniker. Das Herbarienbuch, p. 206. 1841. See also Burkhardt p. F-12.

**Fiedleria** Rabenhorst 1848 Pottiaceae- for Carl Friedrich Bernhard Fiedler (1807-1869), German physician and botanist (cryptogams). Source: original publication (Flora 31: 252-253. 1848).

**Fieldia** A. Cunn. 1825 Gesneriaceae- for Barron Field (1786-1836), English-Australian jurist and poet, judge of the Supreme Court of New South Wales, sent plants and drawings to Hooker, editor of the work in which the genus is described. Source: original publication (Geographical Memoirs on New South Wales... p. 363. 1825). See also Baines p. 156.

**Figareaea** Viv. 1830 Rosaceae- for Antonio Bey Figari (1804-1870), Italian pharmacist, botanist and plant collector in Egypt, sent plants to the author. Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. F-12.

**Fillaea** Guill. & Perr. 1832 Fabaceae- for Filleau de Saint-Hilaire (Edmé Jean Hilaire) (1779-1845), French administrator, director of colonies in the ministry of the navy. Source: original publication (Florae Senegambiae Tentamen, seu Historia Plantarum in Diversis Senegambiae... p. 243. 1832). See also http://www.appalachase.net/appl/article.php3?id_article=3867

**Finckea** Klotzsch 1838 Ericaceae- for August Fincke (1805-1873), Polish pharmacist and botanist in Silesia (studied the flora of that area). Source: original publication (Linnaea 12: 237. 1838). See also *The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants* - http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1C-F.html

**Findlaya** S. Bowdich 1825 Primulaceae- for Kirkman Finlay (flourished 1820-1884), English physician and plant collector in Madeira, the Canary Islands...

**Fingerhuthia** Nees ex Lehm. 1834 Poaceae- for Carl Anton Fingerhuth (c. 1800-1876), German physician and botanist (mycologist), coauthor of the two-volume *Flora Cryptogamica Germanicae* (1833). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 366.

**Finlaysonia** Wall. 1831 Apocynaceae- for George Finlayson (1790-1823), Scottish physician, naturalist and plant collector in India and Southeast Asia. Source: original publication (Plantae Asiaticae Rariores 2: 49. 1831).

**Fintelmannia** Kunth 1837 Cyperaceae- for Ferdinand Fintelmann (Joachim Anton Ferdinand Fintelmann) (1774-1863), German royal court gardener and garden designer, head gardener at Charlottenburg, author of *Über Nutzbaumpflanzungen* (1856). Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Omnium Hucusque Cognitarum, Secundum Familias Naturales Disposita... 2: 363. 1837).

**Fiorinia** Parl. 1850 Poaceae- for Elisabetta Fiorini Mazzanti (1799-1879), Italian botanist (bryologist) in Rome, author of *Specimen Bryologiae Romanae* (1841). Source: original publication (Flora italiana, ossia descrizione delle piante... 1: 233. 1848[1850]).


**Firkea** Raf. 1838 Clusiaceae- for a botanist is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Sylva Telluriana, p. 163. 1838).

**Firmiana** Marsili 1786 Malvaceae- for Karl Joseph von Firmian (Karl Gotthard von Firmian, Carlo Giuseppe di Firmian) (1716-1782), Austrian-Italian statesman, plenipotentiary minister of Lombardy, art collector, patron of the arts and sciences.

Fischera Sw. 1817 Ericaceae- for Johann Gotthelf Friedrich Fischer von Waldheim (1771-1853), German-Russian naturalist and explorer, traveled with Humboldt in Russia, professor at Moscow. Source: original publication (Mémoires de la Société Impériale des Naturalistes de Moscou 5: 16. 1817). See also Burkhardt p. F-14.

Fischeria DC. 1813 Apocynaceae- for Friedrich Ernst Ludwig (Fedor Bogdanovic) von Fischer (1782-1854), German-Russian botanist, director of the St. Petersburg botanical garden. Source: original publication (Catalogus plantarum horti botanici monspeliensis, p. 112. 1813).

Fisquetia Gaudich. 1841 Pandanaceae- not explained in the original publication. Probably for Theodore Auguste Fisquet (1813-1890), French naval officer and painter, participated with the author in Vaillant’s expedition. Source: proposed herein.

Fissenia R. Br. ex Endl. 1842 Loasaceae- not explained in the original publication. Some sources indicate for Kissen, a traveler in Arabia, discovered the plant used to describe the genus, adding that Brown’s intention was to name the genus *Kissenia* but Endlicher (who published it) used *Fissenia*. Clarke and Charters (p. 182, under *Kissenia*) indicate that the genus was named for Kishin or Qishin, a locality on the south coast of Arabia, where the original specimen was collected.

Fitchia Hook. f. 1845 Asteraceae- for Walter Hood Fitch (1817-1892), Scottish botanical illustrator, worked for many botanists, his drawings were used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (London Journal of Botany 4: 641. 1845).


Flemingia Roxb. ex Rottler 1803 Acanthaceae- for John Fleming (1747-1829), English surgeon, botanist and plant collector in India, author of *A catalogue of Indian medicinal plants and drugs…* (1810). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1016. The name is validly credited to Roxburgh ex Aiton (1812), who did not explain it.


Fleurotia Rchb. 1841 Asteraceae- not explained in the original publication. Perhaps for P. Fleurot (flourished 1836-1842), French botanist and plant collector, director of the Dijon Botanical Garden. Source: proposed herein.

Fleurya Gaudich. 1830 Urticaceae- for Camile Fleury, French naval officer, participated with the author in Freycinet's expedition. Not explained in original

**Flindersia** R. Br. 1814 Rutaceae- for Matthew Flinders (1774-1814), English navigator and cartographer, sailed around New Holland, identified it as a continent and proposed the name Australia\(^6\), author of the publication in which the genus is described. Source: original publication (A Voyage to Terra Australis 2: 595. 1814).

**Floerkea** Willd. 1801 Limnanthaceae- for Gustav Heinrich Flörke (1764-1835), German physician and botanist (lichenologist), professor at Rostock, one of the editors of *Oekonomische Encyklopädie*. Source: original publication (Der Gesellsschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin, neue Schriften 3: 448. 1801).

**Flotovia** Spreng. 1826 Asteraceae- for Julius von Flotow (1788-1856), German military officer, botanist (cryptogams), author of *Lichenes florae Silesiae* (1850). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 368.


**Floyeria** Neck. 1790 Gentianaceae- for John Floyer (1649-1734), English physician, author of *An enquiry into the right use and abuses of the hot, cold and temperate baths in England…* (1697). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. F-18.

**Flueggea** Willd. 1806 Phyllanthaceae- for Johannes Flüggé (Fluegge) (1775-1816), German physician, botanist and plant collector, established a garden which became a precursor of the Hamburg Botanical Garden, author of *Graminum monographiae* (1810). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum, Editio quarta 4(2): 758. 1806).

**Fockea** Endl. 1839 Apocynaceae- for Gustav Woldemar Focke (1810-1877), German physician, naturalist and plant physiologist, defended the dissertation *De

---

\(^6\) From the hypothetical large southern continent Terra Australis.
respiratione vegetabilium (1833), author of the two-part Physiologische studien (1847-1854). Source: original publication (Novarum Stirpium Decades, p. 17. 1839).

**Foersteria** Scop. 1777 Phyllanthaceae- for Johann Reinhold Förster (1729-1798), German naturalist, professor at Halle; and for his son Johann Georg Adam Förster (1754-1794), naturalist, professor at Halle and Mainz. Both were naturalists and plant collectors during Cook’s second voyage and are authors of Characteres genera plantarum (1779) and of the genus Breynia (mentioned by Scopoli). Source: original publication (Introductio ad Historiam Naturalem, p. 98. 1777).

**Fontanesia** Labill. 1791 Oleaceae- for René Louiche Desfontaines (1750-1833), French physician, botanist and plant collector in North Africa, professor at the Jardin des Plantes and director of the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, author of the two-volume Flora Atlantica… (1798-1799). Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum Syriae Rariorum, Descriptionibus et Observationibus Illustratae… 1: 9. 1791).

**Fontenellea** A. St.-Hil. & Tul. 1842 Rosaceae- for Bernard Le Bovier (Le Bouyer) de Fontenelle (1657-1757), French scientist and writer, perpetual secretary of the French Academy of Sciences. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 17: 142. 1842).


**Forgerouxia** Steud. 1840 Rhamnaceae- for Auguste Denis Fougeroux de Bondaroy (1732-1789), French naturalist, botanist and botanical illustrator. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. F-20.
Forgesia Comm. ex Juss. 1789 Escalloniaceae- for Antoine Marie Desforges-Boucher (1715-c.1790), French governor of Réunion, helped the author when he lived there. Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum, p. 164. 1789).


Forsgardia Vell. 1829 Combretaceae- for Forsgard, professor at Copenhagen, traveler in Arabia, pupil of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 152. 1825[1829]). The Linnaean Correspondence (http://linnaeus.c18.net/Letters/display.php?id_letter=L5839) indicates that Forsgard is a mispelling for Jonas Gustaf Forrskål (1727-1783), who defended under Linnaeus the dissertation Hospita Insectorum Flora… (1752); the mention of travel in Arabia suggests that Vellozo confused Jonas Gustaf Forrskål with Peter Forsskål (1732-1763), student of Linnaeus who went to Arabia and died while exploring in Yemen (see Forskolia and Forsskaolea).

Forskolia Wight 1853 Urticaceae- for Peter Forsskål (1732-1763), Finnish-Swedish zoologist, botanist and nature collector, participated as naturalist in the Royal Danish Expedition to Egypt and Yemen (died there), one of Linnaeus’ apostles. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. F-22.

Forsskaolea L. 1764 Urticaceae- for Peter Forsskål (1732-1763), Finnish-Swedish zoologist, botanist and nature collector, participated as naturalist in the Royal Danish Expedition to Egypt and Yemen (died there), one of Linnaeus’ apostles.
Forstera L. f. 1780 Stylidiaceae- for Johann Reinhold Forster (1729-1798), German naturalist, professor at Halle; and for his son Johann Georg Adam Forster (1754-1794), naturalist, professor at Halle and Mainz. Both were naturalists and plant collectors during Cook’s second voyage and are authors of Characteres genera plantarum (1779). Source: original publication (Nova acta Regiae societatis scientiarum Upsaliensis ser. 2, 3: 171. 1780).


Forsythia Vahl 1804 Oleaceae- for William Forsyth (1737-1804), Scottish gardener, horticulturist and botanist, superintendent of the royal gardens at Kensington and St. James, author of A treatise on the culture and management of fruit-trees… (1803). Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum…1: 39. 1804). The name was used by Walter (1788) without explanation.

Fortunaea Lindl. 1846 Juglandaceae- for Robert Fortune (1812-1880), Scottish gardener, botanist and plant collector in China, exported tea plants to India, collected the material used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (The Journal of the Horticultural Society of London 1: 150, 152. 1846).

Fortunea Naudin 1846 Juglandaceae- for Robert Fortune (1812-1880), Scottish gardener, botanist and plant collector in China, exported tea plants to India, collected the material used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Revue horticole, ser. 2. 5: 282. 1846).

Fortuynia Shuttlew. ex Boiss. 1841 Brassicaceae- for Fortuyn, plant enthusiast in Batavia, had an herbarium, provided one of the species placed in the genus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 17: 177. 1842.
**Foscarenia** Vand. 1788 Rubiaceae- not explained in the original publication. Théis (p. 91) indicates for Foscarini, Italian (Venetian) botanist; Burkhardt (p. F-24) adds as an option Paolo Antonio Foscarini (1565-1616), Italian astronomer and professor at Messina.

**Fossombronia** Raddi 1818 Fossombroniaceae- for Vittorio Fossombroni (1754-1844), Italian mathematician, engineer, economist and statesman. Source: original publication (Jungermanniografia Etrusca, p. 18-19. 1818).

**Fothergilla** L. 1774 Hamamelidaceae- for John Fothergill (1712-1780), English physician, pharmacist and botanist, had a garden rich in exotic plants. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 192.

**Fougeria** Moench 1802 Asteraceae- for Auguste Denis Fougeroux de Bondaroy (1732-1789), French naturalist, botanist and botanical illustrator. Source: original publication (Supplementum ad Methodum Plantas a staminum situ describendi, p. 243. 1802).

**Fougerouxia** Cass. 1827 Asteraceae- for Auguste Denis Fougeroux de Bondaroy (1732-1789), French naturalist, botanist and botanical illustrator. Not explained in original publication. Source: Prodromus systematis naturalis regni vegetabilis, 5: 510. 1836.

**Foullioya** Gaudich. 1841 Pandanaceae- not explained in the original publication. Probably for Louis Mathurin Foullioy (1790-1848), surgeon and inspector general of the health (*santé*) service of the French navy. This is likely the “associate of Gaudichaud’s, the surgeon Foullioy, who served on a French naval expedition to Madagascar” (Pacific Science 14: 227. 1960). The name was published in the report of Vaillant’s expedition, in which the author participated, and he named many genera for expedition companions. Source: proposed herein.

**Fouquieria** Kunth 1823 Fouquieriaceae- for Pierre Fouquier (Pierre Éloi Fouquier) (1776-1850), French physician, professor at the Paris Faculty of Medicine. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (folio ed.) 6: 82. 1823).
**Fracastora** Adans. 1763 Lamiaceae- for Girolamo Fracastoro (c.1476-1553), Italian physician, scholar and poet, author of the poem *Syphilis sive morbus gallicus* (1530) which originated the use of syphilis as a name for the sexually-transmitted disease. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. F-26.

**Fragosa** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Apiaceae- for Juan Fragoso (c.1530-1597), Spanish physician and naturalist. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 43. 1794).

**Franca** Boehm. 1760 Frankeniaceae- for Joannes Sebastianus Franchius, Italian physician and naturalist, professor at Florence, member of the Florence Academy of Botany. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 24. 1729).

**Franciscea** Pohl 1826 Solanaceae- for King Francis I of Austria (1768-1835), student and patron of botany, the author traveled to Brazil during his reign. Source: original publication (Plantarum Brasiliae Icones et Descriptiones 1: 2. 1826).

**Francisia** Endl. 1840 Myrtaceae- not explained in the original publication. Quattrocchi (2: 1027) indicates possibly for George William Francis (1800-1865), English gardener and botanist in Australia, director of the Adelaide Botanical Garden; Burkhardt (p. F-27) adds as an option King Francis I of Austria (1768-1835), student and patron of botany.

**Francoa** Cav. 1801 Francoaceae- for Francisco Franco (c.1515-c.1569), Spanish physician knowledgeable in botany, professor at Alcalá and at Sevilla (here he founded a botanical garden). Source: original publication (Anales de Ciencias Naturales 4: 236. 1801).

**Francoeuria** Cass. 1825 Asteraceae- for Louis Benjamin Francoeur (1773-1849), French mathematician and botanist, professor at the École polytechnique and the Sorbonne, author of *Flore parisienne ou Description des caractères de toutes les plantes qui croissent naturellement aux environs de Paris...* (1801). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 371.
Frankenia L. 1753 Frankeniaceae- for Johannes Franck (Frankenius) (1590-1661), Swedish physician and botanist, professor at Uppsala, author of *Speculum botanicum Renovatum Praecipuarum…* (1659). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 92. 1737.


Franklandia R. Br. 1810 Proteaceae- for Thomas Frankland, 6th Baronet (1750-1831), English politician and botanist (phycologist), patron of science. Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 10: 157. 1811[1810]).

Franklinia W. Bartram ex Marshall 1785 Theaceae- for Benjamin Franklin (1706-1790), American statesman and scientist. Source: original publication (Arbustrum Americanum, p. 50. 1785).


Franseria Cav. 1793-1794 Asteraceae- for Antonio Franseri, Spanish physician, vice president of the of the Spanish Royal Academy of Medicine, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 2: 78. 1793-1794).

Frasera Walter 1788 Gentianaceae- for John Fraser (1750-1811), Scottish gardener, nurseryman, botanist and plant collector in North America. Not explained in original publication. Source: Stearn p. 145.

Fraunhofera Mart. 1831 Celastraceae- for Joseph von Fraunhofer (1787-1826), German physicist and optician, maker of excellent achromatic telescope lenses.
Freemania Bojer ex DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for J. J. Freeman, English clergyman, botanist and plant collector in the 1830s in Madagascar, coauthor of *A narrative of the persecution of the Christians in Madagascar*… (1840). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 6: 218. 1837 [1838]).

Freesea Eckl. 1827 Unknown- not explained in the original publication. Probably for Friedrich Heinrich Theodor Freese (1795-1876), German physician and botanist, studied South African plants, pupil of the author. Source: proposed herein. See also Stearn p. 145 (*Freesia*).

Fregea Rchb. f. 1852 Orchidaceae- for Christian Gottlob Frege II (1747-1816), German banker and businessman, governor of Leipzig, council member (*Kammerrath*) of Saxony, had large gardens in Leipzig and Abtnaundorf. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 10: 713. 1852). See also Burkhardt p. F-29. The information provided by the author matches Christian Gottlob Frege II, but he seems to write in the present and thus may have had in mind Christian Gottlob Frege III (1778-1858).


Freirea Gaudich. 1830 Urticaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 372) indicates for Agustin José Freire (1780-1836), Portuguese minister of the navy in the 1830s; Colmeiro (p. 211) adds as an option Francisco Freire Allemão e Cysneo (1797-1874), Brazilian botanist and plant collector.

Fremontia Torr. 1843 Amaranthaceae- for John Charles Frémont (1813-1890), American military officer, politician and plant collector in the American West (the author published in 1850 *Plantae Fremontiae; or descriptions of Plants collected by Col. J. C.*
Fremont in California). Source: original publication (Report of the Exploring Expedition to the Rocky Mountains in the year 1842, p. 95. 1843).


Fresenia DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Georg Fresenius (Johann Baptist Georg Wolfgang Fresenius) (1808-1866), German physician and botanist (phycologist), lectured at the Senckenberg Institute, curator of the Senckenberg Nature Research Society’s botanical garden and herbarium. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 328. 1836).


Freyera Rchb. 1837 Apiaceae- for Heinrich Freyer (1802-1866), Austrian pharmacist, naturalist and botanist, natural history museum curator at Laibach (Ljubljana) and Trieste. Source: original publication (Handbuch des Naturlchen Pflanzensystems, p. 291. 1837). See also Wittstein p. 372.

Freylinia Colla 1824 Scrophulariaceae- for Lorenzo de Freilino (Lorenzo, count of Freilino, Freylino) (1754-1820), Italian naturalist and botanist, had a very large garden at Buttigliera d'Asti which is described in Catalogue des plantes cultivées dans le jardin de Buttigliera (Marengo) (1810). Source: original publication (Hortus Ripulensis, p. 5, 56. 1824). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1032 and Burkhardt p. F-30.
**Frezierea** Willd. 1799 Pentaphylacaceae- for Amédée François Frézier (1682-1773), French military engineer, cartographer, spy and explorer of the coasts of Chile and Peru. Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora Indicae Occidentalis… 2: 971. 1800. See also Théis p. 192.


**Friedlandia** Cham. & Schltdl. 1827 Lythraceae- for Helene Charlotte von Friedland, née Lestwitz (1754-1803), Prussian patroness of agriculture and botany. Source: original publication (Linnaea 2: 348. 1827). See also Burkhardt p. F-31.

**Friedrichsthalia** Fenzl 1839 Boraginaceae- for Emanuel von Friedrichsthal (Emanuel Ritter von Friedrichsthal) (1809-1842), Czech-Austrian explorer, naturalist, botanist and photographer, traveled in the Balkans and Central America. Source: original publication (Novarum Stirpium Decades, p. 53. 1839).

**Friesia** Spreng. 1818 Euphorbiaceae- for Elias Magnus Fries (1794-1878), Swedish botanist (mycologist), professor at Uppsala and director of the botanical garden, author of the two-volume *Elenchus Fungorum* (1828) and the three-volume *Systema mycologicum…* (1821-1832). Source: original publication (Anleitung zur Kenntniss der Gewachse 2(2): 885, 908. 1818).

**Fritzschia** Cham. 1834 Melastomataceae- for Carl Julius Fritzche (1808-1871), German chemist and pharmacist, professor at St. Petersburg, defended the dissertation *De plantarum polline* (1833). Source: original publication (Linnaea 9(3): 398. 1834). See also Wittstein p. 373.


**Frivaldzkia** Rchb. 1841 Asteraceae- for Imre (Emerich) Frivaldszki von Frivald (1799-1870), Hungarian physician, entomologist, botanist and nature collector,

**Froebelia** Regel 1852 Ericaceae- for Leopold Theodor Froebel (1810-1893), German-Swiss gardener in Zurich, received from Australia seeds of the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Gartenflora 1: 165. 1852).

**Froelichia** Moench 1794 Amaranthaceae- for Joseph Aloys Frölich (Joseph Aloys von Froelich) (1766-1841), German physician, entomologist and botanist, author of *De Gentiana libellus sistens specierum cognitarum*… (1796). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 1: 51. 1794).


**Froeipedia** K. Koch 1842 Apiaceae- for Ludwig Friedrich von Froriep (1779-1847), German physician, professor at Jena, Halle and Tübingen. Source: original publication (Linnaea 16: 362. 1842). The author dedicated the genus to de Froriep; de (von) distinguishes Ludwig Friedrich from his son Robert Froriep (1804-1861), also physician. See also Wittstein p. 373.


**Frullania** Raddi 1818 Frullaniaceae- for Leonardo Frullani (1756-1824), Italian jurist and politician, vice-governor of Livorno, minister of Tuscany. Source: original publication (Jungermanniographia Etrusca, p. 9-10. 1818).

**Fuchsia** L. 1753 Onagraceae- for Leonhart Fuchs (1501-1566), German physician and botanist, professor at Tübingen (where he founded a botanical garden), author of *De historia stirpium commentarii insignes* (1542). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 14. 1703).
**Fuernrohria** K. Koch 1842 Apiaceae- for August Emanuel Fürnrohr (1804-1861), German botanist, professor at Regensburg, coeditor of the journal Flora. Source: original publication (Linnaea 16: 356. 1842). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1035.

**Fugosia** Juss. 1789 Malvaceae- a commonly seen superfluous or illegitimate name meant to substitute *Cienfuegosia* Cavanilles.


**Fulcaldea** Poir. 1817 Asteraceae- for Emmanuel de Foucault (flourished 1813-1850), French botanist, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Encyclopédie Méthodique. Botanique ... Supplément 5: 375. 1817). See also Burkhardt p. F-34.

**Fullartonia** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for John Fullarton (c.1780-1849), Scottish traveler, writer and publisher, traveled extensively in India. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 281. 1836). See also Burkhardt p. F-35.

**Funckia** Willd. 1808 Asteliaceae- for Heinrich Christian Funck (1771-1839), German pharmacist and botanist (cryptogams), cofounder of the Regensburg Botanical Society, author of *Cryptogamische Gewächse des Fichtelgebirgs* (1806). Source: original publication (Der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin Magazin... 2: 19. 1808).

Charles Gaudichaud-Beaupré was born in Angoulême, France in 1789 and died in Paris in 1854. He was a trained pharmacist in love with botany and exploration; probably no other botanist of his time traveled more and farther than he did. Gaudichaud participated aboard the Uranie in Freycinet’s circumnavigation expedition (1817-1820), sailed to South America on L’Hermine in 1831 and again circumnavigated the world aboard the Bonite in Vaillant’s expedition (1836-1837). Although he lost a substantial number of plants during the wreck of the Uranie in the Falkland Islands, Gaudichaud described many genera based on other material that he collected, dedicating more than 25 of them to people who sailed with him or whom he met during stops at numerous localities (see for example the first genus below). Kunth dedicated to him the Central American genus Gaudichaudia, and his name is also remembered in the crab genus Gaudichaudia.

Gabertia Gaudich. 1829 Orchidaceae- for A. P. Gabert (1797-?), secretary of Louis de Freycinet, captain of the Uranie during a circumnavigation expedition in which the author participated. Source: original publication (Voyage Autour de Monde… Exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l’Uranie… p. 426. 1829).

Gaertnera Schreb. 1789 Malpighiaceae- for Joseph Gärtner (Gaertner) (1732-1791), German physician and botanist, professor at Tübingen and St. Petersburg, director of the St. Petersburg Botanical Garden, author of the two-volume De fructibus et seminibus plantarum (1788-1791). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 196. The name is validly credited to Lamarck (1792), who did not explain it.
**Gaertneria** Medik. 1789 Asteraceae- for Joseph Gärtner (Gaertner) (1732-1791), German physician and botanist, professor at Tübingen and St. Petersburg, director of the St. Petersburg Botanical Garden, author of the two-volume *De fructibus et seminibus plantarum* (1788-1791). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. G-1.


**Gagernia** Klotzsch 1849 Ochnaceae- for Heinrich von Gagern (Heinrich Wilhelm August Freiher von Gagern) (1799-1880), German statesman, president of the German National Assembly, strived to unify Germany. Source: original publication (Reisen in Britisch-Guiana… 3: 1189. 1849).

**Gagnebina** Neck. ex DC. 1825 Fabaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 376) indicates for Peter Gagnebin, who wrote about plants in the 17th century; Quattrocchi (2: 1039) indicates for Abraham Gagnebin (1707-1800), Swiss military surgeon, geologist, botanist and nature collector.


**Gaillonia** A. Rich. ex DC. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Benjamin Gaillon (François Benjamin Gaillon) (1782-1839), French botanist (phycologist), author of *Résumé méthodique des classifications des Thalassiophytes* (1828), contributor to Cuvier’s


**Galeana** La Llave 1824 Asteraceae- for Hermeregildo Galeana (Hermenegildo Galeana de Vargas) (1762-1814), Mexican patriot of the War for Independence. Not explained with the description (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 1: 12. 1824) but his name appears in the dedication of the work (page vii).

**Galenia** L. 1753 Aizoaceae- for Galen (Galen of Pergamon, Claudius Galenus) (c. 130-c.200), Greek-Roman philosopher, physician and naturalist. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 92. 1737.

**Galeottia** A. Rich. & Galeotti 1845 Orchidaceae- for Henri Guillaume Galeotti (1814-1858), French-Belgian botanist, horticulturist and plant collector in Mexico and Central America, director of the Brussels Botanical Garden, coauthor of *Mémoire sur les fougères du Mexique* (1842). Not explained with the description (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 3: 25. 1845) but Galeotti is coauthor of the article. See also Quattrocchi 2: 1044.

**Galilea** Parl. 1845 Cyperaceae- for Galileo Galilei (1564-1642), Italian astronomer. Source: original publication (Flora Palermitana 1: 298-299. 1845).

**Galiniera** Delile 1843 Rubiaceae- for Joseph Germain Galinier (1814-1888), French military officer, cartographer, explorer and plant collector, traveled with Pierre Victor Adolphe Ferret in Abyssinia, coauthor of *Voyage en Abyssinie dans les provinces du Tigré, du Samen…* (1847-1848). Not explained with the description

---

7 From his name derives the Spanish *galeno*, synonym of physician.
(Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 20: 93. 1843) but reference is made on page 88 to the voyage by Ferret (Feret) and Galinier to Abyssinia and to the plants that they brought back, which included those used to describe the genus.

**Galinsoga** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Asteraceae- for Ignacio Mariano Martínez de Galinsoga (1766-1797), Spanish physician and botanist, physician to Maria Luisa de Parma (wife of King Carlos IV), founder and director of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaee, et chilensis prodromus p. 110. 1794).

**Galipea** Aubl. 1775 Rutaceae- for the Garipon indians of French Guiana. Source: Wittstein p. 379. Although throughout his work Aublet repeatedly used Garipons, under this genus he spelled the name Galipons (Histoire des Plantes de la Guiane Française 1: 663).

**Galiziola** Raf. 1838 Primulaceae- for a botanist is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Sylva Telluriana p. 167. 1838).

**Gallesia** Casar. 1843 Petiveriaceae- for Giorgio Gallesio (1772-1839), Italian diplomat, horticulturist and botanist, author of *Traité de citrus* (1811). Source: original publication (Novarum Stirpium Brasiliensium Decades, p. 44. 1843).

**Gallesioa** Roemer 1846 Rutaceae- for Giorgio Gallesio (1772-1839), Italian diplomat, horticulturist and botanist, author of *Traité de citrus* (1811). Source: original publication (Familiarum Naturalium Regni Vegetabilis Synopses Monographicae 1: 45. 1846).


**Galvania** Vandel. 1788 Rubiaceae- for Manuel Galvão da Silva (1750-?), Brazilian naturalist, traveled to Mozambique to study its natural resources, pupil of the author. Not explained in original publication. Source: Colmeiro p. 211.
**Galvezia** Dombey ex Juss. 1789 Plantaginaceae- for José de Gálvez (José de Gálvez y Gallardo, Marquis of Sonora (1720-1787), Spanish lawyer and politician, inspector general in New Spain (Mexico), governor of the Council of the Indies. Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum secundum ordines naturales disposita… p. 119. 1789).


**Garciana** Lour. 1790 Pontederiaceae- for García de Orta (c.1501-1568), Portuguese physician, naturalist and explorer in India, pioneer of tropical medicine. Source: original publication (Flora Cochinchinensis 1: 15. 1790).


**Garcinia** L. 1753 Clusiaceae- for Laurent Garcin (1683-1752), Swiss surgeon, botanist and plant collector in the Middle East, India and Indonesia; and for García de Orta (c.1501-1568), Portuguese physician, naturalist and explorer in India, pioneer of tropical medicine. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 184. 1737.

**Garckeana** Müll. Hal. 1845 Ditrichaceae- for Christian August Friedrich Garcke (1819-1904), German botanist, professor at Berlin, author of Flora von Halle… (1848) and Illustrierte Flora Deutschland und angrenzende Gebiete… (1848), friend of the author. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 3: 865. 1845).

**Gardenia** Colden 1756 Clusiaceae- for Alexander Garden (1730-1791), Scottish physician, zoologist, botanist and nature collector, lived three decades in South Carolina, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Essays and Observations, Physical and Literary, Read before a Society in Edinburgh 2: 2. 1756). The name is validly credited to Ellis (1761), who also dedicated his genus to Alexander Garden. *Gardenia* Colden is notable for being the first plant genus credited to a woman: Jane (Jenny) Colden (1724-1766), daughter of botanist Cadwallader Colden (1688-1776).

**Gardneria** Wall. 1820 Loganiaceae- for Edward Gardner (1784-?), English colonial officer in Katmandu, sent plants to the author (then at the Calcutta Botanical Garden). Source: original publication (Flora Indica; or descriptions of Indian Plants 1: 403. 1820). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1053.

**Gardoquia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Lamiaceae- for Diego de Gardoqui (Diego María de Gardoqui y Arriquibar) (1735-1798), Spanish politician and diplomat, first Spanish ambassador to the United States after the Revolutionary War, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 86. 1794).


**Garnotia** Brongn. 1832 Poaceae- for Prosper Garnot (1794-1838), French naval surgeon, naturalist and plant collector, participated aboard *La Coquille* in Duperrey’s circumnavigation voyage. Source: original publication (Voyage Autour de Monde, Exécuté par Ordre du Roi, sur la Corvette de Sa Majesté La Coquille… Botanique 2: 133. 1829 [1832]).


Gasparinia Endl. 1841 Orobanchaceae- for Guglielmo Gasparrini (1803-1866), Italian veterinarian and botanist (mycologist), professor at Naples, Palermo and Pavia (at the last two also director of the botanical gardens). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. G-9.


Gastonia Comm. ex Lam. 1788 Araliaceae- for Gaston Jean Baptiste, Duc d'Orléans (1608-1660), French military officer, founded a botanical garden in Blois and appointed Robert Morison as director. Source: original publication (Encyclopédie Méthodique, Botanique 2: 610. 1788).


Gattenhofia Medik. 1790 Iridaceae- for Georg Matthias Gattenhof (1722-1788), German botanist, author of *Stirpes agri et horti Heidelbergensis…* (1782). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 381.

Gaudichaudia Kunth 1821 Malpighiaceae- for Charles Gaudichaud-Beaupré (1789-1854), French naval pharmacist, botanist and plant collector, professor of pharmacy in Paris, circumnavigated the world twice and named more than 25 genera for people who participated in these expeditions. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 5: 157. 1821).

Gaudinia P. Beauv. 1812 Poaceae- for Jean François Aimé Théophile Philippe Gaudin (1766-1833), Swiss botanist, professor at Lausanne, author of the seven-volume *Flora Helvetica…* (1818-1833). Source: original publication (Essai d'une Nouvelle Agrostographie, p. 95. 1812).

Gaultheria Kalm ex. L. 1753 Ericaceae- for Jean François Gauthier (Gaulthier, Gautier) (1708-1756), French physician and naturalist in Quebec, credited with establishing the first meteorological station in Canada. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 198.


Gaylussacia Kunth 1819 Ericaceae- for Joseph Louis Gay-Lussac (1778-1850), French chemist and physicist, professor at the Sorbonne. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 3: 276. 1818[1819]).

Gayophytum A. Juss. 1832 Onagraceae- for Claude Gay (1800-1873), French botanist and plant collector, lived in Chile and acquired its nationality, author of

**Gaytania** Münther 1843 Apiaceae- for Count Luis Gaytán de Villafranca, Basque friend of the author, learned botany in Germany. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 1: 730. 1843).


**Geigeria** Griess. 1830 Asteraceae- for Philipp Lorenz Geiger (1785-1836), German chemist and pharmacist, professor at Heidelberg, coauthor of the two-part *Pharmacopoea universalis* (1845), isolated several important plant alkaloids. Source: original publication (Linnaea 5: 411. 1830).

**Geijera** Schott 1834 Rutaceae- for Johann Daniel Geier (1660-1735), German physician, naturalist and paleontologist, coauthor of *Diktamnographia sive brevis dictamni descriptio*… (1687) and *De montibus conchiferis et glossopetris Alzeiensibus* (1687).
Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 383. See also Baines p. 162.


**Geleznowia** Turcz. 1849 Rutaceae- for Nicolai Ivanovich Geleznow (Zheleznov), (1816-1877), Russian agronomist and botanist, professor at Moscow, colleague of the author. Source: original publication (Bulletin de la Société Impériale des Naturalistes de Moscou 22(3): 13. 1849). See also Baines p. 163.


**Genersichia** Heuff. 1844 Cyperaceae- for Samuel Genersich (1768-1844), German physician, botanist and plant collector, author of *Florae Scepusiensis Elenchus…* (1798) and *Catalogus plantarum rarioarum Scepusii…* (1801). Source: original publication (Flora 27(31): 528. 1844).


**Genlisea** A. St.-Hil. 1833 Lentibulariaceae- for Stéphanie Félicité, Countess of Genlis (Stéphanie Félicité du Crest de Saint-Aubin) (1746-1830), French educator, musician and writer on a variety of subjects, author of *La botanique historique et
littéraire… (1810), gave valuable advice to the author during his adolescence. Source: original publication (Voyage dans le District des Diamans 2: 429. 1833).


**Genthia** Bayrh. 1849 Funariaceae- for Carl Friedrich Ferdinand Genth (1810-1837), German botanist (cryptogams) and plant collector, author of *Cryptogamenflora des Herzogthum Nassau…* (1836). Source: original publication (Jahrbücher des Fereins für Naturkunde im Herzogthum Nassau 5: 2. 1849).

**Gentiana** L. 1753 Gentianaceae- for Gentius, King of Illyria (?-168 BC), purportedly discovered the medicinal qualities of the root of *G. lutea* (bitterwort). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica. p. 76. 1737.

**Geoffroea** Jacq. 1760 Fabaceae- for Claude Joseph Geoffroy (1685-1752), French chemist, pharmacist and botanist, author of *Observations sur la structure & l'usage des principales parties des fleurs* (1711). Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia… p. 208. 1763; the author states that C. J. Geoffroy produced an important work on materia medica, but this was done by his brother Étienne François Geoffroy (1672-1731).

**Georgia** Ehrh. ex Müll. Hal. 1848 Tetraphidaceae- for King George III of the United Kingdom (1738-1820). Source: original publication (Synopsis Muscorum Frondosorum omnium hucusque Cognitorum 1: 180. 1848).

**Georgina** Willd. 1803 Asteraceae- for Johann Gottlieb Georgi (1729-1802), German-Russian pharmacist, physician, geographer and explorer in Siberia, professor at St. Petersburg. Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 3(3): 2125. 1803). See also Wittstein p. 386.

**Gerardia** L. 1753 Acanthaceae- for John Gerard (c.1545-1612), English surgeon, gardener and botanist, had a large garden in London, author of *The herball, or, Generall historie of plantes…* (1597). Not explained in original publication. The name
was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 31. 1703). The name is validly credited to Bentham (1846), who did not explain it.

**Gerbera** Boehm. 1760 Asteraceae- for Traugott Gerber (1710-1743), German-Russian physician, botanist and plant collector in Russia, author of *Dissertatioinem physicam de plantarvm transpiratione* (1735). Source: original publication (Definitiones Generum Plantarum, ed. 3 p. 187. 1760). The name is validly credited to Linnaeus (1758), who did not explain it.

**Gerberia** Scop. 1777 Malvaceae- for Traugott Gerber (1710-1743), German-Russian physician, botanist and plant collector in Russia, author of *Dissertatioinem physicam de plantarvm transpiratione* (1735). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. G-16.

**Germanea** Lam. 1788 Lamiaceae- for Jean Joseph de Saint-Germain (1719-1791), French horticulturist and botanist, author of *Manuel des végétaux, ou Catalogue latin et francois de toutes les plantes, arbres & arbrisseaux connus sur le globe de la terre…* (1784), the plant used to describe the genus flowered in his collection. Source: original publication (Encyclopédie Méthodique, Botanique 2: 691. 1788). See also *The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants*- [http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1G-K.html](http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1G-K.html)

**Germaria** Presl 1851 Rosaceae- for Ernst Fredrich Germar (1786-1853), German mineralogist and entomologist, director of the Mineralogical Museum at Halle. Source: original publication (Abhandlungen der Königlichen Böhmischen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften, ser. 5 6: 581. 1851).

**Gesneria** L. 1753 Gesneriaceae- for Conrad Gesner (1516-1565), Swiss scholar, physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Zurich and founder of the botanical garden, author of the five-volume *Historia animalium* (1551-1558) and *Historia Plantarum* (1750). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 27. 1703). Spelled Gesnera.

**Geunsia** Blume 1823 Lamiaceae- for Stephen Jan van Geuns (1767-1795), Dutch physician, botanist and geologist, professor at Utrecht, author of *Plantarum Belgii confoederati indigenarum spicilegium…* (1788). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1072.


**Ghinia** Schreb. 1789 Verbenaceae- for Luca Ghini (1490-1556), Italian physician, botanist, and plant collector, professor at Bologna and Pisa, credited with preparing the first herbarium and founding the first botanical garden in Europe (Orto Botanico di Pisa). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 387.


**Gilia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Polemoniaceae- for Filippo Luigi Gii (1756-1821), Italian astronomer and naturalist, director of the Vatican Observatory, coauthor with Gaspard (Caspar) Xuarez of the three-volume *Osservazioni fitologiche sopra alcune piante esotiche…* (1789-1792). Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 25. 1794).

**Gilbertia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Araliaceae- for Jean Emmanuel Gilibert (1741-1814), French politician, physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at Lyon, founder and first director of the Lyon Botanical Garden, author of *Flora Lituanica inchoata…* (1781). Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 50. 1794). The name was used by Gmelin (1791) without explanation.


**Gillenia** Moench 1802 Rosaceae- for Arnold Gillen (Arnoldus Guillenius) (1586-1633), German physician and botanist, had a garden at Cassel, author of *Hortus* (1627). Source: original publication (Supplementum ad Methodum Plantas: a staminum situ describendi, p. 286. 1802).

**Gilliesia** Lind. 1826 Amaryllidaceae- for John Gillies (1792-1834), Scottish naval surgeon, botanist and plant collector in South America. Source: original publication (Botanical Register 12: text for plate 992. 1826).

**Gimbernatia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Combretaceae- for Antonio Gimbernat y Arbos (1734-1816), Spanish surgeon and anatomist, professor at Barcelona and Madrid. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 138. 1794).


**Ginginsia** DC. 1828 Aizoaceae- for Frédéric Charles Jean Gingins de la Sarraz (1790-1863), Swiss historian and botanist, author of *Mémoire sur la famille des Violacées*


Gisekia \textit{L.} 1771 Gisekiaceae- for Paul Dietrich Giseke (1741-1796), German physician, botanist and librarian, professor at Hamburg, pupil and friend of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 203. Also spelled Gisechia.

Givotia Griff. 1844 Euphorbiaceae- for Joachim Otto Voigt (Joachim Johann Otto Voigt) (1798-1843), German-Danish surgeon and botanist in India, author of \textit{Hortus suburbanus Calcuttensis…} (1845). Source: original publication (Calcutta Journal of Natural History and Miscellany of the Arts and Sciences in India 4: 389-390. 1844).

Gleditschia Scop. 1777 Fabaceae- for Johann Gottlieb Gleditsch (Gleditsius) (1714-1786), German physician and botanist, professor at Berlin and director of the botanical garden, author of the two-part \textit{Systematische Einleitung in die neuere aus ihren eigenthümlichen…} (1774-1775). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. G-23. Quattrocchi (2: 1084) indicates that this is an orthographic variant of \textit{Gleditsia} Clayton.

Gleditsia J. Clayton 1753 Fabaceae- for Johann Gottlieb Gleditsch (Gleditsius) (1714-1786), German physician and botanist, professor at Berlin and director of the botanical garden, author of the two-part \textit{Systematische Einleitung in die neuere aus ihren eigenthümlichen…} (1774-1775). Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora Zeylanica p. 7. 1747. See also Théis p. 204.

Gleichenia Sm. 1793 Gleicheniaceae- for Wilhelm Friedrich von Gleichen-Russwurm (1717-1783), German military officer, naturalist, botanist and microscopist, studied plant reproductive structures, author of \textit{Das Neueste aus dem Reiche der Pflanzen, oder Mikroskopische Untersuchungen…} (1764). Source: original publication (Mémoires de l'Academie Royale des Sciences (Turin) 5: 419. 1793). See also Wittstein p. 390. The name was used by Necker (1790) without explanation.

Glockeria Nees 1847 Acanthaceae- for Ferdinand Glocker (?-1864), German merchant and plant collector in Bahia (Brazil). Source: original publication
Gloxiina L'Hér. 1789 Gesneriaceae- for Benjamin Peter Gloxin (1765-1794), German physician and botanist in Colmar; author of Observationes botanicae (1785). Not explained in original publication. Source: Stirpes novae, aut minus cognitae… p. 149. 1791. See also Théis p. 205.

Gmelina L. 1753 Lamiaceae- for Johann Georg Gmelin (1709-1755), German physician, botanist and plant collector in Siberia during the second Kamchatka expedition, professor at St. Petersburg and Tübingen (here also director of the botanical garden), author of the three-volume Flora Sibirica… (1747-1768). Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora Zeylanica p. 103. 1747.

Gochnatia Kunth 1818 Asteraceae- for Frédéric Charles Gochnat (1784-1816), French horticulturist and botanist, specialist in Chicorieae (Asteraceae), author of Tentamen medico-botanicum de plantis cichoraceis (1808). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (folio ed.) 4: 20. 1820[1818]).


Godoya Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Ochnaceae- for Manuel Godoy (Manuel Godoy y Álvarez de Faria) (1767-1851), Spanish statesman and patron of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Flora peruvianaet, et chilensis prodromus p. 58. 1794).

Goeppertia Nees 1836 Marantaceae- for Heinrich Göppert (Johann Heinrich Robert Göppert) (1800-1884), German physician, paleontologist and botanist, professor at Breslau and director of the botanical garden. Source: original
publication (Systema Laurinarum, p. 366. 1836). The name is validly credited to Nees von Essenbeck (1831), who did not explain it.

**Goethea** Nees 1821 Malvaceae- for Johann Wolfgang von Goethe (1749-1832), German statesman and famous writer, author of *Versuch die Metamorphose der Pflanzen zu erklären* (1790) in which the equivalence between leaves and floral organs was noted. Not explained in original publication. Source: Nova acta physico-medica Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae Naturaes Curiosum 11: 92. 1823. See also Wittstein p. 395.

**Goetzea** Wydler 1830 Solanaceae- for Johann August Ephraim Goeze (Götze, Goetze) (1731-1793), German zoologist, discoverer of tardigrades. Source: original publication (Linnaea 5: 423. 1830). The name was used by Reichenbach (1828) without explanation.


**Goldbachia** Trin. 1821 Poaceae- for Karl Ludwig Goldbach (1793-1824), German-Russian botanist and plant collector, professor at Moscow. Source: original publication (Neue Entdeckungen im Ganzen Umfang der Pflanzenkunde 2: 42. 1821). The name is validly credited to de Candolle (1821), who also dedicated his genus to Karl Ludwig Goldbach.

**Goldfussia** Nees 1832 Acanthaceae- for Georg August Goldfuss (1782-1848), German paleontologist, zoologist and botanist, professor at Bonn. Source: original publication (Plantae Asiaticae Rariores 3: 87. 1832).

**Gomara** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Gesneriaceae- for Francisco López de Gomara (c. 1511-c.1566), Spanish historian, author of *Historia general de las Indias* (1552) which includes information about some plants. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 93. 1784). The name is validly credited to Adanson (1763), who did not explain it.
**Gomesa** R. Br. 1815 Orchidaceae- for Bernardino António Gomes (1768-1823), Portuguese physician, chemist and botanist, author of *Observações botânico-médicas sobre algumas plantas do Brasil* (1803). Source: original publication (Curtis's Botanical Magazine 42: text for plate 1748. 1815).

**Gomezia** La Llave 1832 Asteraceae- for Juan Antonio Gómez, Spanish (Cantabria) horticulturist, introduced mangoes and coffee cultivation to Córboba (México). Source: original publication (Registro trimestre o colección de memorias de historia, literatura, ciencias y artes 1: 40, 41. 1832).


**Gomozia** Mutis ex. L. f. 1782 Rubiaceae- for Casimiro Gómez Ortega (de Ortega) (1741-1818), Spanish pharmacist, physician, botanist and plant collector, professor and director of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Colmeiro p. 211. Quattrocchi (2: 1098) indicates for Bernardino António Gomes (see Gomesa), but he was only 14 years old at the time.

**Gongora** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Orchidaceae- for Antonio Caballero y Góngora (1723-1796), Spanish viceroy of New Granada, patron of José Celestino Mutis and the Spanish Royal Expedition to this territory. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 117. 1794).

**Gonzalagunia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Rubiaceae- for Francisco González Laguna, Spanish clergyman and botanist, lived in Peru in the late 18th century, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 12. 1794).

**Gonzalea** Pers. 1805 Rubiaceae- for Francisco González Laguna, Spanish clergyman and botanist, lived in Peru in the late 18th century, patron of the arts and sciences. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1104.


**Goodia** Salisb. 1806 Fabaceae- for Peter Good (1774-1803), Scottish gardener and plant collector, assistant to Robert Brown during Flinder’s expedition to Australia (died there), collected the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (The Paradisus Londinensis… 1(2): text for plate 41. 1806).

**Goodyera** R. Br. 1813 Orchidaceae- for John Goodyer (1592-1664), English botanist and plant collector, had a botanical garden, translated into English the works of Dioscorides and Theophrastus, mentioned in Gerard’s *Herbal*. Not explained with the description (Hortus Kewensis… 5: 197. 1813) but John Goodyer is mentioned on page 21 as cultivator of another plant. See also Schultes and Pease p. 144.

**Gordonia** J. Ellis 1770 Theaceae- for James Gordon (1708-1780), English gardener, nurseryman and seed merchant, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London 60: 520. 1770).

**Gorteria** L. 1759 Asteraceae- for David de Gorter (1717-1783), Dutch physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at Harderwijk, author of *Flora Ingrica*… (1761), friend of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 208. Wittstein (p. 399) indicates for Johannes de Gorter (1689-1762), father of David and also professor at Harderwijk, but the information provided corresponds to David de Gorter. See also Burkhardt p. G-31.
**Gothofreda** Vent. 1808 Apocynaceae- for Étienne Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire (1772-1844), French zoologist, professor at the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, participated in Napoleon’s Egypt campaign, colleague and friend of the author. Source: original publication (Choix de Plantes, Dont la Plupart Sont Cultivées dans le Jardin de Cels, text for plate 60. 1808).

**Gottschea** Nees ex Mont. 1843 Schistochilaceae- for Carl Moritz Gottsche (1808-1892), German physician and botanist (bryologist), director of the Hamburg Botanical Garden, author of *De Mexikanske Levermosser* (1863), coauthor with Nees von Essenbeck of the five-part *Synopsis Hepaticarum* (1844-1847). Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 19: 245. 1843).

**Gouania** Jacq. 1763 Rhamnaceae- for Antoine Goüan (1733-1821), French physician and botanist, professor at Montpellier and director of the botanical garden, author of *Hortus Regius Monspeliensis…* (1762). Source: original publication (Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia… p. 263-264, 1763).

**Goudotia** Decne. 1845 Juncaceae- for Justin Goudot (1822-1848), French naturalist and botanist, nature collector in South America (died in Colombia). Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 4: 84. 1845).

**Gouffeia** Robill. & Castagne ex DC. 1815 Caryophyllaceae- for Bernard Gouffé de Lacour (Fonds Lacour-Gouffé) (1755-1834), French military officer, horticulturist and botanist, director of the Marseille Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Flore Française, Troisième Édition 6: 609. 1815).


**Gourliea** Gillies ex Hook. & Arn. 1833 Fabaceae- for Robert Gourlie (?-1832), English botanist and plant collector in Argentina and Chile. Source: original
publication (Botanical Miscellany 3: 208. 1833). See also Dictionary of British and Irish Botanists and Horticulturists... p. 289. 1994.

**Govenia** Lindl. 1832 Orchidaceae- for James Robert Goven (1783-1862), English gardener, horticulturist and plant collector in Assam (India), secretary of the Royal Horticultural Society. Not explained in original publication. Source: Schultes and Pease p. 144. See also Quattrocchi 2: 1110.

**Govindooia** Wight 1853 Orchidaceae- for Govindo (Govindo) (c.1815-c1890), Indian artist, prepared more than a thousand illustrations for the authors' *Icones plantarum*. Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum Indiae Orientalis 6: 34-35. 1853). See also [http://www.uni-stuttgart.de/hi/gnt/dsi2/index.php?table_name=dsi&function=details&where_field=id&where_value=2235](http://www.uni-stuttgart.de/hi/gnt/dsi2/index.php?table_name=dsi&function=details&where_field=id&where_value=2235)

**Grabowskia** Schltdl. 1832 Solanaceae- for Heinrich Emanuel Grabowski (1792-1842), German pharmacist and botanist, coauthor of the two-volume *Florae Silesiae* (1827-1929). Source: original publication (Linnaea 7(1): 72. 1832).

**Graellsia** Boiss. 1841 Brassicaceae- for Mariano de la Paz Graells (1809-1898), Spanish politician, physician, zoologist and botanist, professor at the Universidad Central in Madrid and director of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique ser. 2, 17: 173. 1842.

**Graemia** Hook. 1825 Asteraceae- for Maria Graham (1785-1842), British traveler, writer and plant collector in Chile, found the plant used to describe the genus; and for Robert Graham (1786-1845), Sottish physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at Glasgow and Edinburgh. Source: original publication (Exotic Flora 3: text for plate 189. 1827[1825]).


---

8 The moth genus *Graellsia* is also dedicated to him.
**Grafia** Rchb. 1837 Apiaceae- for Siegmund (Sigismund) Graf (1801-1838), German physician and botanist in Ljubljana (Slovenia). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 400.


**Grahamia** Gillies ex Hook. & Arn. 1833 Anacampserotaceae- not explained in the original publication. Probably for Maria Graham (1785-1842), British traveler, writer and plant collector in Chile (where the plant used to describe the genus was collected and where the author also collected). Source: proposed herein. See also Burkhardt p. G-33.

**Grangea** Adans. 1763 Asteraceae- not explained in the original publication. Burkhardt (p. G-34) indicates for Joseph Louis Lagrange (Giuseppe Lodovico Lagrangia) (1736-1813), Italian-French astronomer and mathematician, professor at Turin and Paris; Clarke and Charters p. 142 indicate possibly for Nicholas Tourtechot-Granger (c.1680-1734), French physician, gardener, botanist and traveler in the Middle East. See also The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants- http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1G-K.html


**Grantia** Boiss. 1846 Asteraceae- for beato James Grant, physician, very knowledgeable in Assyrian geography. Source: original publication (Diagnoses Plantarum Orientalium Novarum, ser. 1 6: 80. 1845[1846]). This is possibly Asahel Grant (1807-1844), American physician and missionary who traveled in the Middle East.
**Grantia** Griff. ex Voigt 1846 Araceae- for J. W. Grant, of the Bengal Civil Service, “one of the best microscopical observers of the present day.” Source: original publication (Hortus Suburbanus Calcuttensis 692. 1845[1846]).


**Grayia** Hook. & Arn. 1840 Amaranthaceae - for Asa Gray (1810-1888), American botanist, professor at Harvard, coauthor of the two-volume *A flora of North America…* (1838-1843) and author of *Manual of the botany of the northern United States…* (1848). Source: original publication (The Botany of Captain Beechey's Voyage…p. 388. 1841[1840]).


**Greenia** Nutt. 1835 Poaceae- for Benjamin Daniel Greene (1793-1862), American botanist and plant collector, patron of science. Source: original publication
(Transactions of the American Philosophical Society, new series 5(6[1]): 142. 1837[1835]).


**Greggia** Engelm. 1848 Rosaceae- for Josiah Gregg (1806-1850), American merchant, physician, naturalist and plant collector in the American Southwest. Source: original publication (Memoir of a Tour to Northern Mexico: connected with Col. Doniphan's Expedition in 1846 and 1847, p. 114. 1848).


**Grenvillea** Sweet 1825 Geraniaceae- for William Grenville, 1st Baron Grenville (The Right Honourable Lord Grenville) (1759-1834), British statesman, prime minister of the United Kingdom. Source: original publication (Geraniaceae. The Natural Order of Gerania… 3: text for plate 262. 1825).
Grevillea R. Br. ex Knight 1809 Proteaceae- for Charles Francis Greville (1749-1809), English politician, antiquary and horticulturist, had a large garden in Paddington where he introduced and cultivated rare plants. Source: original publication (On the cultivation of the plants belonging to the natural order of Proteaceae, p. 120. 1809).


Grewia L. 1753 Malvaceae- for Nehemiah Grew (1641-1712), English physician, microscopist and botanist, author of *An idea of a phytological history* (1673) and *The anatomy of plants*… (1682). Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus, p. 433. 1737.

Griffinia Ker Gawl. 1820 Amaryllidaceae- for William Griffin (?-1827), English horticulturist and nurseryman in South Lambeth, collector of bulbous and other plants. Source: original publication (Botanical Register; consisting of coloured… 6: text for plate 511. 1820).


Grimaldia Schrank 1805 Fabaceae- for Clelia Durazzo Grimaldi, née Durazzo Pallavicini (1760-1830), Italian marchesa, botanist and plant collector, prepared a large herbarium, founded in Genoa the Giardino botanico Clelia Durazzo Grimaldi. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung (Regensburg) 4: 186. 1805).

Grimaldia Raddi 1818 Aytoniaceae- for Francesco Maria Grimaldi (1618-1663), Italian astronomer, mathematician and physicist, professor at Bologna, studied
optics and light diffraction. Source: original publication (Opuscoli Scientifici 2: 356. 1818).

**Grimmia** Hedw. 1801 Grimmiaceae- for Johann Friedrich Carl Grimm (1737-1821), German physician and botanist in Gotha, translator of Hippocrates, correspondent of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Beiträge zur Naturkunde… 1: 169. 1787. See also Wittstein p. 402.


**Grisebachia** Klotzsch 1838 Ericaceae- for August Grisebach (August Heinrich Rudolf Grisebach) (1814-1879), German physician and botanist, professor at Göttingen and director of the botanical garden, author of *Genera et species Gentianearum* (1839) and *Flora of the British West Indian Islands* (1864). Source: original publication (Linnaea 12: 225. 1838).


**Grislea** L. 1753 Combretaceae- for Gabriel Grisley (flourished 1660), German chemist and botanist working in Lisbon, author of *Viridarum Lusitanum* (1661). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.

**Grobya** Lindl. 1835 Orchidaceae- for Lord Grey of Groby (?-1836), English nobleman, “a magnificent patron of Horticulture, and a most zealous cultivator of Orchideous Epiphytes.” Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register
20: text for plate 1740. 1835). There were several Lords Grey of Groby, this one is possibly George Grey, 8th Baron Grey of Groby (1802-1835).

**Gronovia** L. 1753 Loasaceae- for Jan (Johann, Johannes) Frederik Gronovius (1686-1762), Dutch lawyer, senator and botanist, author of *Flora Virginica* (1762), patron of Linnaeus, named *Linnaea* for him. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 74. 1737. Linnaeus credits the name to Houston; he also indicates that this climbing and grasping plant is named after a man who had few equals as a plant collector (Critica Botanica p. 80. 1737).

**Groutia** Guill. & Perr. 1831 Opiliaceae- for Henri Grout de Beaufort (Henri Ernest Grout de Beaufort) (1798-1825), French naval officer, naturalist and explorer in Senegambia (died near Timbuktu). Source: original publication (Florae Senegamibae Tentamen 1: 101. 1831).

**Grubbia** P. J. Bergius 1767 Grubbiaceae- for Michael Grubb (von Grubens) (1728-1808), Swedish mineralogist, botanist and plant collector, worked several years in China, collected at the Cape many plants described by the author. Source: original publication (Kungl. Vetenskaps Academiens Handlingar 28: 35. 1767). See also Wittstein p. 403.


**Guagnebina** Vell. 1829 Rubiaceae- for Abraham Gagnebin (1707-1800), Swiss military surgeon, geologist, botanist and nature collector. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 46. 1825[1829]).

**Guardiola** Cerv. ex Bonpl. 1807 Asteraceae- for the Marquis of Guardiola, one of the author’s best pupils. Source: original publication (Alexandri de Humboldt et Amati Bonpland Plantae Aequinoctiales 1(6): 145. 1808[1807]). Judging from
Cervantes’ life dates (1755-1829), this may be José de Padilla y Gómez de Cervantes (1737-1792), 5th Marquis of Santa Fe de Guardiola.

**Guatteria** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Annonaceae- for Giambattista (Giovanni Battista) Guatteri (1739-1793), Italian botanist, professor at Parma and founder of the new botanical garden. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaee, et chilensis prodromus p. 85. 1794).

**Gubleria** Gaudich. 1851 Solanaceae- not explained in the original publication. Probably for Adolphe Marie Gubler (1821-1879), French pharmacist and physician, friend of the author. Source: proposed herein. For information on the aforementioned friendship, see Revue d’histoire de la pharmacie, 87th year, no. 321, p. 44, 45. 1999.

**Gueldenstaedtia** Fisch. 1823 Fabaceae- for Johann Anton Güldenstädt (Anton Johann von Gueldenstaedt) (1745-1781), German-Latvian physician, naturalist and explorer in southern Russia. Source: original publication (Mémoires de la Société Impériale des Naturalistes de Moscou 6: 171. 1823). The name was used by Necker (1790) without explanation.

**Guembelia** Hampe 1846 Grimmiaceae- for Wilhelm Theodor Gümbel (1812-1858), German botanist (bryologist), coauthor of the six-volume *Bryologia Europaea* (1836-1855) and author of *Die Moosflora der Rheinpfalz…* (1857). Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 4: 125. 1846).

**Guenthenera** Andrz. ex Besser 1822 Brassicaceae- for Johann Christian Carl Günther (1769-1833), German pharmacist, physician and botanist. Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum, p. 83. 1822). See also Wittstein p. 404.


**Guepinia** Bastard 1812 Brassicaceae- for Jean Pierre Guepin (1779-1858), French physician and botanist, author of *Flore de Maine et Lorie* (1830). Source: original
publication (Supplement a l'Essai sur la Flore du Departement de Maine-et-Loire, p. 35. 1812).


**Guichenotia** J. Gay 1821 Malvaceae- for Antoine Guichenot (Guichenault) (1763-1867), French gardener and plant collector during Baudin’s and Freycinet’s expeditions. Source: original publication (Mémoires du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle 7: 449. 1821).

**Guidonia** Mill. 1754 Salicaceae- for Guy Crescent Fagon (1638-1718), French chemist, physician and botanist, professor at the Jardin du Roi and director of the botanical garden; and for Guy de La Brosse (1586-1641), French physician and botanist, first intendant of the Jardin du Roi. Source: original publication (The Gardeners Dictionary… 4th edition 2: unnumbered page. 1754). The name was proposed by Plumier, who also provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 4. 1703).

**Guilandina** L. 1753 Fabaceae- for Melchior Wieland (Guilandinus) (c. 1520-1589), German physician, botanist and plant collector in North Africa (where he was captured and enslaved several years), professor at Padua and director of the botanical garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.

**Guildingia** Hook. 1829 Melastomataceae- for Lansdown Guilding (1797-1831), St. Vincent-born British naturalist, illustrator and engraver, author of *An account of the botanic garden in the island of St. Vincent…* (1825). Source: original publication (Botanical Miscellany 1: 123. 1829).
**Guilielma** Mart. 1824 Arecaceae- for Caroline of Baden (Friederike Karoline Wilhelmine, Princess of Baden) (1776-1841), wife of King Maximilian I Joseph and thus queen consort of Bavaria. Source: original publication (Historia Naturalis Palmarum 2: 82. 1824).

**Guilleminia** Kunth 1823 Amaranthaceae- for Jean Baptiste Antoine Guillemin (1796-1842), French botanist and plant collector in Brazil, professor at the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, coauthor of *Florae Senegambiae tentamen...* (1830-1833). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 6: 42. 1823). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1127.


**Guillonea** Coss. 1851 Apiaceae- for Pierre Anatole Guillon (1819-1908), French botanist, collected plants with the author. Source: original publication (Notes sur Quelques Plantas Critiques, Rares ou Nouvelles, p. 109. 1851).

**Guioa** Cav. 1798 Sapindaceae- for José Guio y Sánchez (flourished 1789-1794), Spanish nature illustrator, participated in Malaspina’s expedition. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 4: 49. 1798).

**Guiraoa** Coss. 1851 Brassicaceae- for Angel Guirao y Navarro (1817-1890), Spanish physician and naturalist, professor at Murcia. Source: original publication (Notes sur quelques plantes critiques, rares ou nouvelles, et additions a la flore des environs de Paris, p. 98. 1851).


**Gumillea** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Cunoniaceae- for José Gumilla (1686-1750), Spanish missionary and explorer, author of *El Orinoco ilustrado y defendido...* (1741) which
includes many observations about plants. Source: original publication (Florae peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 42. 1794).

**Gundelia** L. 1753 Asteraceae- for Andreas von Gundelsheimer (1668-1715), German physician and botanist, founder of the anatomical theater in Berlin, traveled with Tournefort and Aubret to the Levant. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Tournefort, who provided the etymology (Institutiones rei herbariae 1(2): 51. 1703). See also Théis p. 211.


**Gunnera** L. 1767 Gunneraceae- for Johan Ernst Gunner (Gunnerus) (1718-1773), Norwegian zoologist and botanist, professor at Copenhagen, author of the two-volume *Flora Norvegica*… (1766-1772), correspondent of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 211.


Gustavia L. 1775 Lecythidaceae- for King Gustave III of Sweden (1746-1792), promoter of the arts and sciences, patron of the author and his son. Not explained with the description (Plantae Surinamenses, p. 12, 17. 1775) but the king’s name features prominently in the introduction. See also Théis p. 211.

Gutenbergia Sch. Bip. 1840 Asteraceae- for Johannes Gutenberg (c.1398-1468), German printer and publisher. Source: original publication (Gedenk-Buch Vierten Jubelfeier Buchdruckerkunst, p. 122. 1840).

Guthnickia Regel 1849 Gesneriaceae- for Heinrich Josef Guthnick (1800-1880), German-Swiss pharmacist, botanist and plant collector, codirector of the Bern Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Flora 32: 180. 1849).

Gutierrezia Lag. 1816 Asteraceae- for Pedro Gutierrez, correspondent in Santa Marta (Colombia) of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden. Not explained in the description (Genera et species plantarum, p. 30. 1816) but he is mentioned on page 8. See also Colmeiro p. 211.

Guttenbergia Zoll. & Moritzi 1845 Rubiaceae- for Johannes Gutenberg (c. 1398-1468), German printer and publisher. Source: original publication (Natuur-en geneeskundig archief voor Neêrland's Indië 2: 1. 1845).


Guyonia Naudin 1850 Melastomataceae- for Jean Louis Geneviève Guyon (1794-1870), French military physician and plant collector in Algeria. Source:
original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 14: 149. 1850).

**Guzmania** Ruiz & Pav. 1802 Bromeliaceae- for Anastasio Guzmán (?-1807), Spanish pharmacist and naturalist in South America (died during an expedition in Ecuador). Source: original publication (Flora peruviana, et chilensis 3: 38. 1802).

**Gwillimia** Rottler ex DC. 1817 Magnoliaceae- not explained in the original publication. Probably for Elizabeth Gwillim (Lady Gwillim) (1763-1807), British nature illustrator in Madras (India). The author worked as a missionary in Madras from 1807 until his death in 1836. Source: proposed herein.
William Jackson Hooker was born in Norwich, England in 1785 and died in Kew in 1865. His first plant-collecting trip, to Iceland, ended in disaster when fire consumed his materials and almost cost him his life. He later collected in France, Switzerland and Italy, meeting some of the leading botanists of the day. Among his best-known publications are the two-volume *Musci exotici* (1818-1820), *Genera Filicum* (1838) and *The British Flora* (1830). In 1820 he became professor at the University of Glasgow and helped found the Glasgow Botanic Gardens. He left the professorship in 1841 to become the first director of Kew Royal Botanical Gardens, a position he occupied until his death; during this period the garden expanded considerably and became a most prestigious institution. He was succeeded at Kew by his son, Joseph Dalton Hooker, an equally outstanding botanist. Smith dedicated to his friend the tropical moss genus *Hookeria*.

**Haberlea** Friv. 1835 Gesneriaceae- for Karl Kostantin Christian Haberle (1764-1832), German naturalist, botanist and plant collector, professor at Budapest and director of the botanical garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 412.

**Haberlia** Dennst. 1818 Anacardiaceae- for Karl Kostantin Christian Haberle (1764-1832), German naturalist, botanist and plant collector, professor at Budapest and director of the botanical garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. H-2.

**Hablitzia** M. Bieb. 1817 Amaranthaceae- for Carl Ludwig von Hablizl (Karl Ivanovich Gablits) (1752-1821), German-Russian administrator, naturalist and traveler, vice-governor of the Crimea, professor at Moscow. Source: original publication (Mémoires de la Société Impériale des Naturalistes de Moscou 5: 24. 1817).

**Hackelia** Opiz 1839 Boraginaceae- for Josef Hackel (1783-1869), Czech botanist, professor at the Lyceum of Leitmeritz (Litoměřice). Source: original publication (Oekonomisch-technische Flora Böhmens 2(2): 146. 1839).

**Hacquetia** Neck. ex. DC. 1830 Apiaceae- for Belsazar Hacquet (Belsazar de la Motte Hacquet) (c.1739-1815), French-Austrian physician, geologist, botanist and traveler, professor at Laibach (Ljubljana), author of Plantae alpinae carniolicae (1782). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 412-413.

**Haeckeria** F. Muell. 1853 Asteraceae- for Gottfried Renatus Haecker (1789-1864), German pharmacist, botanist and plant collector, author of Lübeckische Flora (1844). Source: original publication (Linnaea 25: 406. 1852[1853]).


**Haenkea** F. W. Schmidt 1793 Rutaceae- for Thaddæus Haenke (Thaddäus Xaverius Peregrinus Haenke) (1761-1816), Czech-Austrian physician, naturalist and nature collector, participated in Malaspina's expedition. Source: original publication (Neue und seltene Pflanzen, p. 23. 1793).

**Hagaea** Vent. 1799 Caryophyllaceae- for Félix Delahaye (de la Haie) (1767-1829), French gardener at Rouen, Versailles and Paris, participated in Entrecasteaux’s expedition, collected in Tenerife the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Tableau du Regne Vegetal 3: 240. 1799).


**Hagenia** Moench 1794 Caryophyllaceae- for Karl Gottfried Hagen (1749-1829), German chemist, pharmacist, physician and botanist, professor at Königsberg, author of *Lehrbuch der Apothekerkunst* (1778). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 1: 61. 1794). The name is validly credited to Gmelin (1791), who did not explain it.

**Hahnia** Medik. 1793 Rosaceae- for Johann David Hahn (1729-1784), German physician, physicist, chemist and botanist, professor at Utrecht and Leiden. Source: original publication (Geschichte der Botanik unserer Zeiten, p. 83. 1793). See also Burkhardt p. H-4.

**Hakea** Schrad. 1798 Proteaceae- for Christian Ludwig von Hake (1745-1818), German lawyer and politician, minister in Hanover, patron of botany and of the Herrenhausen Gardens. Source: original publication (Sertum Hannoveranum, 1(3): 27. 1798).


**Halesia** P. Browne 1756 Rubiaceae- for Stephen Hales (1677-1761), English chemist and physiologist, author of *Vegetable staticks, or, An account of some statical experiments on the sap in vegetables* (1727). Source: original publication (The Civil and Natural History of Jamaica in Three Parts, p. 206. 1756). The name is validly credited to Ellis ex Linnaeus (1759), where it is not explained, but Ellis dedicates it to Stephen Hales in Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London 51(2): 930. 1761.


**Halleria** L. 1753 Stilbaceae- for Albrecht von Haller (1708-1777), Swiss physician, anatomist, physiologist and botanist, professor at Göttingen and founder of the herbarium, author of *Enumeratio methodica stirpium Helvetiae indigenarum* (1742), pupil of Boerhaave. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 323. 1737.

**Hallia** Thunb. 1799 Fabaceae- for Birger Martin Hall (1741-1815), Swedish physician and botanist, defended under Linnaeus the dissertation *Nectaria Florum* (1762). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1151. Wittstein (p. 404) indicates for Dutch botanist Herman Christian van Hall, but he was born in 1801.

**Hambergera** Scop. 1777 Combretaceae- for Georg Ehrhardt Hamberger (1697-1755), German physician and professor at Jena. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 416.

**Hamelia** Jacq. 1760 Rubiaceae- for Henri Louis Duhamel du Monceau (1700-1782), French naval engineer, horticulturist and botanist, inspector of the navy, author of *La physique des arbres* (1758) and the two-tome *Traité des arbres*
ruitiers… (1768). Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia… p. 72. 1763.


**Hamiltonia** Muhl. ex Willd. 1806 Santalaceae- for William Hamilton (1745-1813), American botanist, had a large garden in Philadelphia (The Woodlands). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 4(2): 1115. 1805[1806]).

**Hampea** Schltdl. 1837 Malvaceae- for George Ernst Ludwig Hampe (1795-1880), German pharmacist and botanist, author of *Flora Hercynica*… (1873). Source: original publication (Linnaea 11: 373-374. 1837).

**Hancornia** Gomes 1812 Apocynaceae- for Philip Hancorn, English fleet captain and *Major General da Esquadra* in the Portuguese navy during the late 1790s, helped the author make his botanical observations and provided useful books. Source: original publication (Memorias de Mathematica e Physica de Academia R. das Sciencias de Lisboa, 3(2): 51. 1812).

**Hannoia** Planch. 1846 Simaroubaceae- for Hanno the Navigator (c.480-440 BC), Carthaginian explorer of the western coast of Africa. Source: original publication (London Journal of Botany 5: 566. 1846).


**Hardenbergia** Benth. 1837 Fabaceae- for Franziska, Countess von Hardenburg, née von Hügel (1796-1853), Austrian traveler, patroness of horticulture and botany. Source: original publication (Enumeratio plantarum quas in Novae Hollandiae ora austro-occidentali ad fluvium… p. 40. 1837). See also Burkhardt H-10.

**Hardwickia** Roxb. 1811 Fabaceae- for Thomas Hardwicke (1756-1835), English military officer, naturalist, zoologist and nature collector in India, had native artists
illustrate many of the organisms he collected, provided the illustrations for John Edward Gray’s two-volume *Illustrations of Indian Zoology* (1830-1835). Source: original publication (Plants of the Coast of Coromandel 3: 6. 1811).


**Hariota**- DC. 1834 Cactaceae- for Thomas Hariot (Harriot, Heriot) (c. 1560-1621), English astronomer, mathematician and ethnographer, traveled to America in 1585 and studied the language and customs of the natives. Source: original publication (Mémoire sur quelques espèces de cactées, nouvelles ou peu connues, p. 23. 1834). The name was used by Adanson (1763) without explanation.

**Harlandia** Hance 1852 Cucurbitaceae- for William Aurelius Harland (1822-1859), English surgeon and plant collector in Hong Kong and neighboring areas, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Annales Botanices Systematicae 2: 648. 1852). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1162.

**Harrachia** J. Jacq. 1812 Acanthaceae- for Johann Nepomuk Ernst Graf von Harrach (1756-1829), Austrian aristocrat, the plant used to describe the genus was found in his gardens at Bruck an der Leitha. Source: original publication (Eclogae Plantarum Rariorum ... 1: 35. 1812). See also Burkhardt p. H-12.

**Harrisonia** R. Br. 1825 Rutaceae- not explained in the original publication. Baines (p. indicates for Charles Harrison, author of *A treatise on the culture and management of fruit trees* (1823); Quattrocchi (2: 1165) adds as an option Arnold Harrison, British amateur gardener; other members of his family were William Harrison (plant collector in Brazil) and Richard Harrison (horticulturist), see *The Botanical Register…* 19: text for plates 1569, 1623 and 1627.

**Harrisonia** Hook. 1826 Apocynaceae- for Elizabeth Harrison, of Aighburgh (near Liverpool), horticulturist particularly of Brazilian species, wife of Arnold Harrison, British gardener. Source: original publication (Curtis’s Botanical Magazine, 53: text for plate. 2699. 1826).

**Hartighsea** A. Juss. 1830 Meliaceae- for Dirck Hartog (Hartighs) (1580-1621), Dutch merchant and sailor with the Dutch East Indies Company, explored the west coast of Australia. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 420.

**Hartigia** Miq. 1845 Melastomataceae- for Theodor Hartig (1805-1880), German entomologist, forester, plant anatomist and botanist, professor at Berlin and Braunschweig, author of *Vollständige Naturgeschichte der forstlichen Culturpflanzen Deutschlands* (1851). Source: original publication (Linnaea 18: 284. 1844[1845]).


**Hartmannia** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Joseph Adolph Hartmann, visited California, author of *Discussion of the true situation and condition of California* (1739). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 693. 1836). See also [http://www.oac.cdlib.org/findaid/ark:/13030/kt9z09s1s7/entire_text/](http://www.oac.cdlib.org/findaid/ark:/13030/kt9z09s1s7/entire_text/)

**Hartogia** Thunb. ex L. f. 1782 Celastraceae- for Johannes Hartog (Hartogius) (c. 1663-1722), German-Dutch gardener and plant collector in Ceylon and South Africa. Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum. p. 16. 1781[1782]). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1166. The name is validly credited to Linnaeus (1759), who did not explain it.

**Hartwegia** Nees 1831 Liliaceae- for Andreas Johann Hartweg (1777-1831), German gardener, garden inspector and botanist. Not explained with the description (Nova Acta Physico-medica Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae… 15(2); 372. 1831) but he is mentioned on pages 368 and 371. See also *The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants* [http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1G-K.html](http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1G-K.html)
**Hartwegia** Lindl. 1837 Orchidaceae- for Karl Theodore Hartweg (1812-1871), German gardener, botanist and plant collector for the Royal Horticultural Society in Mexico, Central America and South America, collected in Veracruz the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 23: text for plate 1970. 1837).

**Harveya** Hook. 1837 Orobanchaceae- for William Henry Harvey (1811-1866), Irish-British botanist (phycologist) and plant collector, professor at Trinity College and keeper of the herbarium, author of the three-volume *Phycologia Britannica*… (1846-1851) and coauthor of the first three volumes of *Flora Capensis*… (1859-1865). Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum 2: text for plate 118. 1837).

**Hasselquistia** L. 1755 Apiaceae- for Frederic Hasselquist (1722-1752), Swedish naturalist, explorer and plant collector in the Middle East, defended under Linnaeus the dissertation *Vires Plantarum* (1747), one of Linnaeus’ apostles. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 216.

**Hasseltia** Kunth 1825 Salicaceae- for Johan (Jan) Coenraad van Hasselt (1797-1823), Dutch physician, naturalist, botanist and nature collector with Heinrich Kuhl in Java (where both died). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 7: 232, 235. 1825). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1168.

**Hasskarlia** Meisn. 1843 Staphyleaceae- for Justus Karl Hasskarl (1811-1894), German gardener, botanist and plant collector in Indonesia and Peru, author of *Plantae javanicae rariores*… (1848). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1168.

**Hastingia** K. D. Koenig ex Sm. 1806 Lamiaceae- for Warren Hastings (1732-1818), English statesman and colonial administrator in India, first governor-general of Bengal. Source: original publication (Exotic Botany 2: 41. 1806).

**Hauya** DC. 1828 Onagraceae- for René Just Haüy (1743-1822), French educator and mineralogist, professor at the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle. Not
explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 420 (name credited to Moc. u. Sess.).

**Havetia** Kunth 1822 Clusiaceae- for Armand Havet (Armand Étienne Maurice Havet) (1795-1820), French physician, botanist and traveler (died in Madagascar). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 5: 204. 1821[1822]).

**Haworthia** Duval 1809 Asphodelaceae- for Adrian Hardy Haworth (1767-1833), English entomologist, carcinologist and botanist, author of *Synopsis plantarum succulentarum...* (1812) and *Lepidoptera Britannica...* (1803). Source: original publication (Plantae Succulentae, in Horto Alenconio, p. 8. 1809; reprinted in The Cactus Journal, p. 105-109, June 1939).

**Haxtonia** Caley ex G. Don 1831 Asteraceae- for John Haxton (flourished 1792-1808), British entomologist, gardener and plant collector in China (visited with the Macartney Mission). Source: original publication (Edinburgh New Philosophical Journal 11: 272. 1831). See also *Qing Encounters, Artistic Exchanges Between China and the West*, p. 112. 2015.

**Haylockia** Herb. 1830 Amaryllidaceae- for Matthew Haylock, English gardener, worked for the author at Spofforth (near Manchester). Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 16: text for plate 1371. 1830).

**Haynea** Willd. 1803 Asteraceae- for Friedrich Gottlob Hayne (1763-1832), German pharmacist and botanist, professor at Berlin, author of *Dendrologische flora...* (1822). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 3(3): 1787. 1803).

**Hebelia** C. C. Gmel. 1806 Liliaceae- for Johann Peter Hebel (1760-1826), Swiss-German educator, poet and botanist, collaborator and friend of the author. Source: original publication (Flora Badensis Alsatica 2: 119. 1806).

**Hebenstretia** L. 1753 Scrophulariaceae- for Johann Ernst Hebenstreit (1703-1757), German physician, botanist and nature collector in North Africa,

**Heberdenia** Banks ex Vent. 1803 Primulaceae- not explained in the original publication. Quattrocchi (2: 1172) indicates for William Eberden (1710-1801), English physician and botanist; Burkhardt (p. H-19) adds as options his brother Thomas Heberden (1703-1769) and his son William Heberden (1767-1845), both physicians. The name was published validly by de Candolle (1841) without mentioning the etymology.


**Heckeria** Kunth 1840 PIPeraceae- for Justus Hecker (Justus Friedrich Karl Hecker) (1795-1850), German physician, medical writer and professor at Berlin, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Linnaea 13: 564. 1839). See also Wittstein p. 422. The name is validly credited to Rafinesque (1838), who only indicates that it is for a botanist.

**Hedwigia** Sw. 1788 Burseraceae- for Johann Hedwig (1730-1799), German physician and botanist (bryologist), professor at Leipzig and director of the botanical garden, his *Species muscorum frondosorum…* (1801) marks the start of taxonomic nomenclature for mosses (with the exception of *Sphagnum*). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 217. The name is validly credited to Palisot de Beauvois (1804), who did not explain it.

**Heeria** Meisn. 1837 Anarcadiaceae- for Oswald von Heer (1809-1883), Swiss paleontologist, entomologist, botanist and nature collector, professor at Zurich and director of the botanical garden, author of the three-volume *Flora tertiaria Helvetiae…* (1855-1859). Not explained in original publication. Source: Plantarum vascularium generae secundum ordines… 2: 55. 1837.

**Hegetschweilera** Heer & Regel 1843 Fabaceae- for Johannes Jacob Hegetschweiler (1789-1839), Swiss politician, physician and botanist, author of *Die

**Heimea** Neck. 1790 Jungermanniaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 423) indicates for G. Christian Heim (1743-1808), author of the two-volume *Deutsche Flora*... (1799); Burkhardt (personal communication) indicates possibly for Ernst Ludwig Heim (1747-1834), German physician and botanist (bryologist) in Berlin, discovered *Gymnostomum heimii*, tutor of Alexander von Humboldt.

**Heimia** Link 1822 Lythraceae- for Ernst Ludwig Heim (1747-1834), German physician and botanist (bryologist) in Berlin, discovered *Gymnostomum heimii*, tutor of Alexander von Humboldt. Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Horti Regii Berolinensis Altera 2: 4. 1822). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1178.

**Heinsia** DC. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Daniel Heins (Heinsius) (1580-1665), Dutch scholar, poet, philologist and librarian, professor at Leiden, translator of Theophrastus. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 390. 1830). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1178.

**Heintzia** H. Karst. 1848 Gesneriaceae- for Wilhelm Heinrich Heintz (Heinrich Wilhelm Heintz) (1817-1880), German chemist and pharmacist, professor at Halle, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Auswahl neuer und schön blühender Gewächse Venezuela’s, p. 34. 1848).

**Heinzelia** Nees 1847 Acanthaceae- for Philipp Gustav Heinzel (1816-?), German botanist from Breslau, defended the dissertation *De Macrozamia Preissii* (1845). Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliensis 9: 154. 1847).

**Heinzelmannia** Neck. 1790 Loganiaceae- not explained in the original publication. Possibly for Johann Gottfried Heinzelmann (flourished 1731-1737), German physician, naturalist and plant collector. Source: proposed herein. See also http://plants.jstor.org/stable/10.5555/al.ap.person.bm000353512. The name was published validly by Endlicher (1839) without mentioning the etymology.
**Heinzia** Scop. 1777 Fabaceae- for J. G. Henzius, author of a flora of Langensalza; this is possibly Johann Georg Heinzius, who defended the dissertation *De muscorum notis et salubritate* (1747). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. H-23.

**Heisteria** Jacq. 1760 Olacaceae- for Lorenz Heister (1683-1758), German surgeon, anatomist and botanist, professor at Altdorf and Helmstedt. Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia… p. 126. 1763. See also Burkhardt p. H-23. The name was used by Linnaeus (1758) without explanation.

**Heldreichia** Boiss. 1841 Brassicaceae- for Theodor von Heldreich (Theodor Heinrich Hermann von Heldreich) (1822-1902), German-Greek botanist and plant collector, director of the Athens Botanical Garden and Natural History Museum, author of *Die nutzpflanzen Griechenlands*… (1862), collaborated with the author. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1179.

**Helie** M. Roem. 1846 Rutaceae- not explained in the original publication. Possibly for Lewis Théodore Hélie (1804-1867), French physician, professor at Nantes. Source: proposed herein.


**Helleria** Nees & C. Mart. 1824 Humiriaceae- for Franz Xaver Heller (1778-1840), German physician and botanist, professor at Würzburg, author of the two-part *Flora Würceburgensis*… (1810-1811); and for his brother Georg Heller, botanist and also professor at Würzburg. Source: original publication (Nova Acta Physico-Medica Academiae Caesareae Leopoldino-Carolinae… 12: 39. 1824).

**Hellmuthia** Steud. 1854 Cyperaceae- for Hellmuth Steudel (1816-1886), German physician in Esslingen, son of the author. Source: original publication (Synopsis Plantarum Glumacearum 2: 90. 1854 [1855]).

**Helmia** Kunth 1850 Dioscoreaceae- for C. Helm, ecclesiastic archdeacon of St. Nicholas, student of plants. Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Omnium Hucusque Cognitarum 5: 414. 1850).

**Helvingia** Adans. 1763 Salicaceae- for Georg Andreas Helwing (1666-1748), German botanist, studied the flora of East Prussia, author of *Lithographia Angerburgica*… (1717). Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 22, 2: 345. 1763). See also Burkhardt p. H-25.


**Hemprichia** Ehrenb. 1829 Burseraceae- for William Hemprich (Friedrich Wilhelm Hemprich) (1796-1825), German physician and naturalist, traveled with the author to Egypt and Nubia (died there). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 431.

**Henckelia** Spreng. 1817 Gesneriaceae- for Leo Victor Felix Henckel von Donnersmarck (1758-1861), German military officer, government councilor and botanist. Not explained in original publication. Source: Anleitung zur Kenntniss der Gewachse 2(2): 909. 1818.

**Henfreya** Lindl. 1847 Acanthaceae- for Arthur Henfrey (1819-1859), English surgeon and botanist, professor at King’s College, author of *The rudiments of botany*… (1849). Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 33: text for plate 31. 1847).


Heppiella Regel 1853 Gesneriaceae- for Johann Adam Philipp Hepp (1797-1867), German physician, botanist (cryptogams) and explorer in Russia, author of *Lichenen-flora von Würzburg...* (1824). Source: original publication (Gartenflora 2: 353. 1853).

**Heracleum** L. 1753 Apiaceae- for Heraclides, ancient Greek physician, father of Hippocrates. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica, p. 76. 1737.

**Herbertia** Sweet 1827 Iridaceae- for William Herbert (1778-1847), English horticulturist and botanist (specialist in bulbous plants), had a large garden in Spofforth (near Manchester), author of *Amaryllidaceae: preceded by an attempt to arrange the monocotyledonous orders...* (1837). Source: original publication (The British Flower Garden... 3: text for plate 222. 1827).

**Herbertus** Gray 1821 Herbertaceae- for Herbert is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (A Natural Arrangement of British Plants 1: 684. 1821). The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants ([http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1G-K.html](http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1G-K.html)) identifies him as Thomas Herbert, 8th Earl of Pembroke (c.1656-1733), British statesman, president of the Royal Society, patron of Micheli. The author changed the name to *Pallavicinius* on page 775.


**Herincquia** Decne. ex Hérincq 1848 Gesneriaceae- for François Hérincq (1820-1891), French gardener and botanist, editor of the journal *L'Horticulateur*
français. Not explained with the description (Revue Horticole ser. 3. 2: 525. 1848) but Hérincq is mentioned on pages 220 and 484.


**Heristeria** Schrank 1789 Liliaceae- for Charles Louis L'Héritier de Brutelle (1746-1800), French magistrate and botanist, author of *Stirpes novae aut minus cognitae…* (1784) and *Sertum Anglicum* (1788). Source: original publication (Baiersche Flora 1: 630. 1789).


**Hermannia** L. 1753 Malvaceae- for Paul Hermann (1646-1695), German-Dutch physician, botanist and plant collector in India and Ceylon, professor at Leiden and director of the botanical garden, author of *Horti academici Lugduno-Batavi catalogus…* (1687). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Tournefort, who provided the etymology (Institutiones rei herbariae 1(2): 566. 1703), spelled *Hermania*. See also Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.


**Hermesia** Humb. & Bonpl. ex Willd. 1806 Euphorbiaceae- for Christian August Hermes, German botanist, friend of the authors and/or of Willdenow. Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 4(2): 809. 1805[1806]).

**Herminiera** Guill. & Perr. 1832 Fabaceae- for Félix Louis L’Herminier (1779-1833), French pharmacist, naturalist and plant collector in the Caribbean, helped the authors during a visit to Guadeloupe. Source: original publication (Florae Senegambiae Tentamen, p. 202. 1832). See also Burkhardt p. H-33).

**Hernandia** L. 1753 Hernandiaceae- for Francisco Hernández (c.1517-1587), Spanish physician, botanist and plant collector in Mexico. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 6. 1703).


**Herrera** Adans. 1763 Rubiaceae- for Gabriel Alonso de Herrera (c.1470-1539), Spanish agronomist, professor at Salamanca, author of *Obra de agricultura* (1513). Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 6, 2: 158. 1763).

**Herreria** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Asparagaceae- for Gabriel Alonso de Herrera (c.1470-1539), Spanish agronomist, professor at Salamanca, author of *Obra de agricultura*... (1513). Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 48. 1794).

**Herschelia** Lindl. 1838 Orchidaceae- for John Herschel (John Frederick William Herschel, 1st Baronet) (1792-1871), English astronomer, chemist and naturalist. Source: original publication (The Genera and Species of orchidaceous Plants, p. 362. 1838). The name is validly credited to Bowdich (1825), who did not explain it.

Hertia Less. 1831 Asteraceae- not explained in the original publication. Quattrocchi (2: 1208) indicates for Johannes Casimirus Hertius (1679-1748), German physician and anatomist, professor at Giessen, author of *Dissertatio inauguralis botanico-medica de Pimpinella saxifraga*… (1726); Burkhardt (p. H-35) adds as an option Johann Christoph Hert (Hertius) (1649-1731), German physician, professor at Giessen, defended the dissertation *De catarrho suffocativo*… (1673).

Hesioda Vell. 1829 Olacaceae- for Hesiod (flourished c.750-650 BC), Greek poet, wrote in *Work and Days* about the importance of agriculture. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 185. 1825[1829]).

Hesiodia Moench 1794 Lamiaceae- for Hesiod (flourished c.750-650 BC), Greek poet, wrote in *Work and Days* about the importance of agriculture. Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 2: 392. 1794).

Hessea K. Bergius 1826 Amaryllidaceae- for Christian Heinrich Friedrich Hesse (1772-1837), German clergyman and naturalist, during his 17-year stay at Cape Town established a garden, grew succulents and assisted many visiting naturalists. Source: original publication (Linnaea 1: 253. 1826). The name is validly credited to Herbert (1837), who repeated Bergius’ dedication.


Heuchera L. 1753 Saxifragaceae- for Johann Heinrich von Heucher (1677-1747), Austrian-German physician and botanist, professor at Wittenberg and founder of the botanical garden, patron of natural history. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 82. 1737.

Heudelotia A. Rich. 1831 Burseraceae- for Jean Pierre Heudelot (1802-1837), French gardener, botanist and plant collector in Senegambia, gave the author many
plants from that region. Source: original publication (Florae Senegambiae Tentamen, p. 150. 1831).


**Heurlinia** Raf. 1838 Primulaceae- for Samuel Heurlin (1744-1835), Swedish scientist, professor at Lund. Source: original publication (Sylva Telluriana p. 166. 1838).

**Hewardia** J. Sm. 1841 Pteridaceae- for Robert Heward (1791-1877), English botanist and plant collector in Jamaica, author of *Some observations on a collection of ferns from the island of Jamaica* (1838). Source: original publication (Journal of Botany, being a second series of the Botanical Miscellany 3: 432. 1841).


**Heyfeldera** Sch. Bip. 1853 Asteraceae- for Johann Ferdinand Heyfelder (1798-1869), German physician, professor at Erlangen, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Flora 36: 36. 1853).

**Heylandia** DC. 1825 Fabaceae- for Johann Christoph (Jean Christophe) Heyland (1791-1866), German-Swiss botanical illustrator, worked more than two decades for the author. Not explained in original publication. Source: Mémoires sur la famille des légumineuses. p. 198-199. 1825.

**Heynea** Roxb. 1815 Meliaceae- for Benjamin Heyne (1770-1819), German surgeon, naturalist and botanist in India, director of the Bangalore Botanical Garden, author of the unpublished *Plants of the Coromandel coast: a collection of watercolor botanical drawings of 394 plants and flora*. Source: original publication (Curtis's Botanical Magazine 42: text for plate 1738. 1815).
Heynichia Kunth 1844 Meliaceae- for C. Heynich, secretary of the Berlin Royal Horticultural Society. Source: original publication (Index seminum in horto botanico Berolinensi anno 1844 collectorum, p. 10. 1844; published also in Linnaea 18: 504. 1844).

Hibbertia Andrews 1800 Dilleniaceae- for George Hibbert (1757-1837), English merchant, antiquary and botanist, had a large garden in Clapham, patron of botanical exploration. Source: original publication (Botanist's Repository… 2: text for plate 126. 1800).

Hidalgoa La Llave 1824 Asteraceae- for Miguel Hidalgo y Costilla (1753-1811), Mexican clergyman, leader of the War for Independence and father of Mexican Independence. Not explained with the description (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 1: 12. 1824) but his name appears in the dedication of the work (page vii).

Hieronia Vell. 1829 Dilleniaceae- for Hieron, Greek, is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis, p. 234. 1825[1829]). This may be Hieron, a 5th century BC potter closely associated with Makron, a vase painter.

Hieronyma Allemão 1848 Phyllanthaceae- for Joaquim Jerónimo (Hieronymus) Serpa (1773-1842), Brazilian physician and botanist, professor at Olinda (Pernambuco) and director of the botanical garden. Original publication not found. Source: Bulletin of Miscellaneous Information, Royal Botanic Garden, Kew 2: 46. 1929.

Hilaria Kunth 1816 Poaceae- for Augustin Saint-Hilaire (Augustin François César Prouvençal de Saint-Hilaire) (1779-1853), French botanist and nature collector in South America, author of the three-volume Flora Brasiliae meridionalis (1825-1832, second and third volumes with A. de Jussieu and J. Cambessedes). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 1: 117. 1815[1816]).

Hildegardia Schott & Endl. 1832 Malvaceae- for Hildegard of Bingen (Saint Hildegard) (1098-1179), German polymath and writer, her Physica contains

**Hilleria** Vell. 1829 Petiveriaceae- for Matthaeus Hiller (1646-1725), German clergyman, professor at Tübingen, author of *Hierophyticon sive commentarius in loca scripturae sacrae quae plantarum faciunt mentionem…* (1725). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 47. 1825[1829]).

**Hillia** Boehmer 1760 Styracaceae- for John Hill (1716-1775), English pharmacist, physician and botanist, author of *The British herbal…* (1756). Source: original publication (Definitiones Generum Plantarum, ed. 3 p. 71. 1760). See also Théis p. 227. The name is validly credited to Jacquin (1760), who also dedicated his genus to John Hill.

**Hilsenbergia** Bojer 1842 Malvaceae- for Carl Hilsenberg (Carl Theodor Hilsenberg) (1802-1824), German ornithologist, botanist and plant collector in Madagascar and Mauritius. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles, Botanique, ser. 2, 18: 190. 1842). The name is validly credited to Tausch ex. Meisner (1840), who did not explain it.

**Hindsia** Benth. ex Lindl. 1844 Rubiaceae- for Richard Brinsley Hinds (1811-1846), British naval surgeon, zoologist and botanist, naturalist during the circumnavigation expedition of the HMS Sulphur, author of *The regions of vegetation; being an analysis of the distribution of vegetable forms…* (1843). Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register, p. 40 of the miscellaneous matter. 1844).


**Hinterhuberia** Sch. Bip. 1841 Poaceae- for Georg Hinterhuber (1768-1850), Austrian pharmacist and botanist. Not found in the Tropicos and IPNI databases. Source: Wittstein p. 443. See also Clifford and Bostock p. 136. The name was published validly as *Hinterhubera* by Weddell (1857) without mentioning the etymology.


**Hippocratea** L. 1753 Celastraceae- for Hippocrates (Hippocrates of Kos) (c.460-c.370 BC), Greek physician and botanist, commonly considered the father of medicine and one of the fathers of botany. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.

**Hiraea** Jacq. 1760 Malpighiaceae- for Jean Nicolas de la Hire (1685-1727), French physician and botanist, developed a system of printing illustrations that apparently used the plant itself. Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia... p. 138. 1763.

**Hirschfeldia** Moench 1794 Brassicaceae- for Christian Cay (Caius, Cajus) Lorenz Hirschfield (1742-1792), German garden and landscape theorist, professor at Kiel, author of the five-volume *Theorie der Gartenkunst* (1779-1785). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis... 1: 264. 1794). See also Wittstein p. 445.

**Hisingera** Hell. 1792 Salicaceae- for Johan Hissinger (1727-1790), Finnish-Swedish mines engineer, metalworking mill owner and agriculturist, studied in Uppsala, patron of the Royal Academy of Turku. Source: original publication (Kongl. Vetenskaps Academiens Nya Handlingar 13: 35. 1792).

**Hitchenia** Wall. 1835 Zingiberaceae- for Thomas Hitchen (Hitchin) (flourished 1810s-1830s), English gardener and horticulturist in Norwich, had a large collection of succulent plants. Source: original publication (Transactions of the Medical and Physical Society of Calcutta 7: 215. 1835). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1237.


Hochenwartia Crantz 1766 Ericaceae- for Sigismund Ernst Hohenwart (Hogenwarth) (1745-1825), Austrian naturalist, traveler and nature collector. Source: original publication (Institutiones rei herbariae: juxta nutum natur naturae digestae ex habitu, 2: 469. 1766). The author writes R. P. Hochenwart, the initials being probably the abbreviations of Reverend Père (reverend father), as Hohenwart was a clergyman (Burkhardt, personal communication). See also Hohenwartha.

Hochstetteria DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for Christian Ferdinand Friedrich Hochstetter (1787-1860), German naturalist and botanist, professor at Esslingen, author of *Die Giftgewächse Deutschlands und der Schweiz…* Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 7(1): 287. 1838).

Hockinia Gardner 1843 Gentianaceae- for G. C. Hockin, resident in Rio de Janeiro, accompanied the author during a journey to Brazil's Organ Mountains (Serra dos Órgãos); and for his brother John Hockin, resident in Dominica, student of the botany of that island. Source: original publication (London Journal of Botany 2: 13. 1843).


Hoeffnagelia Neck. 1790 Vochysiaceae- for Joris (Georg) Hoefnagel (1542-1601), Flemish painter and traveler, depicted a wide variety of subjects and produced

**Hoelzelia** Neck. 1790 Fabaceae- not explained in the original publication. Possibly for Johann Georg Hoelzel, author of *Dissertatio inauguralis botanica de Buxbaumia* (1758). Source: proposed herein. The name was published validly by Jussieu (1821) without mentioning the etymology.

**Hoferia** Scop. 1777 Pentaphylacaceae- for Johannes (Jean) Hofer (1697-1781), Swiss botanist. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. H-44.

**Hoffmannia** Swartz 1788 Rubiaceae- for Georg Franz Hoffmann (1760-1826), German physician and botanist, professor at Moscow, Erlangen and Göttingen (here also director of the botanical garden), author of *Deutschlands flora…* (1791) and *Genera plantarum umbelliferarum…* (1814). Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora Indiae Occidentalis 1: 241. 1797. The name was used by Löfling (1758) without explanation.

**Hoffmannseggia** Cav. 1798 Fabaceae- for Johann Centurius Hoffmannsegg (Johann Centurius Hoffmann Graf von Hoffmannsegg) (1766-1849), German entomologist, ornithologist, botanist and nature collector, contributed to the construction of the University of Berlin's Zoological Museum and served as curator, coauthor of the two-volume *Flore Portugaise…* (1809-1840). Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 4: 63. 1797[1798]). Spelled *Hoffmanseggia*.

**Hofmannia** Heist. ex Fabr. 1759 Lamiaceae- for Johann Moritz Hoffmann (1653-1727), German physician, professor and rector at Altdorf, author of *Florae Altdorffinae…* (1677). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. H-45. See also http://www.regnitzflora.de/hoffmann.html

**Hofmeistera** Rchb. f. 1852 Orchidaceae- for Wilhelm Hofmeister (Wilhelm Friedrich Benedikt Hofmeister) (1824-1877), German botanist, professor at Tübingen and Heidelberg (here also director of the botanical garden), author of *Vergleichende Untersuchungen der Keimung, Entfaltung und Fruchtbildung höherer Kryptogamen…* (1851), friend of the author. Source: original publication (De Pollinis
Orchidearum... p. 30. 1852). Published as Hofmeisterella in Annales Botanicae Systematicae 3: 563. 1852.

**Hofmeisteria** Walpers 1846 Asteraceae- for Friedrich Hofmeister (1782-1864), German publisher, bookseller and botanist, had a botanical garden and a herbarium. Source: original publication (Repertorium Botanicae Systematicae. 6(1): 106. 1846-1847[1846]). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1240.


**Hohenbergia** Schult. f. 1830 Bromeliaceae- for Paul Wilhelm Friedrich von Württemberg (Baron von Hohenberg) (1797-1860), German naturalist, traveled widely and assembled large collections. Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 7(2): LXXI. 1830). See also Burkhardt p. H-46.

**Hohenwartha** Vest 1820 Asteraceae- for Sigismund Ernst Hohenwart (Hogenwarth) (1745-1825), Austrian naturalist, traveler and nature collector. Source: original publication (Flora 3: 1. 1820).

**Holboellia** Wall. 1824 Lardizabalaceae- for Fredrik Ludwig Holböl (Holboel) (1765-1829), Danish botanist, curator of the Copenhagen Botanical Garden. Original publication not found, but Wallich’s dedication is quoted verbatim by Hooker in Botanical Miscellany 2: 145-146. 1831 when dedicating another Holboellia to Fredrik Ludwig Holböl. See also Quattrocchi 2: 1241.


**Hollia** Sieber 1826 Dicnemonaceae- for Friedrich Holl (1790-1870), German-Swiss pharmacist, naturalist, botanist and plant collector in Madeira and Portugal,

**Holmskioldia** Retz. 1791 Lamiaceae- for Johan Theodor Holm (Holmskjöld) (1732-1794), Danish physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at Sorø Academy, codirector of the Charlottenborg Botanical Garden, author of *Beata Ruris Otia Fungis Danicis Impensa* (1790). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1243. See also Burkhardt p. H-47.


**Homeria** Vent. 1808 Iridaceae- several sources indicate for Homer, Greek author of the Iliad and the Odyssey, but the original publication (Decas Generum Novorum, p. 6. 1808) indicates for the Greek word *homereo* (meet together), because the filaments are united in a tube.

**Honckenya** Ehrh. 1783 Caryophyllaceae- for Gerhard August Honckeny (1724-1805), German administrator and botanist, author of the two-volume *Synopsis plantarum Germaniae* (1792-1793). Source: original publication (Neues Magazin fur Aerzte 5: 207. 1783).


**Hookera** Salisb. 1808 Liliaceae- for William Hooker (1779-1832), English artist and botanical illustrator, author of the work in which the genus is described. Source: original publication (The Paradisus Londinensis, text for plate 117. 1808).

**Hookeria** Sm. 1808 Hookeriaceae- for William Jackson Hooker (1785-1865), English botanist and plant collector, professor at Glasgow, first director of Kew Botanical Gardens, author of *British Jungermanniae*… (1816) and the two-volume *Muscì exotici*… (1818-1820). Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 9: 275. 1808).

**Hookia** Neck. 1790 Asteraceae- for Robert Hooke (1635-1703), English architect, astronomer and microscopist, professor at Gresham College (London), author of *Micrographia* (1665), applied the term cell to minute biological structures. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 450.

**Hoorebekia** Cornel. 1817 Asteraceae- for Charles Joseph van Hoorebeke (1790-1821), Dutch pharmacist and botanist, director of the Ghent Botanical Garden, author of *Mémoire sur les Orobranches*… (1818) and *Flore de la Flandre Orientale*… (1821). Source: original publication (Hortus Gandavensis ou Tableau général de toutes les plantes exotiques en indigènes… p. 12. 1817).

**Hopea** L. 1767 Styracaceae- for John Hope (1725-1786), Scottish physician and botanist, professor at Edinburgh and keeper of Royal Botanical Garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 230. The name is validly credited to Roxburgh (1811), who also dedicated his genus to John Hope.

**Hopkirkia** Spreng. 1818 Asteraceae- for Thomas Hopkirk (1785-1841), Scottish jurist, lithographer and botanist, the plants of his botanical garden were moved to the newly founded Glasgow Botanical Garden, author of *Flora Anomoia*… (1817).
Hoppea Willd. 1801 Gentianaceae- for David Heinrich Hoppe (1760-1846), German pharmacist, physician and botanist, editor of the journal Flora. Source: original publication (Der Gesellsschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin, neue Schriften 3: 434. 1801).

Hoppia Nees 1842 Cyperaceae- for David Heinrich Hoppe (1760-1846), German pharmacist and botanist, editor of the journal Flora. Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliensis 2(1): 200. 1842).


Horkelia Cham. & Schltdl. 1827 Rosaceae- for Johann Horkel (1769-1846), German physician, botanist and plant physiologist, professor at Halle and Berlin. Source: original publication (Linnaea 2(1): 27. 1827).

Hornemannia Willd. 1809 Phrymaceae- for Jens Wilken Hornemann (1770-1841), Danish botanist, professor at Copenhagen and director of the botanical garden, author of Nomenclatura florae danicae enmendata… (1827), co-publisher of Flora Danica (1806-1840). Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Horti Regii Botanici Berolinensis, p. 654. 1809).

Hornera Jungh. 1840 Fabaceae- for Ludwig Horner (1811-1838), Swiss surgeon, geologist, naturalist and nature collector in Sumatra (died there). Source: original publication (Tijdschrift Natuurlijke Geschiedenis en Physiologie 7: 314. 1840). See also http://www.nationaalherbarium.nl/FMCollectors/H/HornerL.htm. The name was used by Necker ex Jussieu (1821) without mentioning the etymology.

Hornschuchia Nees 1821 Annonaceae- for Christian Fredrich Hornschuch (1793-1850), German entomologist and botanist, professor at Greifswald and director of the botanical garden, coauthor of Bryologia Germanica… (1823-1831).
Not explained with the description (Flora 4: 81, 302. 1821) but Hornschuch is mentioned on page 200. See also Wittstein p. 452.

**Hornstedtia** Retz. 1791 Zingiberaceae- for Claës Fredrik Hornstedt (1758-1809), Swedish physician, botanist, illustrator and nature collector in Java, lecturer at the Linköping Natural History Museum. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 231.

**Hornungia** Rchb. 1837 Brassicaceae- for Ernst Gottfried Hornung (1795-1862), German pharmacist, naturalist and botanist. Source: original publication (Deutschlands Flora (Reichenbach) 1: 33. 1837).

**Horsfieldia** Willd. 1806 Myristicaceae- for Thomas Horsfield (1773-1859), American physician, naturalist and nature collector in Indonesia, lived in Java for almost two decades, coauthor of *Plantae javanicae rariores…* (1838-1852). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 4(2): 873. 1806).

**Horta** Vell. 1829 Primulaceae- for Garcia de Horta (c.1501-1568), Portuguese physician, naturalist and explorer in India, pioneer of tropical medicine. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 48. 1825[1829]).

**Hortensia** Comm. ex Juss. 1789 Hydrangeaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 452), Quattrocchi (2: 1255) and other sources indicate for astronomer Nicole-Reine Lepaute (Hartense or Hortense Lepaute) (1723-1788); Burkhardt (p. H-54) adds as an option Jeanne Baret (1740-1803), French naturalist, Commerson’s partner during Bougainville’s circumnavigation expedition, stayed with him in Mauritius. Théis (p. 231) suggests from *hortensis* (gardens) for its beauty and use as ornamental. The original publication (Genera Plantarum p. 214. 1789) states that the flower is known as Rose of Japan and that it appears in Japanese and Chinese illustrations.

**Hortia** Vand. 1788 Rutaceae- not explained in the original publication. Théis (p. 231) indicates for the count of Horta, a Portuguese; Colmeiro (p. 211) indicates for Antonio José Francisco Horta, an equally enigmatic Portuguese.

**Hortsmania** Miq. 1851 Apocynaceae- for Nicholas Hortsman (Horstman), German surgeon and explorer in Dutch Guiana, parts of Brazil and the Amazon River. Source: original publication (Natuurkundige Verhandelingen van de Hollandsche Maatschappij der Wetenschappen te Haarlem, ser. 2, 7: 167. 1850[1851]).


**Hoslundia** Vahl 1804 Lamiaceae- for Ole Haaslund (Hoslund) Schmidt (?-1802), Danish naturalist, botanist and plant collector in Ghana (died there). Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum… 1: 213. 1804).

**Hosta** Jacq. 1797 Verbenaceae- for Nicolaus Thomas Host (1761-1834), Austrian physician, botanist and plant collector, first director of the Belvedere palace's botanical garden, author of the two-volume *Flora Austriaca* (1827-1831). Source: original publication (Plantarum Rariorum Horti Caesarei Schoenbrunnensis 1: 61. 1797). The name is validly credited to Trattnick (1812), who did not explain it.


Hostia Moench 1802 Asteraceae- for Nicolaus Thomas Host (1761-1834), Austrian physician, botanist and plant collector, first director of the Belvedere palace's botanical garden, author of the two-volume *Flora Austriaca* (1827-1831). Source: original publication (Supplementum ad Methodum Plantas a staminum situ describendi, p. 221. 1802).

Hostmannia Planch. 1845 Ochnaceae- for Friedrich Wilhelm Rudolph Hostmann (1794-1864), German physician and plant collector in Guyana and Surinam. Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum 8: text for plate 709. 1848[1845]).


Hottonia L. 1753 Primulaceae- for Pieter Hoton (Petrus Houttuyn (1648-1709), Dutch physician and botanist, professor at Leiden and supervisor of the botanical garden, later director of the Amsterdam Botanical Garden, author of *Thesaurus Phytologicus* (1738). Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 51. 1737. Linnaeus credits the name to Boerhaave.

Houlletia Brongn. 1841 Orchidaceae- for Jean Baptiste Houllet (1815-1890), French head gardener at the Jardin des Plantes and plant collector in Mexico, Brazil and the Andes, collected in Brazil the plant used to describe the genus. Not explained with the description (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 15: 36. 1841) but Houllet in mentioned in the introduction as plant collector.

Houstonia L. 1753 Rubiaceae- for William Houston (1695-1733), Scottish surgeon, botanist and plant collector in Mexico, Venezuela and the West Indies. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 35. 1737. Linnaeus credits the name to Gronovius.
**Houttea** Decne. 1848 Gesneriaceae- for Louis van Houtte (Louis Benoît van Houtte) (1810-1876), Belgian gardener, horticulturist, botanist and plant collector, had a large nursery with a gardening school. Not explained with the description (Revue horticole, sér. 3 2: 462. 1848) but M. (Monsieur) van de Houtte is mentioned elsewhere in the text. See also Quattrocchi 2: 1258. The name was used by Heynhold (1846) without explanation.


**Houttuynia** Houtt. 1780 Iridaceae- for Maaerten (Martinus) Houttuyn (1720-1798), Dutch physician, botanist and translator, coauthor of volumes 2-5 of *Nederlandsche Vogelen*. Source: original publication (Natuurlijke Historie [tweede deel {second part}] 2(12): 448. 1780). The name is validly credited to Thunberg (1783), who also dedicated his genus to Maaerten Houttuyn.

**Hovea** R. Br. 1812 Fabaceae- for Anton Pantaleon Hove (c.1762-1830), Polish-English botanist and plant collector for Kew Gardens in West Africa, India and the Crimea. Not explained with the description (Hortus Kewensis… 4: 275. 1812) but A. P. Hove is mentioned several times elsewhere as having introduced some of the studied plants. See also Baines p. 189.


**Hoverdenia** Nees. 1847 Acanthaceae- for Adrian Josef von Hoverden-Plencken (1798-1875), Silesian administrator and art collector. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 11: 331. 1847).

**Hoya** R. Br. 1810 Apocynaceae- for Thomas Hoy (c.1750-1822), English gardener and horticulturist, chief gardener to the Duke of Northumberland at Syon House for close to 40 years, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 459. 1810).


Huegelia Rchb. 1830 Araliaceae- for Carl von Hügel (Carl Alexander Anselm Freiherr von Hügel) (1795-1870), Austrian diplomat, traveler, naturalist and plant collector in Asia, had in Austria a villa with a large garden. Source: original publication (Iconographia Botanica Exotica 3: 1. 1830).

Huenefeldia Walp. 1840 Asteraceae- for Friedrich Ludwig Hünefeld (1799-1882), German physician and chemist, professor at Greifswald. Source: original publication (Linnaea 14: 307. 1840).

Huernia R. Br. 1810 Apocynaceae- for Justus van Heurne (Heurnius) (1587-1653), Dutch physician and missionary in Indonesia, during a stop in transit collected, described and illustrated the first plants from the Cape. Original publication not found. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1263.
Huertea Ruíz & Pav. 1794 Tapisciaceae- for Jerónimo (Gerónimo) Gómez de la Huerta (1573-1643), Spanish physician, naturalist, poet and translator of Pliny’s *Naturalis Historia*. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus, p. 34. 1794).

Hufelandia Nees 1833 Lauraceae- for Christoph Wilhelm Hufeland (1762-1836), German physician, professor at Weimar and Berlin. Not explained with the description (Annexa est Plantarum Laurinarum secundum affinitates naturales expositio… p. 21. 1833) but his name appears prominently on the title page.

Hugelia Benth. 1833 Polemoniaceae- for Carl von Hügel (Carl Alexander Anselm Freiherr von Hügel) (1795-1870), Austrian diplomat, traveler, naturalist and plant collector in Asia, had in Austria a villa with a large garden. Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 19: text for plate 1622. 1833).

Hugelroea Steud. 1840 Fabaceae- for Carl von Hügel (Carl Alexander Anselm Freiherr von Hügel) (1795-1870), Austrian diplomat, traveler, botanist and plant collector in Asia, had in Austria a villa with a large garden. Source: original publication (Nomenclator botanicus, seu Synonymia plantarum… 1: 778. 1840). Burkhardt (p. H-60) points out that the genus was established for *Roea linophylla* Hügel, thus *Hugelroea*.

Hugona Cav. ex Roem. 1801 Lygodiaceae- for August Johann von Hugo (1686-1760), German physician and naturalist, defended under Boerhaave the dissertation *De variis plantarum methodis* (1711), had a large herbarium. Source: proposed herein.

Hugonia L. 1753 Linaceae- for August Johann von Hugo (1686-1760), German physician and naturalist, defended under Boerhaave the dissertation *De variis plantarum methodis* (1711), had a large herbarium. Not explained in original publication. Source: *Encyclopaedia Londinensis; or Universal Dictionary…* (p. 44. 1811). See also Burkhardt p. H-60 and *The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants*- http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1G-K.html

Hugueninia Rchb. 1832 Brassicaceae- for Auguste Huguenin (1780-1860), French botanist and plant collector, lecturer and museum curator at the Collège
National in Chambéry. Source: original publication (Flora Germanica Excursoria 2: 691. 1832).

**Huidobria** Gay 1847 Loasaceae- for Francisco García de Huidobro Aldunate (1791-1852), Chilean politician, scholar and naturalist, friend of the author and his successor as director of the Chilean National Museum of Natural History. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile, Botanica 2: 439. 1846[1847]).

**Hulthemia** Dumort. 1824 Rosaceae- for Charles van Hulthem (Charles Joseph Emmanuel Van Hulthem) (1764-1832), Belgian-French politician and intellectual, professor at the École Centrale in Brüssels, founder of the Ghent Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Notice sur un Nouveau Genre de Plantes: Hulthemia, p. 8. 1824).


**Humboldtia** Vahl 1794 Fabaceae- for Alexander von Humboldt (Friedrich Wilhelm Heinrich Alexander von Humboldt) (1769-1859), German geographer, naturalist, explorer and nature collector in Russia, Central America, northern South America and Cuba, author of the five-volume *Kosmos* (1845-1862). Source: original publication (Symbolae Botanicae… 3: 106. 1794).

**Humboldtia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Orchidaceae- for Alexander von Humboldt (Friedrich Wilhelm Heinrich Alexander von Humboldt) (1769-1859), German geographer, naturalist, explorer and nature collector in Russia, Central America, northern South America and Cuba, author of the five-volume *Kosmos* (1845-1862). Source: original publication (Flora peruvianaæ, et chilensis prodromus p 121. 1794).
**Humea** Sm. 1804 Asteraceae- for Amelia Hume, née Egerton (Lady Hume) (1751-1809), English horticulturist and botanist, wife of Sir Abraham Hume (of Wormleybury, Hertfordshire), provided flowers of the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Exotic Botany: Consisting of Coloured Figures… 1: text for plate 1. 1804). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1266.

**Hunnemannia** Sweet 1828 Papaveraceae- for John Hunnemann (c.1760-1839), English book, plant and seed trader in London, introduced "a greater number of plants to our collections than almost any other individual"… Source: original publication (The British Flower Garden… 3: text for plate 276. 1828).

**Hunteria** Roxb. 1832 Apocynaceae- for William Hunter (1755-1812), English naval physician, botanist and plant collector in India, discovered the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Flora indica; or, descriptions of Indian Plants 1: 696. 1832).


**Huperzia** Bernh. 1801 Lycopodiaceae- for Johann Peter Huperz (1771-1816), German physician, botanist and fern horticulturist, coauthor of Specimen inaugurale medico-botanicum de Filicum propagatione (1798). Source: original publication (Journal für die Botanik 1800(2): 126. 1801).

**Hussonia** Boiss. 1849 Brassicaceae- for Husson, physician and botanist, professor at Kahir, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Diagnoses Plantarum Orientalium Novarum 2(8): 46. 1849). This is possibly A. Henry Husson, plant collector in Egypt in 1847.

**Hutchinia** Wight & Arn. 1834 Apocynaceae- for Hutchin, of Norwich, "a most successful cultivator and liberal distributor of succulent plants of all kinds"… Source: original publication (Contributions to the Botany of India, p. 34. 1834).

Hipólito Ruiz López was born in Belorado, Spain in 1754 and died in Madrid in 1806. He studied botany in Madrid under Casimiro Gómez Ortega and Antonio Palau Verdera; before finishing his studies he was appointed main botanist of the Royal Botanical Expedition to the viceroyalty of Peru. The group spent ten years in Peru and parts of Chile. Back in Spain, Hipólito finished his studies and became member of the Royal Medical Academy in Madrid. He is best remembered for *Quinología o tratado del árbol de la quina* (1792) and above all for *Flora peruviana et chilensis prodromus* (1794), coauthored with fellow botanist and companion to Peru José Antonio Pavón Jiménez (1754-1840). A longer, more detailed work on the Peruvian flora was partially published. The abbreviation Ruiz & Pav. follows more than a hundred eponyms included in this work. Cavanilles dedicated to him the genus *Ruizia* and to his colleague the genus *Pavonia*.

**Ibbetsonia** Sims 1810 Fabaceae- for Agnes Ibbetson, née Thomson (1757-1823), English botanist, studied various aspects of plant biology, author of *On the physiology of botany* (1820). Source: original publication (Curtis’s Botanical Magazine 31: text for plate 1259. 1810).

**Ideleria** Kunth 1837 Cyperaceae- for Edward Ideler, excellent pupil of the author, died young. Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Omnium Hucusque Cognitarum 2: 311. 1837).

Ifdregea Steud. 1840 Apiaceae- for brothers Carl Friedrich Drège (1791-1867) and Johann Franz Drège (1794-1881), German botanists and plant collectors in South Africa, the second also gardener. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. I-2, noting that Ifdregea is a replacement for the rejected name Dregea Ecklon & Zayher, the I for Johann (Johann) and the F for Friedrich.

Ignatia L. f. 1782 Loganiaceae- for Ignatius of Loyola (1491-1556), Spanish priest and theologian, founder of the Jesuits. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 472. Théis (p. 239) indicates that the name was given by Jesuit missionaries to a plant which reminded them of Ignatius.


Illigera Blume 1826 Hernandiaceae- for Johann Karl Wilhelm Illiger (1775-1813), German zoologist and entomologist, professor and director of the zoological museum in Berlin, author of Prodromus systematis mammalium et avium… (1811). Source: original publication (Bijdragen tot de flora van Nederlandsch Indië, part 17: 1153. 1826).

Imhofia Heister 1755 Amaryllidaceae- for Carl Albrecht Ludwig Imhof von Mörlach (1700-?), German mines director, council member in Braunschweig, patron of arts, sciences and the Helmstedt Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Beschreibung eines neuen Geschlechts von einer sehr raren und überraschend schönen afrikanischen Pflanze… p. 29. 1755). See also Burkhardt p. I-3.

Imperata Cirillo 1792 Poaceae- for Ferrante Imperato (1550-1631), Italian pharmacist and naturalist, had a large cabinet of curiosities (similar to a natural history museum) which was exhibited at Palazzo Gravina in Naples, author of
*Imperatia* Moench 1794 Caryophyllaceae- for Ferrante Imperato (1550-1631), Italian pharmacist and naturalist, had a large cabinet of curiosities (similar to a natural history museum) which was exhibited at Palazzo Gravina in Naples, author of *Dell'Historia Naturale* (1599). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 1: 60. 1794).


*Infantea* J. Rémy 1849 Asteraceae- for José Miguel Infante (1778-1844), Chilean statesman, author of the federal constitution of 1827. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile, Botanica 4: 258. 1849).


*Ingenhusia* Vell. 1829 Asteraceae- for Jan Ingenhousz (1730-1799), Dutch physician and botanist, experimented with gas exchange in plants, author of *Experiments upon vegetables…* (1779). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 351. 1825[1829]).

*Irasekia* Gray 1821 Primulaceae- not explained in the original publication. Perhaps for Jan (Johann) Wenzel Jirasek (1754-1797), Austrian-Bohemian
naturalist, coauthor of *Beobachtungen auf Reisen nach dem Riesengebirge* (1791). Source: proposed herein.

**Iriartea** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Arecaceae- for Bernardo de Iriarte (Bernardo de Iriarte Nieves Rabelo) (1735-1814), Spanish politician and diplomat, patron of the arts and sciences (particularly botany). Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaee, et chilensis prodromus p. 149. 1794).

**Irlbachia** Mart. 1827 Gentianaceae- for Franz Gabriel von Bray (1765-1832), from the dynasty of Irlbach, Bavarian diplomat and naturalist, founder and president of the Regensburg Botanical Society. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum… 2(2): 101. 1826[1827]).

**Irmischia** Schltdl. 1847 Apocynaceae- for Thilo Irmisch (Johann Friedrich Thilo Irmisch) (1816-1879), German educator and botanist, author of the six-volume *Beiträge zur vergleichenden Morphologie der Pflanzen* (1854-1878). Source: original publication (Linnaea 19: 738. 1847). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1312.

**Isaura** Comm. ex Poir. 1813 Apocynaceae- for Clémence Isaure, medieval lady credited for restoring the Academy of Floral Games in Toulouse and leaving funds for prizes; it is not clear if she existed or is a mythical figure. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 477.

**Isertia** Schreb. 1789 Rubiaceae- for Paul Erdman Isert (1756-1789), German-Danish surgeon, naturalist and botanist in Danish Guinea (Ghana) and the Lesser Antilles. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1316.

**Isias** De Not. 1844 Orchidaceae- for Isias, Greek priestess of Isis. Not explained in original publication. Source: Schultes and Pease p. 165. See also https://isiopolis.com/2015/05/17/isis-devotees-initiates-outside-of-egypt/

Isidrogalvia Ruiz & Pav. 1802 Tofieldiaceae- for Isidro Galvez, Spanish botanical illustrator during the Royal Botanical Expedition to Peru and for the authors' *Flora peruviana, et chilensis prodromus*. Source: original publication (*Florae peruviana, et chilensis sive descriptiones, et icones...* 3: 69. 1802).

Ismaria Raf. 1738 Asteraceae- for a botanist is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (*Sylva Telluriana*, p. 117. 1838). Burkhardt (personal communication) located a "Mr. Ismar lately from Mexico" who provided materials about that country used by Rafinesque in his pamphlet *Mexicans in 1830*. See Rafinesque’s *A life of travels and researches in North America and south Europe...* p. 90. 1836.

Isnardia L. 1753 Onagraceae- for Antoine Tristan Danty d’Isnard (1663-1743), French physician, botanist and plant collector, successor of Tournefort at the *Jardin des Plantes*. Not explained in original publication. Source: *Critica Botanica* p. 93. 1737.

Ittnera C. C. Gmel. 1808 Hydrocharitaceae- for F. von Ittner (?-1821), German physician and chemist, accompanied the author on botanical excursions, had great interest in horticulture and viticulture, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (*Flora Badensis Alsatica* 3: 592. 1808). See also Burkhardt (p. I-7).

Ivonia Vell. 1829 Incertae sedis- for Ivonis, Franciscan descalceati (discalced, shoeless) priest, knowledgeable of botany. Source: original publication (*Florae Fluminensis...* p. 100. 1825[1829]).

Izquierdia Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Aquifoliaceae- for Eugenio Izquierdo (Eugenio Izquierdo de Ribera y Lazaún, Lezaun) (c.1745-1813), Spanish diplomat and naturalist, director of the Royal Madrid Cabinet of Natural History. Source: original publication (*Florae peruviana, et chilensis prodromus* p. 140. 1794).
Nicolaus Joseph von Jacquin was born in Leiden, Netherlands in 1727 and died in Vienna in 1817. After completing medical studies, Jacquin moved to Paris and later to Vienna. In 1755 he left on a four-year expedition to collect plants in Central America and the West Indies; the best-known publication derived from the expedition is *Selectarum stirpium Americanarum historia* (1763), in which many genera included in this work were described. On the same year he became professor at the University of Vienna and director of the botanical garden. The Jacquins were friends of Mozart, whose *Kegelstatt Trio* was first performed in the Jacquin home, with Nikolaus’ daughter Franziska at the piano. Jacquin’s son Joseph Franz (1766-1839) succeeded his father as professor in Vienna. Linnaeus dedicated to Nicolaus the genus *Jacquinia*, a group of shrubs with pretty flowers, fittingly native to Central America and the Caribbean.

**Jackia** Wall. 1824 Rubiaceae- for William Jack (1795-1822), Scottish physician and botanist in India and Sumatra (died there), author of the three-volume *Descriptions of Malayan plants* (1820-1822), friend of the author. Source: original publication (Flora Indica; or Descriptions of Indian Plants 2: 321 (see also p. 202). 1824).

**Jacksonia** R. Br. ex Sm. 1811 Fabaceae- for George Jackson (c.1780-1811), Scottish botanist and illustrator, coeditor of *The Botanist’s Repository*... Source: original publication (The Cyclopaedia; or, universal dictionary of arts, sciences and literature 18: [s.n.], unnumbered page. 1811).

**Jacquinia** L. 1760 Primulaceae- for Nicolaus Joseph von Jacquin (1727-1817), Austrian physician, botanist and nature collector in Central America and the West Indies, professor at Vienna and director the botanical garden, author of *Selectarum stirpium Americanarum historia* (1763), the three-volume *Icones plantarum rarioim* (1781-1783) and the five-volume *Flora Austriaca* (1773-1778). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 247.


**Jaegeria** Kunth 1818 Asteraceae- for Georg Friedrich von Jaeger (1785-1866), German educator, physician and naturalist, studied fossils and plant deformations, author of *Ueber die Missbildungen der Gewächse…* (1814). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (folio ed.) 4: 278. 1820[1818]).


**Jalambica** Raf. 1838 Asteraceae- for Juan Jalambic, Mexican physician, botanist and plant collector, discovered the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (New flora and botany of North America, or, A supplemental flora… 4: 72. 1836[1838]).
Jalambicea Cerv. 1825 Hydrocharitaceae- for Juan Jalambic, Mexican physician, botanist and plant collector. Source: original publication (Novorum vegetabilium descriptiones 2: 13. 1825).

Jamesia Torr. & A. Gray 1840 Hydrangeaceae- for Edwin P. James (1797-1861), American surgeon, geologist, botanist and plant collector in the American West, participated in Long's Expedition to the Rocky Mountains, discovered the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (A Flora of North America: containing… 1(4): 594. 1840). Jamesia Rafinesque 1832 was erected for Psoralea jamesii, which was also dedicated to Edwin P. James.

Jamesonia Hook. & Grev. 1830 Pteridaceae- for William Jameson (1796-1873), Scottish chemist, surgeon, botanist and plant collector, professor at the Universidad Central del Ecuador in Quito, author of Synopsis plantarum Aequatoriensium (1865), found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Icones Filicum 2: text for plate 178 (CLXXVIII). 1830).

Jania Schult. & Schult. f. 1830 Liliaceae- for Georg (Giorgio) Jan (1791-1866), Hungarian-Austrian zoologist, botanist and nature collector, professor at Parma and director of the botanical garden, director of the Museo Civico di Storia Naturale in Milan. Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 7(2): xcviii. 1830).

Janraia Adans. 1763 Dioscoreaceae- for John Ray (1627-1705), English naturalist and botanist, author of the three-volume Historia plantarum... (1686-1704). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 33. 1703).


Jaravaea Scop. 1777 Melastomataceae - for Juan de Jarava, Spanish philosopher, physician and naturalist, author of *Delle filosofia naturale* (1557). Not explained in original publication. Source: Colmeiro p. 151, 212.


Jenkinsia Hook. 1841 Dryopteridaceae - for Francis Jenkins (1793-1866), English military officer, colonial administrator, surveyor and plant collector in Assam (India). Source: original publication (Genera Filicum (Hooker), text for plate 75B. 1841).

Jenkinsonia Sweet 1821 Geraniaceae - for Robert H. Jenkinson, English horticulturist “whose collection of Geraniaceae promises soon to vie with any in
the country”… Source: original publication (Geraniaceae. The Natural Order of Gerania 1: text for plate 79. 1821).

**Jensoa** Raf. 1838 Orchidaceae- for a Japanese botanist is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Flora Telluriana 4: 38. 1836[1838]).

**Jerdonia** Wight 1848 Gesneriaceae- for Thomas Caverhill Jerdon (1811-1872), English physician, zoologist and botanist in India, author of *The birds of India…* (1864), provided the plants used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum Indiae Orientalis 4(2): 10. 1848).

**Jessenia** F.Muell. ex Sond. 1853 Asteraceae- for Karl Friedrich Wilhelm Jessen (1821-1889), German botanist, professor at Grefswald and Berlin, author of *Deutschlands gräser und getreidearten…* (1863) and *Botanik der Gegenwart und Vorzeit...* (1864). Not explained in original publication. Source: Baines p. 201.

**Jimensia** Raf. 1838 Orchidaceae- for a Japanese botanist is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Flora Telluriana 4: 38. 1836[1838]). The author comments “The Japanese, Chinese, Hindu and Arabic botanists deserve comemoration [sic] like ours.”


**Joannesia** Vell. 1798 Euphorbiaceae- for King João VI of Portugal and Brazil (1767-1826), at the time prince. Not explained with the description (Alographia dos alkalis fixos: vegetal ou potassa… p. 199. 1798) but the dedication is evident from the publication’s cover.


**Johnia** Roxb. 1820 Celastraceae- for Christoph Samuel John (1747-1813), German missionary, ethnologist, linguist and naturalist in Tranquebar (India). Source: original publication (Flora Indica; or descriptions of Indian Plants 1: 172. 1820). See also Burkhardt p. J-11.

**Johnsonia** Miller 1754 Verbenaceae- for Thomas Johnson (c.1600-1644), English pharmacist, physician, botanist and plant collector, had a physic garden at Snow Hill, London. Source: original publication (The Gardeners Dictionary… 4th edition 2: unnumbered page. 1754). The name is validly credited to Brown (1810), who also dedicated his genus to Thomas Johnson.


**Joliffia** Bojer ex Delile 1827 Cucurbitaceae- for Emanuel Hippolite Le Joliff (flourished 1799-1803), French naval captain, discovered the plant in Mauritius (where it was called Liane Joliff). Source: original publication (Mémoires de la Société d'Histoire Naturelle de Paris 3: 317. 1827). See also Burkhardt p. J-12.


**Jonghea** Lem. 1852 Bromeliaceae- for Jean de Jonghe (1804-1876), Belgian gardener and horticulturist in Brussels, provided the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Le Jardin Fleuriste 2: text for plates 180-181. 1852). See also Burkhardt p. J-13.

**Jordania** Boiss. &. Heldr. 1849 Caryophyllaceae- for Claude Thomas Alexis Jordan (1814-1897), French botanist and plant collector, had a very large botanical garden in Lyon and an extensive herbarium, author of *Observations sur plusieurs plantes nouvelles, rares ou critiques de la France* (1846-1849). Source: original publication (Diagnoses Plantarum Orientalium Novarum, ser. 1, 2(8): 93-94. 1849).

**Josepha** Vell. 1829 Nyctaginaceae- for José, Prince of Brazil, Duke of Braganza (1761-1788), heir to the Kingdom of Portugal, patron of natural history. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 154. 1825[1829]).

**Josephia** R. Br. ex Knight 1809 Proteaceae- for Joseph Banks (1743-1820), English naturalist, botanist, explorer and patron of science, president of the Royal Society more than four decades, participated in Cook’s first voyage. Source: original publication (On the cultivation of the plants belonging to the natural order of Proteaceae, p. 110. 1809).


**Josephinia** Vent. 1804 Pedaliaceae- for Joséphine de Beauharnais, née Tascher de la Pagerie (1763-1814), first wife of Napoleon, patroness of botany, her Château de Malmaison had a very large garden with a unique collection of roses. Source: original publication (Jardin de la Malmaison 2: text for plate 67. 1804).

**Jovellana** Ruiz & Pav. 1798 Calceolariaceae- for Gaspar Melchor de Jovellanos (1744-1811), Spanish jurist, statesman and writer, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Flora peruvianae, et chilensis 1: 12. 1798).

**Juanulloa** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Solanaceae- for Jorge Juan y Santacilia (1713-1773) and Antonio de Ulloa (Antonio de Ulloa y de la Torre-Giral) (1716-1795), Spanish naval officers, participated in the Spanish-French Geodesic Mission to South America. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 27. 1794).

**Jubaea** Kunth 1816 Arecaceae- for Juba II, King of Juba and Mauretania (c.50 BC-23), wrote books on a variety of subjects including natural history and geography. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 1: 308. 1815[1816]).


**Juchia** Roem. 1846 Cucurbitaceae- for Karl Wilhelm Juch (1774-1821), German chemist, pharmacist and botanist, author of *Handbuch der pharmaceutischen botanik...* (1804). Source: original publication (Familiarum Naturalium Regni Vegetabilis Synopses Monographicae 2: 48. 1846). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1344.

**Juliania** La Llave & Lex. 1825 Rutaceae- for Julián Cervantes, Mexican physicist, chemist, pharmacist and botanist. Source: original publication (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 2: 5. 1825).


**Jungermannia** L. 1753 Jungermanniaceae- for Ludwig Jungermann (1572-1653), German physician and botanist, professor at Giessen and Altdorf (established herbal gardens at both universities), wrote part of the text for *Hortus Eystettensis* (1613). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.


**Jungia** Boehm. 1760 Acanthaceae- for Joachim Jungius (1587-1657), German mathematician, logician and physician, professor at Giessen, Rostock and Helmstedt. Source: original publication (Definitiones Generum Plantarum, ed. 3, p. 92. 1760). The name was used by Löfling (1758) and Heister (1759) without explanation; it is validly credited to Linnaeus f. (1782), who also dedicated his genus to Joachim Jungius.


**Jussiaea** L. 1753 Onagraceae- for brothers Antoine de Jussieu (1686-1758), French physician and botanist, professor at the Jardin du Roi; Bernard de Jussieu (1699-1777), physician, botanist and professor at the Jardin du Roi; and Joseph de Jussieu (1704-1779), physician and botanist, participated in the Spanish-French Geodesic Mission to South America. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.

**Jussieuaia** Houst. 1781 Euphorbiaceae- for brothers Antoine de Jussieu (1686-1758) and Bernard de Jussieu (1699-1777), French physicians, botanists and professors at the Jardin du Roi. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1349.

**Justicia** L. 1753 Acanthaceae- for James Justice (1698-1763), Scottish gardener and horticulturist, author of *The Scots Gardener's Director* (1755). Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 10. 1737. Linnaeus credits the name to Houston.
Carl Sigismund Kunth was born in Leipzig, Germany in 1788 and died in Berlin in 1850. Initially a merchant’s clerk in Berlin, Kunth met Alexander von Humboldt and soon became interested in botany. He moved to Paris and worked six years classifying the plants that Humboldt and Bonpland collected in South America; a product of this work was his seven-volume *Novae generae et species plantarum quas in peregrinatione ad plagam aequinoctialem orbis novi collegerunt Bonpland et Humboldt* (1815-1825). Back in Berlin, Carl became professor at the University of Berlin and adjunct director of the botanical garden. From 1829 to 1832 he visited South America, Central America and the West Indies, publishing later important papers about the flora he collected. His plants are in the herbarium of the Berlin Botanical Garden.


**Kadua** Cham. & Schltdl. 1829 Rubiaceae- for Kadu, native from Ulea (Micronesia) who sailed for a few months in a ship of the Rurik expedition. Source: original publication (Linnaea 4: 157. 1829). See also Burkhardt p. K-1.

**Kaempfera** Houst. 1781 Verbenaceae- for Engelbert Kaempfer (1651-1716), German physician, naturalist and traveler in Asia, lived two years in Japan, author of *Amoenitatum exoticarum*... (1712) and *Historia Imperii Japonici*... (1727). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. K-1.
**Kaempferia** L. 1753 Zingiberaceae- for Engelbert Kaempfer (1651-1716), German physician, naturalist and traveler in Asia, lived two years in Japan, author of *Amoenitatum exoticarum*… (1712) and *Historia Imperii Japonici*… (1727). Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 2. 1737.


**Kalbfussia** Sch. Bip. 1833 Asteraceae- for Karl Kalbfuss, young student of medicine and botany in Bavaria, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Flora 16: 725. 1833).


**Kalmia** L. 1753 Ericaceae- for Pehr (Peter) Kalm (1716-1779), Swedish-Finnish naturalist, botanist and plant collector in Russia and North America, professor at Abo (Turku), author of *En Ressa til Norra America* (1753-1761), one of Linnaeus’ apostles. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 254.


**Kampmannia** Steud. 1853 Poaceae- not explained in the original publication. Clifford and Bostock (p. 152) indicate for Frederic Edouard (Fritz) Kampmann (1830-1914), Alsatian pharmacist and botanist; Burkhardt (p. K-3) adds as an
option Frederic’s father, Frédéric Edouard Kampmann (1797-1873), pharmacist, botanist and entomologist.

**Kamptzia** Nees 1840 Myrtaceae- Karl Albert von Kamptz (Karl Albert Christoph Heinrich von Kamptz) (1769-1849), German jurist, politician and minister. Source: original publication (Kamptziae: novum arborum Myrtaceum genus, cover and p. 3, 4. 1840).

**Kantius** Gray 1821 Calypogeiaceae- for Kant is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (A Natural Arrangement of British Plants 1: 706. 1821). Burkhardt p. K-4 identifies him as Immanuel Kant (1724-1804), German philosopher and professor at Königsberg.


**Karelinia** Less. 1834 Asteraceae- for Grigorij (Gregor) Silych Karelin (1801-1872), Russian naturalist, botanist and plant collector in Siberia, provided the plants used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Linnaea 9: 187. 1834).

**Karwinskia** Zucc. 1832 Rhamnaceae- for Wilhelm Friedrich Karwinsky von Karwin (1780-1855), German geologist, botanist and plant collector in Brazil and Mexico. Source: original publication (Abhandlungen der Mathematisch-Physikalischen Classe der Königlich Bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften 1: 350. 1832).

**Kastnera** Sch. Bip. 1853 Asteraceae- for Karl Wilhelm Gottlob Kastner (1783-1857), German chemist, professor at Halle, Bonn and Erlangen, teacher of the author. Source: original publication (Flora 36: 37. 1853).

**Kaulfussia** Blume 1828 Marattiaceae- for Georg Friedrich Kaulfuss (1786-1830), German botanist, professor at Halle, author of *Enumeratio filicum: quas in itinere circa
terram legit cl. Adalbertus de Chamisso… (1824). Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Javae 2: 260. 1828). The name was used by Dennedt (1818) and is validly credited to Nees von Essenbeck (1820), neither explained it.

**Kayea** Wall. 1831 Calophyllaceae- for Robert Kaye Greville (1794-1866), Scottish physician, botanist and nature illustrator, lectured at Glasgow, author of *Flora Edinensis*… (1824) and *Algae Brittanicae*… (1830). Source: original publication (Plantae Asiaticae Rariores 3: 4. 1831).

**Keerlia** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for F. W. Keerl (flourished 1830), German plant collector in Mexico, found the plants used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 309-310. 1836).

**Kefersteinia** Rchb. f. 1852 Orchidaceae- for Christoph Ludwig Albrecht Keferstein (1792-1872), German businessman and orchidist in Kröllwitz, had a large garden with greenhouses, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 10(37): 634. 1852). See also Burkhardt p. K-6.

**Kegelia** Sch. Bip. 1848 Asteraceae- for Hermann Aribert Heinrich Kegel (1819-1856), German gardener at the Halle Botanical Garden and plant collector in Surinam, found the specimens used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Linnaea 21: 245. 1848).

**Keiria** Bowdich 1825 Oleaceae- not explained in the original publication. Probably for Mr. Keir of Madeira and/or for his wife Eugenia Keir (?-1823). The Bowdich’s visited the Keir’s garden on Madeira in 1823 and found unknown plants. In that same year or in the next the author’s daughter was born and was named Eugenia Keir Bowdich. Mr. Keir is mentioned in Excursions in Madeira and Porto Santo, pages 146, 148 and 179. 1825. Source: proposed herein, based on Burkhardt (personal communication).

**Kelleria** Endl. 1848 Thymelaeaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 485) indicates for Engelhardt Keller, author of *Der Wein überhaupt und der Frankenwein …* (1838). Burkhardt (p. K-7) adds as options Johann Christoph Keller (flourished c.1590), Austrian mathematician and producer of measuring instruments; and Johann Christoph Keller (1737-1795), German painter and engraver.

**Kellettia** Seem. 1853 Salicaceae- for Henry Kellet (1806-1875), British naval officer, captain of the HMS Herald during an hydrographic survey of the western coast of America. Source: original publication (The Botany of the Voyage of H.M.S. Herald… p. 85. 1853).


**Kempfera** Adans. 1763 Verbenaceae- for Engelbert Kaempfer (1651-1716), German physician, naturalist and traveler in Asia, lived two years in Japan, author of *Amoenitatum exoticarum…* (1712) and *Historia Imperii Japonici…* (1727). Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 20, 2: 198. 1763).

**Kennedia** Vent. 1805 Fabaceae- for John Kennedy (1759-1842), English gardener, horticulturist and nurseryman, co-owner with James Lee the Younger (1754-1824) of a large nursery in Hammersmith. Source: original publication (Jardin de la Malmaison 2: text for plate 104. 1805). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1361.

**Kentia** Blume 1838 Annonaceae- for Willem (William) Kent (1779-1827), Dutch gardener and plant collector in Indonesia and Malaysia, curator of the Buitenzorg Botanical Garden, accompanied the author to the field. Source: original publication (Rumphia, sive, Commentationes botanicae… 2: 94. 1838). The name is validly credited to Adanson (1763), who did not explain it.

Keraudrenia J. Gay 1821 Malvaceae- for Pierre François Keraudren (1769-1858), French naval physician and naturalist, participated in Baudin’s expedition to Australia. Source: original publication (Mémoires du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle 7: 462. 1821).


Kerria DC. 1818 Rosaceae- for William Kerr (?-1814), Scottish gardener and plant collector in China, Java and the Philippines, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 12(1): 154-155. 1817[1818]).


Kickxia Dumort. 1827 Plantaginaceae- for Jean Kickx (1775-1831), Belgian chemist, professor at the École de Médecine and the Musée des sciences et des lettres in Brussels, author of *Flora Bruxellensis* (1812); and possibly also for his son Jean Kickx (1803-1864), botanist (cryptogams), professor at Brussels and Ghent, author of the two-volume *Flore cryptogamique des Flandres* (1867). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. K-11.

Kickxia Blume 1849 Apocynaceae- for Jean Kickx (1775-1831), Belgian chemist and pharmacist, professor at the École de Médecine and the Musée des sciences et des lettres in Brussels, author of *Flora Bruxellensis* (1812); and for his son Jean Kickx (1803-1864), botanist (cryptogams), professor at Brussels and Ghent, author of the

**Kielmeyera** Mart. & Zucc. 1825 Calophyllaceae- for Karl Friedrich von Kielmeyer (1765-1844), German physician and naturalist, professor at Tübingen, director of the royal scientific collections at Stuttgart. Not explained in original publication. Source: Nova generae et species plantarum... 1: 110. 1824.


**Kiesera** Reinwardt 1825 Fabaceae- for Dietrich Georg von Kieser (1779-1862), German physician and botanist, professor at Jena, president of the Leopoldina, author of *Grundzüge der Anatomie der Pflanzen...* (1815). Source: original publication (Sylloge Plantarum Novarum 2: 2. 1828[1825]).


**Killinga** Adans. 1763 Apiaceae- for Peder Lauridsen Kylling (c.1640-1696), Danish botanist, author of *Viridarium Danicum...* (1688). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. K-12

**Kingia** R. Br. 1826 Dasypogonaceae- for Phillip Parker King (1791-1856), English naval officer (captain) and explorer, led expeditions to the coasts of Australia and Patagonia. Not explained with the description (Annales des Sciences Naturelles
but captain King is mentioned immediately before the description. Baines (p. 204) states the author also had in mind Philip Gidley King, father of Phillip Parker King and governor of New South Wales.


**Kingstonia** Gray 1821 Saxifragaceae- for John F. Kingston, English botanist and plant collector, coauthor of *Flora Devoniensis...* (1829), found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (A Natural Arrangement of British Plants... p. 531. 1821). See also Wittstein p. 486.


**Kitaibela** Willd. 1799 Malvaceae- for Pál (Paul) Kitaibel (1757-1817), Hungarian chemist and botanist, professor at Budapest and head of the botanical garden, coauthor of the three-volume *Descriptiones et icones plantarum rariorum Hungariae* (1802-1812). Source: original publication (Der Gesellschaft naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin, neue Schriften 2: 105. 1799).

**Kittelia** Rchb. 1837 Campanulaceae- for Martin Balduin Kittel (1797-1885), German physician, geologist and botanist, professor at the Aschaffenburg Lyceum,

**Klanderia** F. Muell. 1853 Lamiaceae- for Christian Albrecht Klander (1817-1874), German educator, coauthor of *Verzeichnis der Münzsammlung des Museums vaterländischer Alterthümer in Kiel*… (1863). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1374. See also Burkhardt p. K-16.

**Klaprothia** Kunth 1823 Loasaceae- for Martin Heinrich Klaproth (1743-1817), German chemist and pharmacist, professor at Berlin, discoverer of uranium. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (folio ed.) 6: 122. 1823).

**Klasea** Cass. 1825 Asteraceae- for Lars Magnus Klase (1722-1766), Swedish physician, defended under Linnaeus the dissertation *De Betula nana* (1743). Not explained in original publication. Source: Dictionnaire des sciences naturelles 41: 321. 1862.

**Kleinhovia** L. 1763 Malvaceae- for Christiaan Kleynhoff (?-1777), German-Dutch physician, horticulturist and plant collector in Java, cofounder and director of the Dutch East Indies's herbal garden in Batavia, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Species Plantarum, Editio Secunda 2: 1365. 1763).

**Kleinia** Miller 1754 Asteraceae- for Jacob Theodor Klein (1685-1759), German lawyer, diplomat, naturalist and nature collector, founder of the Gdańsk Botanical Garden, had a very large natural history collection. Source: original publication (The Gardeners Dictionary… 4th edition 2: unnumbered page. 1754). The name was used by Guetard (1754) without explanation.

Klotzschia Cham. 1833 Apiaceae- for Johann Friedrich Klotzsch (1805-1860), German pharmacist, botanist and plant collector, herbarium custodian of the Berlin Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Linnaea 8: 327. 1833).


Knappia Sm. 1803 Poaceae- for John Leonard Knapp (1767-1845), English military officer and botanist, author of Gramina Britannica; or Representations of the British Grasses… (1804). Source: original publication (English Botany; or Coloured Figures of British Plants… 16: text for plate 1127. 1803).

Knauthia Heist. ex Fabr. 1763 Caryophyllaceae- for Christian Knaut (1656-1716), German physician and botanist, author of Compendium botanicum sive methodus plantarum genuina… (1718); and/or for his brother Christopher Knaut (1638-1694), also physician and botanist, author of Enumeratio Plantarum Circa Halam Saxonum Et In Eius Vicinia… (1687). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. K-19.

Knautia L. 1753 Caprifoliaceae- for Christian Knaut (1656-1716), German physician and botanist, author of Compendium botanicum sive methodus plantarum genuina… (1718); and for his brother Christopher Knaut (1638-1694), also physician and botanist, author of Enumeratio Plantarum Circa Halam Saxonum Et In Eius Vicinia… (1687). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737. In Hortus Cliffortianus (p. 32. 1737) and Critica Botanica (p. 80. 1737) Linnaeus refers only to Christian Knaut.

Kneiffia Spach 1835 Onagraceae- for Friedrich Gotthard Kneiff (1785-1832), Alsatian pharmacist and botanist (cryptogams), coauthor of Stirpes Cryptogamae

Knightia R. Br. 1810 Proteaceae- for Thomas Andrew Knight (1759-1838), English horticulturist, pomologist, botanist and plant physiologist, author of A treatise on the culture of the apple and pear… (1797). Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 10: 194. 1811[1810]).

Kniphofia Moench 1794 Asphodelaceae- for Johann Hyeronymus Kniphof (1704-1763), German physician and botanist, professor at Erfurt, author of Botanica in originali, seu herbarium vivum (1733). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 2: 632. 1794). The name was used by Scopoli (1777) without explanation.


Kochia Roth 1801 Amaranthaceae- for Wilhelm Daniel Joseph Koch (1771-1849), German physician and botanist, professor at Erlangen and director of the botanical garden, author of Synopsis florae Germanicae et Helvetica… (1838) and coauthor of the
Koeberlinia Zucc. 1832 Koeberliniaceae- for Christoph Ludwig Koberlin (1794-1862), German botanist and plant collector, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Abhandlungen der Mathematisch-Physikalischen Classe der Königlich Bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften 1: 359. 1832).


Koelera Willd. 1806 Putranjivaceae- for Georg Ludwig Koeler (1765-1807), German physician and botanist, professor at Mainz, author of Descriptio graminum in Gallia et Germania… (1802). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 4(2): 750. 1805[1806]).

Koeleria Pers. 1805 Poaceae- for Georg Ludwig Koeler (1765-1807), German physician and botanist, professor at Mainz, author of Descriptio graminum in Gallia et Germania… (1802). Not explained in original publication. Source: Catalogus plantarum Horti Botanici Monspeliensis, p. 116. 1813. See also Wittstein p. 488.

Koellea Biria 1811 Ranunculaceae- for Johann Ludwig Christian Koelle (1763-1797), German physician and botanist, author of Spicilegium Observationem de Aconito (1787) and Flora des Fürstenthums Bayreuth… (1798). Source: original publication (Histoire Naturelle et Médicale des Renoncules, p. 21. 1811).

Koellia Moench 1794 Lamiaceae- for Johann Ludwig Christian Koelle (1763-1797), German physician and botanist, author of Spicilegium Observationem de Aconito (1787) and Flora des Fürstenthums Bayreuth… (1798). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 2: 407. 1794).

Koellikeria Regel 1848 Gesneriaceae- for Albert von Koelliker (Rudolf Albert von Kölliker) (1817-1905), Swiss physician, anatomist and zoologist, professor at
Zurich and Würzburg, author of *Verzeichnis der phanerogramischen gewäsche des cantons Zürich* (1839). Source: original publication (Flora 31: 250. 1848).

**Koelpinia** Pall. 1776 Asteraceae- for Alexander Bernhard Koelpin (1739-1801), German physician and botanist, professor at Greifswald and director of the botanical garden, friend of the author. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1382.

**Koelreutera** Murray 1773 Aizoaceae- for Joseph Gottlieb Kölreuter (1733-1806), German physician and botanist, professor at Karlsruhe and director of the Markgräflichen Garden. Source: original publication (Novi commentarii Societatis Regiae Scientiarum Gottingensis 3: 67. 1773).

**Koelreuteria** Laxm. 1772 Sapindaceae- for Joseph Gottlieb Kölreuter (1733-1806), German physician and botanist, professor at Karlsruhe and director of the Markgräflichen Garden. Source: original publication (Novi Commentarii Academiae Scientiarum Imperalis Petropolitanae 16: 561. 1772).

**Koenigia** L. 1767 Polygonaceae- for Johann Gerhard König (1728-1785), German physician, botanist and plant collector in India and Southeast Asia, pupil of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Mantissa Plantarum 1: 35. 1767).


**Kohautia** Cham. & Schltdl. 1829 Rubiaceae- for Francisci (Franz) Kohaut (?-1822), Czech gardener and plant collector in Crete, Egypt, Palestine and Martinique, died during an expedition to Senegal. Source: original publication (Linnaea 4: 156. 1829).

**Kohleria** Regel 1847 Gesneriaceae- for Johann Michael Kohler (c.1815-c.1884), Swiss horticulturist and naturalist, lecturer at the Seminar in Zurich, author of *Landwirthschaftliche Ortsbeschreibungen aus dem Kanton Zürich…* (1853). Source: original


**Kokoschkinia** Turcz. 1849 Bignoniaceae- for Sergej Alexandrowitsch Kokoschkin (?-1861), Russian commander of the provinces of Charkowia (Ukraine), Poltava (Ukraine) and Czangowie (Hungary), custodian of the National University of Kharkiv, patron of natural history. Source: original publication (Bulletin de la Société Impériale des Naturalistes de Moscou 22(3): 34. 1849).

**Kolbea** Schltdl. 1826 Liliaceae- for Peter Kolbe (1675-1726), German educator, astronomer and surveyor, provided the first accurate information of South Africa’s natural history, author of *Caput Bonae Spei hodiernum*… (1719). Source: original publication (Linnaea 1: 80. 1826).

**Kolbia** P. Beauv. 1807 Passifloraceae- for Peter Kolbe (1675-1726), German educator, astronomer and surveyor, provided the first accurate information of South Africa’s natural history, author of *Caput Bonae Spei hodiernum* (1719). Source: original publication (Flore d'Oware 2: 92. 1807). See also Burkhardt p. K-25. The name is validly credited to Adanson (1763), who did not explain it; Palisot de Beauvois states that Adanson dedicated it to Peter Kolbe.

**Kolleria** C. Presl 1831 Aizoaceae- for Franz von Koller (1767-1826), Austrian military officer, diplomat and antiquary, governor of Bohemia, patron of science. Source: original publication (Symbolae Botanicae, sive, Descriptiones et icones plantarum novarum aut minus cognitarum 1: 23. 1831).


Koniga R. Br. 1826 Brassicaceae- for Charles König (Karl Dietrich Eberhard Koenig) (1774-1851), German-British naturalist, director of the British Museum’s natural history department. Source: original publication (Narrative of Travels and Discoveries in Northern and Central Africa Appendix p. 66. 1826).

Kopsia Dumort. 1822 Orobanchaceae- for Jan Kops (1765-1849), Dutch agronomist and botanist, professor at Utrecht, main author of Flora Batava (1800-1934). Source: original publication (Commentationes Botanicae, p. 16. 1822). The name is validly credited to Blume (1823), who did not explain it.


Kotschya Endl. 1839 Fabaceae- for Theodor Kotschy (Karl Georg Theodor Kotschy) (1813-1866), Austrian botanist and plant collector in North Africa, western Asia and the Middle East, herbarium curator at the botanical museum in Vienna, coauthor of Coniferen des Cilicischen Taurus (1855) and Plantae Tinneanae… (1867). Source: original publication (Novarum Stirpium Decades 1: 4. 1839).

Krameria Loefl. 1758 Krameriaceae- not explained in the original publication. Some sources indicate for Johann Georg Heinrich Kramer (1688-1744), Austrian physician and naturalist, author of Tentamen botanicum emendatum, & auctum… (1744); others add his son, William Heinrich Kramer (?-1765), also physician and
naturalist, author of *Elenchus vegetabilium and animalium per Austriam inferiorem observatorum*… (1756).

**Krapfia** DC. 1817 Ranunculaceae- for Karl J. von Krapf, Austrian councilor, physician and botanist, author of *Experimenta de nonnullorum Ranunculorum venenata qualitate*… (1766). Source: original publication (Regni Vegetabilis Systema Naturale 1: 228. 1818[1817]).

**Krascheninikovia** Turcz. ex Fenzl 1840 Caryophyllaceae- for Stephan Krascheninnikov (Stepan Petrovich Krasheninnikov) (1711-1755), Russian geographer, naturalist and explorer in Siberia, participated in the second Kamchatka expedition, professor at St. Petersburg and director of the botanical garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. K-29.

**Krascheninikovia** Gueldenst. 1772 Amaranthaceae- for Stephan Krascheninnikov (Stepan Petrovich Krasheninnikov) (1711-1755), Russian geographer, naturalist and explorer in Siberia, participated in the second Kamchatka expedition, professor at St. Petersburg and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Novi Commentarii Academiae Scientiarum Imperialis Petropolitanae 16: 551. 1772).


**Krebsia** Eckl. & Zeyh. 1836 Fabaceae- for Georg Ludwig Engelhard Krebs (1792-1844), German pharmacist, naturalist and nature collector in South Africa (where he lived 21 years). Source: original publication (Enumeratio plantarum Africae australis extratropicae… p. 179. 1836).

Kreysigia Rchb. 1830 Liliaceae- for Friedrich Ludwig Kreysig (1770-1839), German physician and botanist, professor at Wittenberg. Source: original publication (Iconographia botanica exotica 3: 11. 1830).


Krokeria Moench 1794 Fabaceae- for Anton Johann Krocker (1744-1823), Czech physician and botanist, author of *Flora Silesiaca renovata…* (1787-1818). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 1: 143. 1794. See also Wittstein p. 490.

Kruberia Hoffm. 1814 Apiaceae- for Johann Julius Kruber, physician and botanist, member of the Literary Society. Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum Umbelliferarum, p. 104. 1814).


Krynitzkia Fisch. & C. A. Mey. 1841 Boraginaceae- for Joan. Krynitzki, former (deceased) professor at the National University of Kharkiv. Source: original publication (Index Seminum, quae Hortus Botanicus Imperialis Petropolitanus… 7: 52. 1841).

Kuhlia Kunth 1825 Salicaceae- for Heinrich Kuhl (1797-1821), German naturalist, zoologist and nature collector with Johan Coenraad van Hasselt in Java (where both died). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 7: 235. 1825). *Kuhlia* Reinwardt 1825 is also for Heinrich Kuhl.
**Kuhnia** L. 1763 Asteraceae- for Adam Kuhn (1741-1817), American physician and botanist, professor at the College of Philadelphia (now University of Pennsylvania), collected the plants used to describe the genus, pupil of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Species Plantarum, Editio Secunda p. 1662. 1763).

**Kundmannia** Scop. 1777 Apiaceae- for Johann Christian Kundmann (1684-1751), German physician, collector of different objects, plants and animals. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 491.

**Kunthia** Bonpl. 1809 Arecaceae- for Carl Sigismund Kunth (1788-1850), German botanist and traveler in Latin America, professor at Berlin and director of the botanical garden, author of the seven-volume *Nova generae et species plantarum* (1815-1825) and *Enumeratio plantarum omnium hucusque cognitarum*… (1843). Source: original publication (Alexandri de Humboldt et Amati Bonpland Plantae Aequinoctiales… 2: 132. 1809).

**Kunzea** Rchb. 1828 Myrtaceae- for Gustav Kunze (1793-1851), German physician, entomologist, botanist and nature collector, professor at Leipzig and director of the botanical garden, author of the two-volume *Die Farnkräuter in kolorirten Abbildungen*… (1840-1851). Source: original publication (Conspectus Regni Vegetabilis p. 175. 1828).

**Kunzia** Spreng. 1818 Rosaceae- for Gustav Kunze (1793-1851), German physician, entomologist, botanist and nature collector, professor at Leipzig and director of the botanical garden, author of the two-volume *Die Farnkräuter in kolorirten Abbildungen*… (1840-1851). Source: original publication (Anleitung zur Kenntniss der Gewachse 2(2): 869, 910. 1818).


**Kurria** Hochst. & Steud. 1842 Rubiaceae- for Johann Gottlob von Kurr (1798-1870), German pharmacist, physician, botanist and plant collector, lectured at the Polytechnic School in Stuttgart, author of *Beiträge zur fossilen Flora der*


**Kydia** Roxb. 1811 Malvaceae- for Robert Kyd (1746-1793), Scottish military officer and horticulturist in India, founder and first superintendent of the Calcutta Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Plants of the Coast of Coromandel 3: 12. 1819[1811]).

**Kyllinga** Rottb. 1773 Cyperaceae- for Peder Lauridsen Kylling (c.1640-1696), Danish pharmacist and botanist, author of *Viridarium Danicum…* (1688). Source: original publication (Descriptionum et Iconum Rariores, p. 12. 1773). The name was used by Adanson (1763) without explanation.

**Kyrstenia** Neck. 1790 Asteraceae- for Johann Jakob Kyrsten (1710-1765), German naturalist, author of *Dissertatio pharmaceutico-medica de emulsionibus…* (1746). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 491. The name was published validly by Greene (1903) without mentioning the etymology.
Carl Linnaeus was born in Råshult, Sweden in 1707 and died in his Hammarby estate, near Uppsala in 1788. After exploring Lapland on his own, Linnaeus spent three years in Europe, visiting Holland, Germany, France and England. In Europe he published important works, such as *Critica Botanica*, *Hortus Cliffornianus* and the first edition of *Systema Naturae*. His most influential publication, *Species Plantarum* (1753), marks the beginning of taxonomical nomenclature for all plants (except most mosses); in this work Linnaeus used consistently the binomial system of nomenclature still in use today. He was succeeded in Uppsala by his son, Carl Linnaeus the Younger (1741-1783), a competent botanist unfairly compared with his father. Gronovius dedicated to Linnaeus the monotypic genus *Linnaea*, described by Linnaeus himself as a plant "lowly, insignificant, disregarded, flowering but for a brief space- from Linnaeus who resembles it". Linaneus' epitaph at the Uppsala cathedral consists of just two words: *Princeps Botanicorum*.9

**Labatia** Sw. 1788 Sapotaceae- for Jean Baptiste Labat (1663-1738), French ethnographer, and botanist, sugar plantation owner in Martinique, author of *Nouveau voyage aux isles Françaises de l’Amérique* (1722). Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora Indicae Occidentalis 1: 263. 1797. The name was used by Scopoli (1777) without explanation.

**Labichea** Gaudich. ex DC. 1825 Fabaceae- for Jean Jacques Labiche (1784-1819), French naval officer, participated with the author in Freycinet's expedition (died at

---

9 Two enjoyable books about Linnaeus are Blunt’s *Linnaeus The Compleat Naturalist* (2001) and Pulteney’s *A General View of the Writings of Linnaeus* (1805).

**Labillardiera** Roem. & Schult. 1819 Pittosporaceae- for Jacques Labillardière (Jacques Julien Houton de Labillardière) (1755-1834), French physician, botanist and plant collector, participated in Entrecasteaux's expedition, author of *Icones plantarum Syriæ rario rum…* (1791). Not explained with the description (Systema Vegetabilium 5: xxvi, 330. 1819) but Labillardière is mentioned elsewhere as plant collector.


**Labourdonnaisia** Bojer 1841 Sapotaceae- for Bertrand François Mahé de Labourdonnais (1699-1753), French naval officer, governor of the Mascarene Islands, introduced to the islands sugarcane, manioc and many other useful plants. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Mauritianus, p. 199. 1837 (spelled *Labourdonneia*).

**Labradia** Swed. 1801 Fabaceae- for Luís de Almeida Portugal Soares de Alarcão d'Eça e Melo Silva Mascarenhas, 2nd Marquis of Lavradio (Labradão) (1729-1790), viceroy of Brazil, promoter of agriculture, patron of botany. Original publication not found. Source: Colmeiro p. 212.

**Labramia** A. DC. 1844 Sapotaceae- for Jonas David Labram (1785-1852), Swiss botanist, botanical illustrator and lithographer. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 8: 672. 1844).

**Lacellia** Viv. 1824 Asteraceae- for Paolo della Cella (1792-1854), Italian physician, botanist and plant collector in North Africa, sent plants to the author. Source: original publication (Florae Libycae specimen sive, plantarum enumeratio…., p. 58. 1824).
Lacepedea Kunth 1821 Staphyleaceae- for Bernard Germain de Lacépède (1756-1825), French politician and naturalist, professor and curator of natural history at the Jardin du Roi, continued Buffon’s multivolume *Histoire naturelle*. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (folio ed.) 5: 143. 1821.


Laelia Adans. 1763 Brassicaceae- for Gaius Laelius Sapiens (c.188-c.125 BC), Roman scholar, philosopher and statesman. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. L-3.

Laelia Lindl. 1831 Orchidaceae- not explained in the original publication. Schultes and Pease (p. 173) indicate probably for Laelia, one of the Vestal Virgins, or perhaps from the name borne by females of the Roman patrician family of Laelius.


Lafuentea Lag. 1816 Plantaginaceae- for Tadeo Lafuente (c.1780-?), Spanish physician, author of an essay on yellow fever (1805). Not explained in original publication. Source: Colmeiro p. 212.


Lagerstroemia L. 1759 Lythraceae- for Magnus Lagerström (Carl Magnus von Lagerstroem) (1691-1759), Swedish merchant and naturalist, director of the Swedish East India Company, traveled to China and brought back plants for the author, friend and patron of Linnaeus and his students. Source: original publication (Systema Naturae, Editio Decima 2: 1372. 1759).

Laggera Sch. Bip. 1841 Asteraceae- for Franz Joseph Lagger (1802-1870), Swiss physician, botanist and plant collector in Switzerland and Italy. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1409. The name was published validly by Bentham and Hooker (1873) without mentioning the etymology.


Lahaya Schult. 1819 Caryophyllaceae- for Félix Delahaye (de la Haie) (1767-1829), French gardener at Rouen, Versailles and Paris, participated in Entrecasteaux’s expedition, collected in Tenerife the plant used to describe the genus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 496. See also Burkhardt p. L-5.

Lallemantia Fisch. & C. A. Mey. 1840 Lamiaceae- for Julius Leopold Éduard Avé-Lallemant (1803-1867), German physician, entomologist, botanist and traveler, curator at the St. Petersburg Botanical Garden, author of *De plantis quibusdam Italae Borealis et Germaniae Australis rarioribus* (1829). Source: original publication (Index Seminum, quae Hortus Botanicus Imperialis… 6: 53. 1840). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1411.

Lamanonia Vell. 1829 Cunoniaceae- for Robert de Lamanon (Jean Honoré Robert de Paul de Lamanon) (1752-1787), French physicist, meteorologist and botanist, participated in several scientific voyages, died during the La Pérouse expedition. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 228. 1825[1829]).

Lamarchea Gaudich. 1830 Myrtaceae- for Jérôme Frédéric Lamarche (1779-1847), French naval officer, participated with the author in Freycinet’s
expedition. Source: original publication (Voyage autour du Monde... Exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l'Uranie..., Botanique p. 484. 1830). See also Baines p. 207.

**Lamarckia** Moench 1794 Poaceae- for Jean Baptiste Lamarck (Jean Baptiste Pierre Antoine de Monet, Chevalier de Lamarck) (1744-1829), French zoologist and botanist, professor at the Jardin des Plantes and the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, author of the three-volume *Flore françoise* (1778). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis... 1: 201. 1794). Spelled *Lamarkia*.

**Lamarkia** G. Don 1838 Solanaceae- for Jean Baptiste Lamarck (Jean Baptiste Pierre Antoine de Monet, Chevalier de Lamarck) (1744-1829), French zoologist and botanist, professor at the Jardin des Plantes and the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, author of the three-volume *Flore françoise* (1778). Source: original publication (A General History of the Dichlamydeous Plants 4: 487. 1838). The name was used by Medikus (1788) without explanation.

**Lambertia** Sm. 1798 Proteaceae- for Aylmer Bourke Lambert (1761-1842), English botanist and plant collector, had a very large herbarium and library, author of *A description of the genus Cinchona...* (1797) and the two-volume *A description of the genus Pinus* (1803-1824). Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 4: 215. 1798).

**Lamourouxia** Kunth 1818 Orobanchaceae- for Jean Vincent Félix Lamouroux (1779-1825), French naturalist and botanist (phycologist), professor at Caen and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 2: 336. 1817[1818]).

**Lancisia** Fabricius 1759 Asteraceae- for Giovanni Maria Lancisi (Johannes Maria Lancisius) (1654-1720), Italian physician, anatomist and naturalist. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 498. See also Burkhardt p. L-8.

**Lancretia** Delile 1813 Elatinaceae- not explained in the original publication. Possibly for Michel Ange Lancret (1774-1807), French engineer, participated in Napoleon's Egypt campaign, author of the initial report on the Rosetta Stone. Source: proposed herein.
Landersia Macfad. 1850 Cucurbitaceae- for Richard Lemon Lander (1804-1834), English explorer, author of the two-volume *Journal of an expedition to explore the course and termination of the Niger…* (1837), died during another expedition to the same river. Source: original publication (The Flora of Jamaica 2: 142. 1850). Name misspelled Landers, thus *Landersia*.


Landolphia P. Beauv. 1806 Apocynaceae- for Jean François Landolphe (1747-1825), French naval officer and businessman, commander of a voyage to Oware, helped the author in his travels. Source: original publication (Flore d’Oware et de Benin en Afrique, p. 55. 1806).

Landtia Less. 1832 Asteraceae- for Jørgen Landt (c.1752-1804), Danish botanist, described the natural history and people of the Faroe Islands, author of *Forsøg til en Beskrivelse over Færøerne* (1800). Source: original publication (Synopsis Generum Compositarum Earumque Sispositiones Novae…, p. 37. 1832).

Langeveldia Gaudich. 1830 Urticaceae- for Langeveld, participated with the author in Freycinet’s expedition. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. L-9


Langsdorffia Mart. 1818 Balanophoraceae- for Grigory Langsdorff (Georg Heinrich von Langsdorff) (1774-1852), German-Russian diplomat, physician,
naturalist and explorer, participated in Krusenstern’s circumnavigation expedition, organized the Langsdorff Expedition to Brazil. Source: original publication (Journal von Brasilien, oder Vermischte Nachrichten aus Brasilien, auf Wissenschaftlichen Reisen Gesammelt 2: 179. 1818).

**Langsdorfia** Leandro 1821 Rutaceae- for Grigory Langsdorff (Georg Heinrich von Langsdorff) (1774-1852), German-Russian diplomat, physician, naturalist and explorer, participated in Krusenstern’s circumnavigation expedition, organized the Langsdorff Expedition to Brazil. Source: original publication (Denkschriften der Königlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu München 7: 229. 1821).


**Lansbergia** de Vriese 1846 Iridaceae- for Reinhard Frans Cornelis van Lansberge (1804-1873), Dutch colonial administrator, diplomat and plant collector; governor of Curaçao and Suriname, consul general in Venezuela, found near Caracas the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Nederlandsch Kruidkundig Archief 1: 142. 1846; published also in Linnaea 24: 166. 1851). See also Burkhardt p. L-11.

**Lapageria** Ruiz & Pav. 1802 Philesiaceae- for Joséphine de Beauharnais, née Tascher de la Pagerie (1763-1814), first wife of Napoleon, patroness of botany, her Château de Malmaison had a very large garden with a unique collection of roses. Source: original publication (Flora peruviana, et chilensis 3: 65. 1802).

**Lapeirousia** Pourr. 1788 Iridaceae- for Philippe Isidore Picot de Lapeyrouse (Baron de Lapeyrouse) (1744-1818), French mines inspector, naturalist, botanist and plant collector, professor at Toulouse, author of *Histoire des plantes des Pyrénées* (1791) and *Figures de la flore des Pyrénées, avec des descriptions*… (1795). Source: original publication (Histoire et mémoires de l'académie royale des sciences….. 3: 79. 1788).

**Laphamia** A. Gray 1852 Asteraceae- for Increase Allen Lapham (1811-1875), American naturalist, author of *A geographical and topographical description of
Wisconsin... (1844) and Fauna and flora of Wisconsin (1852). Source: original publication (Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge 3(5): 99. 1852).

Lapièdra Lag. 1816 Amaryllidaceae- for María Josefa Lapièdra (La Piedra) (1775-1858), Spanish botany enthusiast, translated from French Memoria sobre el cultivo del tabaco and dedicated it to the author (with whom she corresponded). Not explained in original publication. Source: Colmeiro p. 197, 212.


Laportea Gaudich. 1830 Urticaceae- for Francis de Laporte de Castelnau (1810-1880), French diplomat, zoologist and nature collector in America and the Cape, consul in Bahia, Siam and Melbourne. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1422. See also Burkhardt p. L-12.

Larbrea A. St.-Hil. 1815 Caryophyllaceae- for Antoine Delarbre (1724-1807), French naturalist, botanist and plant collector, author of Flore d’Auvergne... (1795). Source: original publication (Mémoires du Muséum d’Histoire Naturelle 2: 287. 1815).


Larochea Pers. 1805 Crassulaceae- for Daniel Delaroche (de la Roche) (1743-1812), Swiss physician and botanist, coauthor of Pharmacopoea Genevensis ad usum nosocomiorum (1780). Source: original publication (Synopsis Plantarum 1: 337. 1805).

Descriptionum Decades 2: 15. 1797). The name is validly credited to Cavanilles (1800), who also dedicated his genus to Juan Antonio Hernández Pérez de Larrea.

**Laséguea** A. DC. 1844 Apocynaceae- for Antoine Lasègue (1793-1873), French librarian and botanist, curator of Delessert’s collections, author of *Musée botanique de M. Benjamin Delessert*… (1845). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 8: 481. 1844).

**Lassonia** Buc’hoz 1789 Magnoliaceae- for Joseph Marie François de Lassone (1717-1788), French physician to Louis XVI and Marie Antoinette, professor at the Paris Faculty of Medicine. Source: original publication (Plantes Nouvellement Découvertes, p. 21. 1779).

**Lastarriaeàea** J. Rémy 1851 Polygonaceae- for José Victorino Lastarria (José Victorino Lastarria Santander) (1817-1888), Chilean lawyer, statesman and writer, professor at the Universidad de Chile. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile, Botánica 5: 290. 1851).

**Lasthenia** Cass. 1834 Asteraceae- for Lasthenia of Mantinea, Arcadian girl who dressed as a boy in order to attend Plato’s lectures. Source: original publication (Opuscules Phytologiques 3: 90. 1834).


**Latouria** Blume 1849 Orchidaceae- for A. J. Latour, botanical illustrator, worked closely for many years with the author while investigating the flora of Java. Source: original publication (Rumphia, sive, Commentationes botanicae… 4: 41. 1849). Schultes and Pease (p. 173-174) provide a translation of the original latin text. The name was used by Lindley (1847) without explanation.

**Latreillea** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Pierre André Latreille (1762-1833), French naturalist and entomologist, professor at the Institut de France, author of the
volume on arthropods for Cuvier’s *Le Regne Animal*. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 504. 1836).

**Latrobea** Meisn. in Lehm. 1848 Fabaceae- for Charles La Trobe (Charles Joseph La Trobe) (1801-1875), English politician, colonial administrator and traveler, superintendent of Port Phillip (New South Wales), knowledgeable of botany. Source: original publication (Plantae Preissianae… 2: 219. 1848).


**Laugeria** L. 1764 Rubiaceae- for Robert François (de) Laugier (1722-1793), French chemist, physician and botanist, professor at Modena and Vienna (here also director of the botanical garden), author of *Institutiones pharmaceuticae sive philosophia pharmaceutica* (1788). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. L-14.

**Laugieria** Jacq. 1760 Rubiaceae- for Robert François (de) Laugier (1722-1793), French chemist, physician and botanist, professor at Modena and Vienna (here also director of the botanical garden), author of *Institutiones pharmaceuticae sive philosophia pharmaceutica* (1788). Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum stirpium Americanarum historia, p. 65. 1763.


Laurembergia  P. J. Bergius 1767 Haloragaceae- for Peter Lauremberg (1585-1639), German physician and scholar, professor at Montauban, Hamburg and Rostock, author De Plantis Bulbosus (1632) and Horticultura (1632). Source: original publication (Descriptiones Plantarum ex Capite Bonae Spei, ... p. 351. 1767).

Laurentia Adans. 1763 Campanulaceae- for Marco Antonio Laurenti (1678-1772), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Bologna. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Novarum Plantarum Genera, p. 18. 1729).


Laureria Schltdl. 1834 Solanaceae- for Johann Friedrich Laurer (1798-1873), German physician, pharmacist and botanist (lichenologist), professor at Greifswald. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1432.

Lavatera L. 1753 Malvaceae- for Lavatera, physician in Zurich. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 73. 1737. The name was used first by Tournefort, Théis (p. 261) indicates that it was dedicated it to the Lavater family of physicians and naturalists in Zurich: Heinrich Lavater (1560-1623) and his sons Johann Heinrich Lavater (1611-1691) and Johann Jacob Lavater (1594-1636).


Lavradia Roem. 1796 Ochnaceae- for Luís de Almeida Portugal Soares de Alarcão d'Eça e Melo Silva Mascarenhas, 2nd Marquis of Lavradio (Labrado)

**Lawia** Wight 1846 Rubiaceae- for John Sutherland Law (1810-1885), English employee of the Bombay Civil Service, botanist and plant collector, correspondent of the author. Source: original publication (Calcutta Journal of Natural History and Miscellany of the Arts and Sciences in India 7: 15. 1846).


**Lawsonia** L. 1753 Lythraceae- for Isaac Lawson (1704-1747), Scottish physician, naturalist and mineralogist, friend and patron of Linnaeus (supported the publication of the first edition of System Naturae in 1735). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.

**Laxmannia** J. R. Forst. & G. Forst. 1775 Asteraceae- for Erik Laxmann (Erik Gustavovich Laxmann) (1737-1796), Finnish-Swedish-Russian naturalist, botanist and explorer in Siberia, professor at St. Petersburg, author of *Beiträge zur Flora und Fauna Russlands* (1796). Source: original publication (Characteres Generum Plantarum (ed. 2), p. 94. 1775). The name is validly credited to Brown (1810), who did not explain it.

**Layia** Hook. & Arn. 1833 Asteraceae- for George Tradescant Lay (c.1800-1845), English missionary, diplomat and naturalist, collected plants during Captain Beechey's voyage to the Pacific Northwest, missionary and consul in China. Not explained with the description (The Botany of Captain Beechey's Voyage, p. 182. 1841 [1833]) but Lay is mentioned repeatedly in the publication as plant collector. The name was published validly by de Candolle (1838) without mentioning the etymology.

Leandra  Raddi 1820 Melastomataceae- for Leandro do Sacramento (Frei Leandro do Santíssimo Sacramento) (1778-1829), Brazilian botanist, professor at Rio de Janeiro and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (*Memoria di Matematica e di Fisica della Società Italiana del Scienze Residente in Modena, Parte contenente le Memorie di Fisica* 18: 385. 1820).

Leavenworthia  Torr. 1837 Brassicaceae- for Melines Conklin Leavenworth (1796-1862), American physician, explorer and plant collector in the southern United States and Mexico, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (*Annals of the Lyceum of Natural History of New York* 4(1): 87. 1837).


Lechea  L. 1753 Cistaceae- for Johan Leche (1704-1764), Swedish physician and naturalist, professor at Abo (Turku), correspondent of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 263.

Lechenaultia  R. Br. 1810 Goodeniaceae- for Jean Baptiste Leschenault de la Tour (1773-1826), French ornithologist, botanist and nature collector in Asia and South America, participated in Baudin’s expedition to Australia, director of the

**Lecokia** DC. 1829 Apiaceae- for Henri Lecoq (1802-1871), French botanist, professor at Cleremont-Ferrand and director of the botanical garden and the natural history museum, author of the eight-tome *Études sur la géographie botanique de l’Europe…* (1854-1858). Source: original publication (Collection de Mémoires pour servir a l’Histoire du Règne Végétal… 5: 67. 1829).


**Ledebouria** Roth 1821 Liliaceae- for Carl Friedrich von Ledebour (1785-1851), German-Estonian botanist and plant collector in Russia, professor and director of the botanical gardens at Greifswald and Tartu, author of *Flora Altaica* (1833) and the four-volume *Flora Rossica* (1842-1853). Source: original publication (Novae Plantarum Species praesertim Indiae Orientalis… p. 195. 1821).

**Ledeburia** Link 1821 Apiaceae- for Carl Friedrich von Ledebour (1785-1851), German-Estonian botanist and plant collector in Russia, professor and director of the botanical gardens at Greifswald and Tartu, author of *Flora Altaica* (1833) and the four-volume *Flora Rossica* (1842-1853). Not explained in original publication. Source: Paxton p. 326.


**Leea** D. Royen ex L. 1767 Vitaceae- for James Lee (1715-1795), Scottish gardener, horticulturist and nurseryman, co-owner with Lewis Kennedy (c.1721-1782) of a large nursery in Hammersmith, correspondent of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 264. See also Quattrocchi 2: 1442.

**Leersia** Sw. 1788 Poaceae- for Johann Daniel Leers (Johann Georg Daniel Leers) (1727-1774), German pharmacist and botanist, author of *Flora Herbornensis…* (1775). Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora Indiae Occidentalis 1: 129. 1797.


**Legazpia** Blanco 1845 Linderniaceae- for Miguel López de Legazpi (c. 1502-1572), Spanish navigator, first governor-general of the Spanish East Indies. Source: original publication (Flora de Filipinas, p. 339. 1845).


**Legousia** Durande 1782 Campanulaceae- for Béningne Le Gouz de Gerland (1695-1774), French scholar and philanthropist, patron of the arts and sciences, left to the city of Dijon his cabinet of natural history and botanical garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Flore d’Auvergne, 2nd ed., 1: 45. 1836. See also Burkhardt p. L-22.


Leiboldia Schtdl. 1847 Asteraceae- for Friedrich Ernst Leibold (1804-1864), German gardener, botanist and plant collector at the Cape, Cuba and Mexico. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1445. The name was published validly by Gleason (1906) without mentioning the etymology.

Leichhardtia R. Br. 1849 Apocynaceae- for Ludwig Leichhardt (Friedrich Wilhelm Ludwig Leichhardt) (1813-1848), German naturalist and explorer in Australia (died there). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1445. Spelled also Leichhardtia.

Leichhardtia T. Sheph. 1851 Cupressaceae- for Ludwig Leichhardt (Friedrich Wilhelm Ludwig Leichhardt) (1813-1848), German naturalist and explorer in Australia (died there). Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. L-23.


Leloutrea Gaudich. 1852 Solanaceae- not explained in the original publication. Probably for Étienne René Le Loutre (1792-1840), first class surgeon in the French navy. Source: proposed herein. See also *Annales maritimes et coloniales*, 23: 130. 1838 (Gaudichaud is listed near the center of the page and Le Loutere at the end).


Lennea Klotzsch 1842 Fabaceae- for Peter Joseph Lenné (1789-1866), Prussian gardener and landscape architect, designed most of the important gardens in Prussia. Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum Rariorum Horti Regii Botanici Berolinensis 2: 65. 1844[1842]).

Lennoa Lex. 1824 Boraginaceae- for Joaquín Leño, Mexican military officer in Mexico's War for Independence. Not explained with the description (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 1: 7. 1824) but he appears (as Joaquín Lenno) in the dedication of the work (page vii).

Lenormandia Steud. 1850 Poaceae- for Sébastien René Lenormand (1796-1871), French lawyer and botanist, had a large herbarium, author of
Catalogue des plantes recueillies à Cayenne… (1859).) Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1452.

**Leobordea** Delile 1830 Fabaceae- for Léon de Laborde (Simon Joseph Léon Emmanuel, Marquis de Laborde) (1807-1869), French politician, geographer, historian and traveler in the Middle East, conservator of antiquities at the Louvre, director of the National Archives, collected the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Voyage de l’Arabie Pétrée, p. 82. 1830). De Laborde is author and publisher of the work in which the genus is described.

**Leonia** Ruiz & Pav. 1799 Violaceae- for Francisco León, Spanish jurist, supported the publication of *Flora peruvianaæ, et chilensis*. Source: original publication (Flora peruvianaæ, et chilensis 2: 69. 1799).

**Leonia** La Llave & Lex. 1825 Lamiaceae- for Ignacio León y Pérez, Mexican professor of pharmacy and botany, collected many new plants and donated them to the Mexican botanical garden. Source: original publication (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 2: 6. 1825).


**Leopoldia** Parl. 1845 Asparagaceae- for Leopold II (1747-1792), Holy Roman Emperor, Grand Duke of Tuscany, founder of the Florence Natural History Museum, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Flora Palermitana 1: 436. 1845).

**Leopoldinia** Mart. 1824 Arecaceae- for Maria Leopoldina of Austria (1797-1826), Archduchess of Austria, Empress consort of Brazil, two of her interests were mineralogy and botany. Not explained in original publication. Source: Historia naturalis palmarum 2: 58. 1824.
**Lepechinia** Willd. 1803 Lamiaceae- for Ivan Ivanovich Lepechin (1737-1802), Russian physician, botanist and explorer, director of the St. Petersburg Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Hortus Berolinensis, text for plate 21. 1803).

**Lerchea** L. 1771 Rubiaceae- for Johann Jakob Lerche (1703-1780), German-Russian physician, botanist and plant collector in Russia. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1475.

**Lerchia** Haller ex Zinn 1757 Amaranthaceae- for Johann Jakob Lerche (1703-1780), German-Russian physician, botanist and plant collector in Russia. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1475.

**Lereschia** Boiss. 1844 Apiaceae- for Louis François Jules Rudolphe Leresche (1808-1885), Swiss botanist and plant collector, coauthor of *Un voyage botanique en Espagne en 1878*. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 1: 128. 1844).

**Leretia** Vell. 1829 Icacinaceae- for Jean de Leri (Joannes Lerius, Johannis Leretius) (c.1536-c.1613), French clergyman in Brazil, wrote about Brazilian nature and made maps. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 99. 1825[1829]. See also Burkhardt p. L-29.

**Leria** DC. 1812 Asteraceae- for Jean de Leri (Joannes Lerius, Johannis Leretius) (c. 1536-c.1613), French clergyman in Brazil, wrote about Brazilian nature and made maps. Source: original publication (Annales du Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle 19: 68. 1812). See also *The Dictionary of Biographical Reference*, p. 587. 1871. The name is validly credited to Adanson (1763), who did not explain it.

**Lerouxia** Mérat 1812 Primulaceae- for Jean Jacques Leroux (1749-1832), French physician, dean of the Paris Faculty of Medicine. Source: original publication (Nouvelle Flore des Environs de Paris, p. 77. 1812).

**Lescuraea** Schimp. 1851 Leskeaceae- for Leo Lesquereux (Charles Léo Lesquereux) (1806-1889), Swiss-American bryologist and paleobotanist, coauthor of *Musci Boreali-Americani…* (1865), author of the three-volume *Description of the coal
flora of the Carboniferopus formation in Pennsylvania... (1779-1784). Source: original publication (Bryologia Europaea 5: 101 (fasc. 46–47. Mon. 1). 1851).


Lespedeza Michx. 1803 Fabaceae- for Vicente Manuel de Céspedes (c. 1721-1794), Spanish military officer, governor of Santiago de Cuba and of East Florida, facilitated the author’s travel through the latter territory. Source: original publication (Flora Boreali-Americana 2: 70. 1803). Two spelling errors produced Lespedeza instead of Cespedesa.

Lesquereuxia Boiss. & Reut. 1853 Orobanchaceae- for Leo Lesquereux (Charles Léo Lesquereux) (1806-1889), Swiss-American bryologist and paleobotanist, coauthor of Musci Boreali-Americani... (1865), author of the three-volume Description of the coal flora of the Carboniferopus formation in Pennsylvania... (1779-1784). Source: original publication (Diagnoses Plantarum Orientalium Novarum ser. 1. 2(12): 44. 1853).

Lessertia DC. 1802 Fabaceae- for Jules Paul Benjamin Delessert (1773-1847), French merchant, banker, philanthropist and naturalist, had a garden with many exotic plants, a large herbarium and an extensive library, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Astragalogia, p. 5. 1802).

Lessingia Cham. 1829 Asteraceae- for Gotthold Ephraim Lessing (1729-1781), German philosopher, poet and critic; for his grand-nephew Karl Friedrich Lessing (1808-1880), German painter; and for the latter’s brother Christian Friedrich Lessing (1809-1862), German physician, botanist and plant collector, author of Synopsis generum Compositarum (1832). Source: original publication (Linnaea 4(2): 203. 1829).

Lessonia Bertol. ex Hook. & Arn. 1833 Apiaceae- for René Lesson (René Primevère Lesson) (1794-1849), French pharmacist, surgeon and naturalist,
professor at Rochefort, participated in Duperrey’s circumnavigation voyage. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 519.

**Lestibodea** Neck. 1790 Asteraceae- for François Joseph Lestibudois (1759-1815), French physician and botanist, professor at Lille, author of *Botanographie Belgique*… (1781) and *Botanographie universelle*… (1827). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. L-32.

**Lestibudesia** Thouars 1805 Amaranthaceae- for Jean Baptiste Lestiboudois (1715-1804), French pharmacist and botanist, professor at Lille. Source: original publication (Histoire des Végétaux Recueillis dans les Isles Australes d’Afrique, part 1, p. 53. 1805). The author indicates that the honored person is dead (*defuncti*) and thus must be Jean Baptiste and not his son François (see *Lestibodea*).

**Lettsomia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Pentaphylacaceae- for John Coakley Lettsom (1774-1815), English physician, botanist and philanthropist, had a botanical garden in London, author of *The natural history of the tea-tree*… (1799) and *Hortus Uptonensis*… (1781). Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 77. 1794).

**Leuchtenbergia** Hook. 1848 Cactaceae- for the Prince of Leuchtenberg. Source: original publication (Curtis's Botanical Magazine 74: text for plate 4393. 1848). Duke of Leuchtenberg Eugène de Beauharnais (1781-1824) was French prince in 1804 and prince of Venice in 1807; Duke of Leuchtenberg Auguste de Behuharnais (1810-1835) was prince consort of Portugal; Maximillian de Beauharnais (1817-1852) was Duke of Leuchtenberg when the generic name was published. See Stearn p. 189 and Burkhardt p. L-33.


**Levenhookia** R. Br. 1810 Stylidiaceae- for Antonie van Leewenhoek (1632-1723), Dutch naturalist and microscopist. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 573. 1810).

Lewisia Pursh 1813 Montiaceae- for Meriwether Lewis (1774-1809), American military officer, explorer and plant collector with William Clark in the Lewis and Clark Expedition. Source: original publication (Flora Americae Septentrionalis… 2: 368. 1814[1813]). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1488.


Leycesteria Wall. 1824 Caprifoliaceae- for William Leycester (1775-1831), British judge and horticulturist in India, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Flora Indica; or Descriptions of Indian Plants, 2: 182. 1824).


Lhotskya Schauer 1836 Myrtaceae- for John (Johann) Lhotsky (1795-1866), Austrian naturalist and plant collector in Australia and Brazil, author of Flora Conchica (1819). Source: original publication (Linnaea 10: 309. 1836).

Libertia Dumort. 1822 Liliaceae- for Marie Anne Libert (Anne-Marie Libert) (1782-1865), Belgian botanist (cryptogams), mycologist and plant pathologist, author of Mémoires sur des cryptogames observées aux environs de Malmedy (1826). Source: original publication (Commentationes Botanicae, p. 9. 1822). The name is validly credited to Sprengel (1825), who did not explain it.

Lichtensteinia Willd. 1808 Liliaceae- for Heinrich Lichtenstein (Martin Heinrich Carl Lichtenstein) (1780-1857), German physician, naturalist and nature collector in South Africa, professor at Berlin and director of the zoology museum and the zoological garden. Source: original publication (Der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin Magazin für die neuesten Entdeckungen in der Gesammten Naturkunde 2: 19. 1808). The name is validly credited to Chamisso & Schlechtendal (1826), who also dedicated their genus to Heinrich Lichtenstein.

Lidbeckia P. J. Bergius 1767 Asteraceae- for Erik Gustav Lidbeck (1724-1803), Swedish naturalist and botanist, professor at Uppsala and Lund (here first curator of the botanical garden), pupil and secretary of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Descriptiones Plantarum ex Capite Bonae Spei,… p. 307-308. 1767).

Lieberkuhna Cass. 1823 Asteraceae- for Johann Nathanael Lieberkühn (1711-1756), German physician, anatomist and microscopist, professor at Berlin. Source: original publication (Dictionnaire des Sciences Naturelles, ed. 2 26: 290. 1823).

Liebichia Opiz 1852 Grossulariaceae- not explained in the original publication. Possibly for Christoph Liebich, professor of forestry at Prague Polytechnic Institute when the genus was described. Source: proposed herein.


**Ligeria** Decne. 1848 Gesneriaceae- for Louis Liger (1658-1717), French agronomist, author of *Le jardinier fleuriste...* (1704). Source: original publication (Revue horticole, sér. 3 2: 463. 1848).

**Lightfootia** L'Héritier de Brutelle 1789 Campanulaceae- for John Lightfoot (1735-1788), Scottish naturalist and botanist, curator and librarian of the Duchess of Portland's museum, author of the two-volume *Flora Scotica* (1777). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 273. The name was used by Swartz (1788) and Schreber (1789) without explanation.

**Lightia** R. H. Schomb. 1847 Vochysiaceae- for Henry Light, governor of British Guiana (1838-1848), helped the author during his stay there. Source: original publication (Linnaea 20: 756-757. 1847). The name is validly credited to Schombruk (1845), who did not explain it.


**Lilaea** Bonpl. 1808 Juncaginaceae- for Alire Raffeneau Delile (1778-1850), French physician, diplomat, botanist and plant collector, professor at Montpelier and director of the botanical garden, collected in the United States and in Egypt during Napoleon’s campaign. Source: original publication (Plantae Aequinoctiales 1: 223. 1808).


**Lindackeria** C. Presl 1835 Achariaceae- for Johann Thaddaeus Lindacker (1768-1816), Bohemian mineralogist and botanist. Source: original publication (Reliquiae Haenkeanae 2(2): 89. 1835).

**Lindblomia** Fr. 1843 Orchidaceae- for Alexis Lindblom (Alexis Eduard Lindblom) (1807-1853), Swedish philosopher and botanist, professor at Lund,
founder and editor of Botaniska Notiser. Not explained with the description (Botaniska Notiser 1843: 134) but Lindblom was the journal’s editor. See also Quattrocchi 2: 1500.

**Lindelofia** Lehm. 1850 Boraginaceae- for Friedrich von Lindelof (1794-1882), German jurist and minister, professor at Giessen, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Neue Allgemeine Deutsche Garten- und Blumenzeitung 6: 352. 1850).

**Lindenbergia** Lehm. 1829 Orobanchaceae- for Johann Bernhard Wilhelm Lindenberg (1781-1851), German lawyer, educator and botanist (bryologist), coauthor of the five-part *Synopsis Hepaticarum* (1844-1847). Source: original publication (Semina in Horto Botanico Hamburgensi 1829: 8. 1829).

**Lindenia** Benth. 1842 Rubiaceae- for Jean Jules Linden (1817-1898), Belgian gardener, horticulturist, botanist (orchids) and plant collector in Cuba, Mexico and Brazil, director of the Brussels zoological and botanical gardens. Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum 5: text for plate 476 (CDLXXVI). 1842). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1500.

**Lindera** Thunb. 1783 Lauraceae- for Johann Linder (1678-1724), Swedish physician and botanist, author of *Flora Wiksbergensis* (1716). Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora Japonica p. 9. 1784. The name was used by Adanson (1763) without explanation.

**Lindernia** All. 1766 Linderniaceae- for Franz Balthasar von Lindern (1682-1755), German physician and botanist, professor at Strasbourg and director of the botanical garden, author of *Hortus Alsaticus* (1747). Source: original publication (Mélanges de Philosophie et de Mathématique de la Société Royale de Turin 3(1): 181. 1766).

**Lindheimera** A. Gray & Engelm. 1847 Asteraceae- for Ferdinand Lindheimer (Ferdinand Jacob Lindheimer) (1801-1879), German-American botanist and plant collector in Texas. Not explained with the description (Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences 1: 47. 1846[1847]) but Lindheimer collected several plants including the one used to describe the genus.
**Lindleya** Kunth 1824 Rosaceae- for John Lindley (1799-1865), English gardener, botanical illustrator and orchidologist, professor at London University, prefect of the Chelsea Physic Garden, editor of The Botanical Register and The Gardener’s Chronicle, author of *The genera and species of orchidaceous plants* (1830-1840) and *Sertum orchidaceum…* (1838). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 6: 240. 1824). The name was used by Nees von Essenbeck (1821) without explanation.


**Lindsayea** Dryand. ex Sm. 1793 Lindsaeaceae- for John Lindsay (c.1750-1803), British surgeon and botanist in Jamaica, discovered fern reproduction by spores, author of *Account of the germination and raising of ferns from the seed* (1794). Not explained in original publication. Source: Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 3: 39-40. 1797.

**Linharea** Arruda 1816 Lauraceae- for Rodrigo de Souza Coutinho, Count of Linhares (1745-1812), Portuguese politician and diplomat in Brazil, "cultivator and protector of letters". Source: original publication (Travels in Brazil (Koster), p. 493-494. 1816).

**Linkia** Cav. 1798 Proteaceae- for Johann Heinrich Friedrich Link (1767-1851), German naturalist and botanist, professor at Rostock, Breslau and Berlin (here also director of the botanical garden), author of *Filicum species in horto regio Berolinensi cultae* (1841) and coauthor of the two-volume *Flore Portugaise* (1809-1840). Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 4: 61. 1798).

**Linnaea** L. 1753 Caprifoliaceae- for Carl Linnaeus (Carolus Linnaeus, Carl von Linné) (1707-1778), Swedish physician and botanist, father of modern taxonomy. Not explained in original publication. Source: Crítica Botánica p. 80-81. 1737. The name was proposed by Gronovius and adopted by Linnaeus. Rafinesque (1815) called the genus *Linneusia* and wrote *La nature est mon guide, et Linnéus mon maître.*
**Linociera** Sw. ex Schreb. 1791 Oleaceae- for Geoffroy Linocier (Geofredus Linocerius) (c.1550-c.1620), French translator, physician and botanist, author of *Histoire de plantes* (1584) based on works by Fuchs and Mattioli. Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora Indicae Occidentalis 1: 49. 1797.


**Linsaea** Sw. 1802 Dennstaedtiaceae- for John Lindsay (?-1803), British surgeon and botanist in Jamaica, discovered fern reproduction by spores, author of *Account of the germination and raising of ferns from the seed* (1794). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. L-46. Quattrocchi (2: 1505) states that this is an orthographic variant of *Lindsaea*.

**Linschotenia** de Vriese 1848 Goodeniaceae- for Jan Huyghen van Linschoten (1563-1611), Dutch merchant, traveler and spy in the East Indies, copied Portuguese navigational information used by the English and Dutch. Source: original publication (Journal of an Expedition into the Interior of Tropical Australia… p. 346. 1848).

**Linscotia** Adans. 1763 Aizoaceae- for Jan Huyghen van Linschoten (1563-1611), Dutch merchant, traveler and spy in the East Indies, copied Portuguese navigational information used by the English and Dutch. Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 2: 269, 1: 9. 1763). See also Burkhardt p. L-46.

**Linzia** Sch. Bip. ex Walp. 1843 Asteraceae- for Johann Michael Linz (Johannis Michaelis Linzius) (1771-1855), German entomologist and botanist, prefect of the Speyer Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Repertorium Botanices Systematicae 2: 948. 1843). The name was used by Schultz Bipontius (1841) without explanation.

**Lippaya** Endl. 1833 Rubiaceae- for Lippay György (Sombor Count Lippay György) (1600-1666), Slovakian clergyman, founder of the Bratislava Botanical Garden; and for his brother Lippay János (Johann Sombor Lippay) (1606-1660),

**Lippia** L. 1753 Verbenaceae- for Augustin Lippi (1678-1705), French physician, botanist and plant collector (died in Sudan). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.

**Lippius** Gray 1821 Geocalycaceae- for Lippius is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (A Natural Arrangement of British Plants 1: 706. 1821). This is possibly Augustin Lippi (1678-1705), French physician, botanist and plant collector (died in Sudan). Source: proposed herein.

**Lisaea** Boiss. 1844 Apiaceae- for Domenico Lisa (1801-1867), Italian gardener and botanist (bryologist), chief gardener of the Turin Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 2: 54. 1844). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1509.

**Listera** Adans. 1763 Fabaceae- for Martin Lister (1639-1712), English physician and naturalist, author of *Historia animalium Angliae*... (1678). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. L-47. The name is validly credited to Brown (1825), who did not explain it (Schultes and Pease p. 183 indicate for Martin Lister).

**Listeria** Spreng. 1817 Orchidaceae- for Martin Lister (1639-1712), English physician and naturalist, author of *Historia animalium Angliae* (1678). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. L-47. The name was used by Necker (1790) without explanation.

**Listia** E. Mey. 1836 Fabaceae- for Friedrich Ludwig List (flourished 1828-1837), German educator and botanist, author of *Plantae lithuanae*... (1837). Source: original publication (Commentariorum de Plantis Africae Australioris, p. 80. 1836).

**Littaea** Tagl. 1816 Amaryllidaceae- for Antonio Litta, Visconti Arese, 1st Duke Litta (1748-1820), Italian politician, had a garden in which the plant first flowered in Europe, patron of the cultivation of rare exotic plants. Source: original
publication (Biblioteca italiana ossia giornale di letteratura scienze ed arti 1: 103. 1816).


Livistona R. Br. 1810 Arecaceae- for Patrick Murray, Baron of Livingston (1632-1671), Scottish horticulturist and traveler, his large garden near Edinburgh served as foundation for the Edinburgh Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 268. 1810).

Llagunoa Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Sapindaceae- for Eugenio de Llaguno y Amírola (1724-1799), Spanish politician, statesman and writer, discovered the manuscript of El Cantar de Mío Cid (oldest preserved Castilian poem) and had it published. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 126. 1794).

Llanosia Blanco 1845 Pentaphylacaceae- for Antonio Llanos (1806-1881), Spanish botanist and plant collector in the Philippines, inspector of the Manila Botanical Garden, author of Fragmentos de algunas plantas de Filipinas, no incluidas en la flora de las islas (1851). Source: original publication (Flora de Filipinas, p. 319. 1845).


Llobbia Planch. 1847 Aristolochiaceae- for William Lobb (1809-1864), English botanist and plant collector in South America and western North America; and for

**Lobelia** L. 1753 Campanulaceae- for Mathias de l'Obel (Matthaeus Lobelius) (1538-1616), Belgian physician, botanist and plant collector, author of *Plantarum seu stirpium historia* (1576) and *Icones stirpium, seu, Plantarum tam exoticarum...* (1591). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 21. 1703).

**Locheria** Regel 1847 Gesneriaceae- for Hans Locher-Balber (1797-1873), Swiss physician, professor at Zurich, author of *Nekrolog auf Paul Usteri* (1832). Source: original publication (Flora 31: 252. 1847).

**Lochnera** Rchb. 1838 Apocynaceae- for Michael Friedrich Lochner von Hummelstein (1662-1720), German polymath, traveler, physician and botanist, author of *Commentatio de ananasa* (1716). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1518.

**Lochneria** Scop. 1777 Elaeocarpaceae- for Michael Friedrich Lochner von Hummelstein (1662-1720), German polymath, traveler, physician and botanist, author of *Commentatio de ananasa* (1716). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. L-50.

**Lockhartia** Hook. 1827 Orchidaceae- for David Lockhart (1786-1845), English gardener, botanist, explorer and plant collector in Africa and South America, first superintendent of the Trinidad Royal Botanical Garden (from 1818 until his death). Source: original publication (Curtis’s Botanical Magazine 54: text for plate 2715. 1827).

**Loddigesia** Sims 1806 Fabaceae- for Joachim Conrad Loddiges (1738-1826), Dutch-English gardener and horticulturist, founder of a large plant nursery in Hackney, publisher of the 20-volume *The Botanical Cabinet* (1817-1833), provided some of the specimens used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Curtis’s Botanical Magazine 24: text for plate 965. 1806).
**Lodoicea** Comm. ex DC. 1800 Arecaceae- for King Louis (Lodoicus) XV of France (1715-1774). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 2: 1519.

**Loeflingia** L. 1753 Caryophyllaceae- for Pehr Löfling (Peter Loefling) (1729-1756), Swedish botanist and plant collector, lived three years in Spain, participated in a Spanish expedition to South America (died in Venezuela), one of Linnaeus’ apostles, tutor of Linnaeus f. Not explained in original publication. Source: Iter Hispanicum p. 114. 1758. See also Théis p. 278.

**Loeselia** L. 1753 Polemoniaceae- for Johannes Loesel (Loeselius) (1607-1655), German physician and botanist, professor at Königsberg, author of *Flora prussica* (1703). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.

**Loethainia** Heynh. 1841 Fabaceae- for Rudolf Benno von Röhmer von Neumark und Löthain (1803-1871), German deputy, estate owner and botanist, had a very large botanical library, patron of botanical research. Source: original publication (Nomenclator botanicus hortensis, oder Alphabestische… 1: 883. 1841).


**Loiseleuria** Desv. 1813 Ericaceae- for Jean Louis Auguste Loiseleur-Deslongchamps (1774-1849), French physician, botanist and plant collector, author of *Flora Gallica…* (1806) and coauthor of the multi-tome *Flore générale de France…* (1828). Source: original publication (Journal de Botanique, Appliquée à l'Agriculture, à la Pharmacie, à la Médecine et aux Arts 1(1): 34. 1813).
**Lomenia** Pourr. 1788 Iridaceae- for Étienne Charles de Loménie de Brienne (1727-1794), French cardinal and government minister, patron of natural science and botany; and for his brother Louis Marie Athanase de Loménie, Count of Brienne (1730-1794), military officer and government minister. Source: original publication (Histoire et mémoires de l'académie royale des sciences, inscriptions et belles letter de Toulouse, 3: 75. 1788).


**Lonicera** L. 1753 Caprifoliaceae- for Adam Lonitzer (Lonicerus) (1528-1586), German mathematician, physician and botanist, professor at Marburg, author of the two-tome *Naturalis historiae opus novum…* (1551-1555) and *Kräuterbuch* (1557). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 17. 1703).

**Lopezia** Cav. 1791 Onagraceae- for Tomás López Medel (1520-1582), Spanish lawyer and colonial administrator in Mexico, Guatemala and Colombia, author of the manuscript *Tratado de los tres elementos, aire, agua y tierra…* Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 1: 12. 1791).

Lorenzanea Liebm. 1850 Sabiaceae- for Francisco Antonio de Lorenzana (1722-1804), Spanish archbishop of Mexico. Source: original publication (Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening i Kjøbenhavn 1850: 68. 1850).


Lorinsera Opiz 1839 Apiaceae- for Gustav Lorinser (1811-1863), Austrian physician and botanist, wrote about the flora of Germany and Switzerland. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. L-54.

Lorinseria C. Presl 1851 Blechnaceae- for Gustav Lorinser (1811-1863), Austrian physician and botanist, wrote about the flora of Germany and Switzerland. Source: original publication (Abhandlungen der Königlichen Böhmischen Gesellschaft der Wissenschaften, ser. 5 6: 432. 1851).

Lortetia Ser. 1849 Passifloraceae- for Clémence Lortet, née Richard (1772-1835), French naturalist and botanist, contributed to Gilibert’s Le calendrier de flore… (1809) and to Balbis’ Flore Lyonnaise… (1827-1828). Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. L-44.

Loudetia Hochst. ex A. Braun 1841 Poaceae- for Eduard Loudet (1811-1867), German dentist in Karlsruhe, active member of Unio Itineraria (a nature collection association co-organized by the author). Source: original publication (Flora 24(2): 713. 1841). The name was published validly by Steudel (1854) without mentioning the etymology.

Louichea L'Hér. 1791 Caryophyllaceae- for René Louiche Desfontaines (1750-1833), French physician, botanist and plant collector in North Africa, professor at the Jardin des Plantes and director of the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, author of the two-volume Flora Atlantica… (1798-1799). Source: original publication (Stirpes Novae aut Minus Cognitae… p. 135. 1791).

Lourea Neck. ex J. St.-Hil. 1812 Fabaceae- for João de Loureiro (1717-1791), Portuguese missionary, physician and botanist, lived three decades in Asia, author of Flora Cochinchinensis (1790). Not explained in original publication. Source: Baines p. 222.


Lowea Lindl. 1829 Rosaceae- for Richard Thomas Lowe (1802-1874), English clergyman, zoologist and botanist in Madeira. Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 15: text for plate 1261. 1829).


Lozania S. Mutis 1810 Lacistemataceae- for Jorge Tadeo Lozano (1771-1816), Colombian naturalist and patriot of the War for Independence, participated in the Spanish Royal Expedition to New Grenada. Source: original publication (Semanario del Nuevo Reino de Granada 3: 20. 1810).

Lubinia Comm. ex Vent. 1803 Primulaceae- for Joseph Alexis Pallebot de Saint Lubin (1738-?), French military officer who distinguished himself in the siege of Madras and who earned the esteem and confidence of Sultan Hyder-Aly, friend of Commerson. Source: original publication (Description des Plantes Nouvelles et peu connues, cultivées dans le jardin de J. M. Cels, text for plate 96 (footnote). 1803).

**Lucaea** Kunth 1831 Poaceae- for August Friedrich Theodor Lucae (1800-1848), German pharmacist and botanist. Source: original publication (Révision des Graminées 2: 489 (text for plate 159). 1831). See also Quattrocchi 2: 1539.

**Lucinaea** DC. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Lucy Dunal, French botanist, studied Rubiaceae in Montpellier, supported the work of his brother and also botanist Michel Félix Dunal (1789-1856). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. L-56.

**Lucya** DC. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Lucy Dunal, French botanist, studied Rubiaceae in Montpellier, supported the work of his brother and also botanist Michel Félix Dunal (1789-1856). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 434. 1830).

**Ludolfia** Willd. 1808 Poaceae- for Michael Matthias Ludolff (Ludolf) (1705-1756), German physician and botanist, professor at the Collegio medico-chirurgico in Berlin. Source: original publication (Der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin Magazin für die neuesten Entdeckungen in der Gesammten Naturkunde 2: 320. 1808). The name is validly credited to Adanson (1763), who did not explain it.


**Luehea** F. W. Schmidt 1793 Verbenaceae- for Friedrich Carl Emil von der Lühe (1751-1801), German lawyer, officer and botanist. Source: original publication (Neue und seltene Pflanzen, p. 23. 1793). The name is validly credited to Willdenow (1801), who also dedicated his genus to Friedrich Carl Emil von der Lühe.

**Luetkea** Bong. 1832 Rosaceae- for Friedrich von Lütke (Friedrich Benjamin von Lütke, Fyodor Petrovich Luetke) (1797-1882), German-Russian naval officer and

**Lugoa** DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for Alonso Fernández de Lugo (1456-1525), Spanish conqueror of La Palma and Tenerife, Canary Islands. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 6: 14. 1837[1838]).


**Luisia** Gaudich. 1829 Orchidaceae- for Luis de Torres (flourished 1800-1840), Spanish governor of Guam, helped the author and other naturalists during their visit with Freycinet’s expedition. Source: original publication (Voyage autour du monde… éxécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l'Uranie… Botanique p. 427. 1829).

**Lumnitzera** Willd. 1803 Combretaceae- for István (Stefan) Lumnitzer (1750-1806), Hungarian physician and botanist, author of *De rerum naturalium ad finititibus…* (1777) and *Flora posoniensis…* (1791). Source: original publication (Der Gesellsschaft Naturforscherne Freunde zu Berlin, neue Schriften 4: 187. 1803).


**Lunania** Raf. 1830 Pontederiaceae- for John Lunan (1771-1839), English botanist and plant collector in Jamaica, author of the two-volume *Hortus Jamaicensis…* (1814). Source: original publication (Medical Flora 2: 106. 1830). The name is validly credited to Hooker (1844), who also dedicated his genus to John Lunan.
**Lunasia** Blanco 1837 Rutaceae- it has been suggested for John Lunan (see *Lunania*) but the name derives from the vernacular Lunas. Source: original publication (Flora de Filipinas, p. 785, 786. 1837).

**Lundia** Schumach. 1827 Salicaceae- for Niels Tønder Lund (1749-1809), Danish-Norwegian government officer and naturalist, wrote essays on natural history. Source: original publication (Beskrivelse af Guineiske Planter, p. 232. 1827).

**Lundia** DC. 1838 Bignoniaceae- for Peter Wilhelm Lund (1801-1880), Danish-Brazilian paleontologist, zoologist, botanist and nature collector, provided specimens to describe a species of the genus. Source: original publication (Bibliotheque Universelle de Geneve sér. 2. 17: 128. 1838.

**Luntia** Neck. 1790 Euphorbiaceae- for Carl Johan Luut (Lunt) (1746-1816), Swedish missionary and botanist in North America, defended under Linnaeus the dissertation *Flora åkeröensis...* (1769). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. L-60. The name was published validly by Rafinesque (1838) without mentioning the etymology.


**Luthera** Sch. Bip. 1836 Asteraceae- for Martin Luther (1483-1546), German theologian, professor at Wittenberg. Source: original publication (Linnaea 10: 257. 1836).

**Luxemburgia** A. St-Hil. 1822 Ochnaceae- for Charles Emmanuel Sigismond de Montmorency-Luxembourg, Duc de Luxembourg (1774-1861), French diplomat, ambassador to Brazil, patron of botany and of the author's first travels to that country. Source: original publication (Mémoires du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle 9: 352. 1822). See also Burkhardt p. L-60.

**Luzuriaga** Ruiz & Pav. 1802 Alstroemeriaceae- for Ignacio Maria Ruiz de Luzuriaga (1763-1822), Spanish physician, chemist and botanist, promoter of
vaccination against smallpox. Source: original publication (Florae peruviana, et chilensis prodromus 3: 66. 1802).

**Lyallia** Hook. f. 1847 Montiaceae- for David Lyall (1817-1895), Scottish surgeon and naturalist, participated with the author in Ross’s expedition to Antarctica. Source: original publication (The Botany of the Antarctic Voyage of H. M. Discovery ships Erebus and Terror… p. 549. 1847).


**Lycoris** Herb. 1820 Amaryllidaceae- for Volumnia (Lycoris) (1st century), Roman actress and dancer, used the name Cytheris, Marcus Antonius was one of her admirers. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. L-61.

**Lyellia** R. Br. 1819 Polytrichaceae- for Charles Lyell (1767-1849), English botanist (cryptogams) and plant collector, father of geologist Charles Lyell. Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 12: 561. 1818[1819]).

**Lyncea** Cham. & Schltdl. 1830 Orobancheaceae- for Joannes Terentius (1576-1630), German physician and scholar, member of the Accademia dei Lincei, coauthor of *Rerum medicarum Nova Hispamiae thesaurus, seu, plantarum…* (1651). Source: original publication (Linnaea 5: 109. 1830). See also Burkhardt p. L-61.

**Lyonia** Elliott 1817 Apocynaceae- for John Lyon (1765-1814), Scottish gardener, botanist and plant collector in North America, sent many plants to Europe. Source: original publication (A Sketch of the Botany of South Carolina and Georgia 1(4): 316. 1817). The name is validly credited to Nuttall (1818), who also dedicated his genus to John Lyon and stated that he died “victim to a dangerous epidemic amidst those savage and romantic mountains which had so often been the theatre of his labors.” The name was used by Rafinesque (1808) without explanation.
**Lyonnetia** Cass. 1825 Asteraceae- for Pierre Lyonnet (1706-1789), Dutch lawyer, translator, engraver and naturalist, worked with insect anatomy, author of *Traité anatomique de la chenille qui ronge le bois de saule* (1750). Source: original publication (Dictionnaire des Sciences Naturelles, ed. 2 34: 107. 1825).

**Lyonia** R. Br. 1810 Apocynaceae- for Israel Lyons (1739-1775), English astronomer, mathematician and botanist, participated in Phipps’ (Mulgrave’s) Arctic expedition. Source: original publication (On the Asclepiadeae, p. 55. 1810).

**Lysias** Salisb. 1812 Orchidaceae- probably for Lysias (c.445-c.380 BC), Greek loxographer (speech writer) and Attic orator. Not explained in original publication. Source: Schultes and Pease p. 186. The name was published validly by Rydberg (1900) without mentioning the etymology.

**Lysimachia** L. 1753 Primulaceae- for Lysimachus (c.360-281 BC), King of Thrace, Asia Minor and Macedon, son of Agathocles. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 76. 1737.
Conrad Moench was born in Kassel, Germany in 1744 and died in Marburg in 1805. He was a chemist, pharmacist and botanist; in 1786 he became professor at the University of Marburg and director of the botanical garden. His most notable work, the two-volume *Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis* (1794), is an account of the plants growing in the garden and its surroundings. Moench was one of the opponents to Linnaeus’s sexual system, adopting instead a system proposed by Johann Gottlieb Gleditsh which relied on the insertions of the stamens, thus the addition of *a staminum situ describendi* (according to the position of the stamens) to the title of his work. Ehrhart dedicated to him the genus *Moenchia*, which houses three species of herbs native to the Mediterranean region of southern Europe.


**Macarthuria** Hügel ex Endl. 1837 Macarthuriaceae- for William Macarthur (1800-1882), Australian agriculturist, horticulturist, vigneron and botanist, author of *Letters on the culture of the vine…* (1844, under the pseudonym Maro). Not explained in original publication. Source: Baines p. 227.

**Macbridea** Elliott 1818 Lamiaceae- for James MacBride (1784-1817), American physician and botanist in South Carolina. Source: original publication (The Genera
of North American Plants 2: 36. 1818). Macbridea Rafinesque 1818 is also for James MacBride.


**Macdonaldia** Lindl. 1840 Orchidaceae- for Charlotte Smith, née Macdonald (?-1838), plant collector (especially orchids) in Tasmania, collected numerous specimens for Ronald Campbell Gunn (many of which which later reached Lindley). Source: original publication (Appendix to the first twenty-three volumes... A Sketch of the Vegetation of the Swan River Colony, 23: l. 1840). See also Quattrocchi 3: 1575.

**Macfadyena** A. DC. 1845 Bignoniaceae- for James Macfadyen (1799-1850), Scottish physician, botanist and plant collector in Jamaica, established a botanical garden, described and named the grapefruit, author of The Flora of Jamaica (1837). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 9: 180. 1845).

**Macielia** Vand. 1788 Boraginaceae- for José Álvares Maciel (1760-1804), Brazilian engineer, condemned to death for promoting Brazil's independence but exiled to Angola, pupil of Vandelli in Portugal. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 546.

**Mackaya** Arn. 1838 Olacaceae- for James Townsend Mackay (1775-1862), Scottish gardener, horticulturist and botanist in Ireland, founder and curator of the Trinity College Botanical Garden, author of Flora hibernica... (1836). Not explained with the description (Magazine of Zoology and Botany 2: 550. 1838) but Mackay is mentioned several times throughout the publication. The name is validly credited to Harvey (1859), who also dedicated his genus to James Townsend Mackay.

**Mackenziea** Nees 1847 Acanthaceae- for Charles Kenneth Mackenzie (1788-1862), Scottish writer, diplomat (Mexico, Cuba, Haití) and plant collector,
sent specimens to Hooker and Griesebach. Not explained with the description (Prodromus systematis naturalis regni vegetabilis 11: 308. 1847) but Mackenzie! appears after the species name, possibly indicating that he collected the specimens. See also: Burkhardt p. M-3.

**Macklottia** Korth. 1847 Myrtaceae- for Heinrich Christian Macklott (1799-1832), German-Dutch physician, zoologist and nature collector in Southeast Asia (died in Java). Source: original publication (Nederlandsch Kruidkundig Archief 1: 187. 1847). See also Burkhardt p. M-3.


**Macleaya** R. Br. 1826 Papaveraceae- for Alexander Macleay (McLeay) (1767-1848), British merchant and entomologist (Lepidoptera), secretary to the colony of New South Wales, his property in Australia included a large botanical garden. Source: original publication (Observations on the structure and affinities of the more remarkable plants collected by the late Walter Oudney and Major Denham and Captain Clapperton… p. 13. 1826).


**Macnabia** Benth. ex Endl. 1839 Ericaceae- for William McNab (1780-1848), Scottish gardener and botanist, curator of the Edinburgh Botanical Garden,
author of *A treatise on the cultivation and general treatment of Cape heaths* (1832). *Macnabia* was meant as a substitute for *Nabea*, which was dedicated to William McNab. Source: original publication (*Genera Plantarum* (Endlicher), p. 754. 1839).


**Macphersonia** Blume 1849 Sapindaceae- for Pieter Daniël Eugenius Macpherson (1792-1846), Dutch politician, councilor, governor of the province of Limburg; and apparently also for his wife Rose Marie Jeanne van Meeuwen. Source: original publication (*Rumphia* 3: 156-157. 1848[1849]).

**Macraea** Lindl. 1828 Geraniaceae- for James Macrae (?-1830), Scottish gardener and botanist, plant collector in South America for the Royal Horticultural Society, worked at the St. Vincent Botanical garden, superintendent of the Peradeniya Botanical Garden (Sri Lanka). Not explained with the description (Quarterly Journal of Science, Literature and the Arts ser. 2. 1: 104. 1828) but McRae is listed in the key (p. 105) as the plant collector.


**Macuillamia** Raf. 1825 Plantaginaceae- for Dr. MacWilliam is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (*Neogenyton*, p. 2. 1825). Called MacWilliams in *Herbarium Rafinesquiarum Prodromus*, p. 4. 1833.

**Maelenia** Dumort. 1835 Orchidaceae- for Jean François Vandermaelen (Van der Maelen) (1797-1872), Belgian industrialist and horticulturist, had an important garden near Brussels; and for his brother Philippe Vandermaelen (1795-1869), geographer and cartographer, author of *Atlas universel de géographie physique, politique,*
Maerlenia Vell. 1829 Malvaceae- for Maerlens is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 231. 1825[1829]).

Magallana Cav. 1798 Tropaeolaceae- for Ferdinand Magellan (c.1480-1521), Portuguese navigator, organized for Spain the first circumnavigation expedition, died in the Philippines. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 4: 50. 1798).

Magnolia L. 1753 Magnoliaceae- for Pierre Magnol (1638-1715), French physician and botanist, professor at Montpellier and director of the botanical garden, author of Botanicum Monspeliense... (1676), pioneered the concept of the family in plant classification. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 38. 1703). Linnaeus indicates that Magnolia, a tree with beautiful leaves and flowers, recalls this splendid botanist (Critica Botanica p. 80. 1737).

Magonia Vell. 1829 Polygonaceae- for Mago (Magon) Barca (243-203 BC), Carthaginian military officer, brother of Hannibal, wrote about agriculture. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 165. 1825[1829]). See also A new classical dictionary of Greek and Roman biography, mythology, and geography, p. 470. 1851. The name is validly credited to Saint-Hilaire (1824), who did not explain it.


Mahonia Nutt. 1818 Berberidaceae- for Bernard McMahon (c.1775-1816), Irish-American gardener, horticulturist and nurseryman, author of The American gardener's calendar... (1806). Source: original publication (The Genera of North American Plants 1: 211. 1818).

Mainea Vell. 1829 Trigoniaceae- for José de Jesús María Maine, Portuguese confessor of King Pedro III, patron of natural history. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 275. 1825[1829]). See also Envisioning others: race, color, and the visual in Iberia and Latin America, p. 180. 2016.

Mairania Desv. 1813 Ericaceae- not explained in the original publication. Possibly for Jean Jacques d'Ortous de Mairan (1678-1771), French astronomer, geophysicist and chronobiologist, studied circadian rhythms in plants. Source: proposed herein. The name was used by Necker (1790) without explanation.

Maireana Moq. 1840 Amaranthaceae- for Maire, botanist, had a large herbarium rich in Parisian (Lutetian) plants which, due to his advanced age, he donated in 1866 to Ernst Cosson. Source: original publication (Chenopodearum Monographica Enumeratio, p. 95. 1840). See also Actes du Congrès International de Botanique tenu a Paris en Aout 1867… p. 235-336. 1867.


Malabaila Hoffm. 1814 Apiaceae- for Emmanuel Canal (Joseph Emmanuel Malabayla von Canal) (1745-1826), Austrian philanthropist, botanist and agricultural reformer, had a botanical garden (Canal Garden). Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum Umbelliferarum, p. 124. 1814).

Malaspinaea C. Presl 1835 Primulaceae- for Alejandro Malaspina (1754-1810), Italian navigator, commander of a Spanish expedition (Malaspina expedition) to the Pacific, patron of natural history. Source: original publication (Reliquiae Haenkeanae 2: 68. 1835).

**Malcolmia** W. T. Aiton 1812 Brassicaceae- some sources indicate for William Malcolm Sr. (¿-1820), English gardener, garden designer and nurseryman, publisher of *A catalogue of hot-house and green-house plants…* (1771); other sources add his son William Malcolm (1769-1835). The name is not explained with the description (Hortus Kewensis… 4: 121. 1812); in the rest of the publication William Malcolm is mentioned several times in connection with the introduction and cultivation of other plants, and on page 416 "Messrs. Malcolm" is used, apparently referring to both father and son.

**Malesherbia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Passifloraceae- for Guillaume Chrétien (Chrétien Guillaume) de Lamoignon de Malesherbes (1721-1794), French lawyer, statesman and botanist. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 45. 1794).

**Malocchia** Savi 1824 Fabaceae- for Francesco Malocchi (?-1614), Italian botanist, prefect of the Pisa Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Nuovo Giornale dei Letterati, ser. 3, 8: 113. 1824).


**Malouetia** A. DC. 1844 Apocynaceae- for Pierre Victor, Baron Malouet (1740-1814), French lawyer, politician and administrator in French Guiana. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 8: 378. 1844).

**Malpighia** L. 1753 Malpighiaceae- for Marcello Malpighi (1628-1694), Italian physician and anatomist, professor at Bologna, Pisa and Messina. Not explained in
original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 46. 1703).


**Malya** Opiz 1852 Poaceae- for Joseph Karl Maly (1797-1866), Austrian physician and botanist, author of *Enumeratio plantarum phanerogamicarum Imperii Austriaci universi* (1848), collaborated with the author. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 3: 1604.

**Mandevilla** Lindl. 1840 Apocynaceae- for Henry John Mandeville (1773-1861), English diplomat (minister) in Buenos Aires for a decade, gardening enthusiast, and plant collector, forwarded the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 26: text for plate 7. 1840).

**Mandirola** Decne. 1848 Gesneriaceae- for Agostino Mandirola (?-1661), Italian horticulturist and botanist, author of *Manuele di giardineri…* (1652). Source: original publication (Revue Horticole 3: 468. 1848).

**Manettia** Boehmer 1760 Scrophulariaceae- for Saverio (Xaverio) Manetti (1723-1785), Italian physician and botanist, prefect of the Florence Botanical Garden, author of *Viridarium Florentinum sive conspectus plantarum…* (1751). Source: original publication (Definitiones Generum Plantarum, ed. 3, p. 99. 1760). The name is validly credited to Mutis ex Linnaeus (1771), who did not mention the etymology; Mutis' dedication to Xaverio Manetti appears in *Nombres genéricos dedicados a personajes concretos por Mutis y sus colaboradores (1760-1811)*, p. 230. 1999- http://www.bdigital.unal.edu.co/1247/13/12CAPI11.pdf

**Manglesia** Endl. & Fenzl 1839 Proteaceae- for James Mangles (1786-1867), English naval officer, naturalist, and plant collector in Australia; and for his brother Robert Mangles (1780-1861), had a large garden at Sunning Hill. Source: original publication (Novarum Stirpium Decades, p. 25. 1839). See also Forgotten Gardeners III: The Mangles Family. Garden History 1(3): 42-46. 1973.
**Manitia** Giseke 1792 Zingiberaceae- for Samuel Gotthilf Manitius (1668-1698), German physician in Dresden, author of several works on chemistry, medicine and plants. Source: original publication (Praelectiones in Ordines Naturales Plantarum, p. 229. 1792). See also Burkhardt p. M-12.


**Manoelia** Bowdich 1825 Solanaceae- probably for Manoel Martins, businessman and landowner in Madeira who “acquired an influence and power, which render the Governor’s authority nominal.” Not explained with the description (Excursions in Madeira and Porto Santo, p. 246. 1825) but Martins is mentioned several times elsewhere (the quote is on page 179).

**Mansoa** DC. 1838 Bignoniaceae- for Antonio Luiz Patricio da Silva Manso (1788-1848), Brazilian politician, physician and botanist. Source: original publication (Bibliotheque Universelle de Geneve sér. 2. 17: 129. 1838).

**Mapa** Vell. 1829 Phytolaccaceae- for Mappus, French botanist. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 59. 1825[1829]). Burkhardt (p. M-13) indicates for Marcus Mappus (1632-1701), French botanist, author of a catalog of the plants in the Strasbourg Botanical Garden; and/or for his son Marcus Mappus (1666-1736), physician and botanist, author of *Historia plantarum Alsaticarum* (1742).

**Mappia** Jacq. 1797 Icacinaceae- for Marcus Mappus (1666-1736), French physician and botanist, author of *Historia plantarum Alsaticarum* (1742). Source: original publication (Plantarum Rariorum Horti Caesarei Schoenbrunnensis 1: 22. 1797). The name was used by Heister (1759) and Schreber (1791) without explanation.

**Maranta** L. 1753 Marantaceae- for Bartolomeo Maranta (1500-1571), Italian physician and botanist, worked in the Naples Botanical Garden, author of the two-volume *Della theriaca et del mithridato libri tre* (1572). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 16. 1703).
**Marattia** Sw. 1788 Marattiaceae- for Giovanni Francesco Maratti (1723-1777), Italian botanist (cryptogams), professor at Rome and director of the botanical garden for three decades, author of *De plantis zoophytis et lithophytis in mari Mediterraneo viventibus* (1776) and *Flora Romana* (1832). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 556.


**Marcellia** Mart. ex Choisy 1844 Convolvulaceae- for Avitus Marcellus (Avet Marcelli), author of *Hortus plantarum Patavinus* (1660). Source: original publication (Mémoires de la Société de Physique et d'Histoire Naturelle de Genève 10: 443. 1844).

**Marcetia** DC. 1828 Melastomataceae- for François Marcet (1803-1883), Swiss physician and physiologist, wrote about the effects of poisonous plants, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 3: 124. 1828).

**Marcgravia** L. 1753 Marcgraviaceae- for Georg Marckgraf (Marcgrave) (1610-1644), German naturalist, explorer and cartographer, participated in an expedition to Brazil, coauthor of *Historia naturalis Brasiliae...* (1648). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 7. 1703).

**Marchantia** L. 1753 Marchantiaceae- for Nicolas Marchant (?-1678), French pharmacist, physician and botanist, director of the Duke of Orleans’ gardens at Bois and later of the Jardin du Roi in Paris. The plant was named in 1713 by his son Jean Marchant (1650-1738), who followed his father’s steps at the Jardin du Roi. Not explained in original publication. Source: Histoire de l'Académie royale des sciences, avec les mémoires de mathématique et de physique 1713: 233. 1713. See also Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.

**Marchesinia** Gray 1821 Lejeuneaceae- for Marchesini is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (A Natural Arrangement of


**Marenteria** Noronha ex Thouars 1806 Annonaceae- for Armenteries is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Genera Nova Madagascariensia, p. 18. 1806).

**Margotia** Boiss. 1838 Apiaceae- for Henri Margot (1807-1894), Swiss educator and botanist, coauthor of *Essai d’une flore de l’île de Zante* (1838). Source: original publication (Elenchus Plantarum Novarum, p. 52. 1838).

**Maria-antonia** Parl. 1844 Fabaceae- for Princess Maria Antonia of the Two Sicilies (1814-1898), Italian Grandduchess of Tuscany. Source: original publication (Maria Antonia novello genere della famiglia delle Leguminose, Firenze, p. 3. 1844).

**Marialva** Vand. 1788 Clusiaceae- for the Marquis of Marialva, chief counselor to the queen of Portugal. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 291.

**Marianthus** Hügel ex Endl. 1837 Pittosporaceae- not explained in the original publication. Some sources indicate for Princess Marie von Metternich, patroness of botany in Austria; others indicate for the Virgin Mary. Wittstein (p. 557) states that the name means sparkling flowers, for the beautiful flowers of different color; this opinion is reasonable given that such compound generic names came in vogue late in the 19th century.

**Marignia** Comm. ex Kunth 1824 Burseraceae- for Abel François Poisson de Vandières, marquis de Marigny (1727-1781), French nobleman, director general of the king’s buildings. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. M-16.

**Marina** Liebm. 1854 Fabaceae- for Doña Marina (La Malinche) (c.1500-c.1529), Nahua interpreter for Hernán Cortés in Mexico. Source: original publication
Markea Rich. 1792 Solanaceae- for Jean Baptiste Lamarck (Jean Baptiste Pierre Antoine de Monet, Chevalier de Lamarck) (1744-1829), French zoologist and botanist, professor at the Jardin des Plantes and the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, author of the three-volume Flore françoise (1778). Not explained in original publication. Source: Dictionnaire classique d'histoire naturelle 10: 168. 1826 (referring to the orthographic variant Markeea). See also Quattrocchi 3: 1618.

Marlierea Cambess. 1833 Myrtaceae- for Guido Tomás Marlière (1767-1836), French military officer and colonizer in Brazil, promoted fair treatment of the natives, introduced important crops to Rio Doce. Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliae Meridionalis (quarto ed.) 2(20): 373. 1829[1833]).


Marquartia Hassk. 1842 Pandanaceae- for Ludwig Clamor Marquart (1804-1881), German pharmacist and botanist, author of an essay on flower pigments. Source: original publication (Flora 25(2): 14. 1842).


Marsana Sonn. 1782 Rutaceae- for Marie Louise de Rohan (Madame de Marsan) (1720-1803), Governess of the Children of France (including Louis XVI and his siblings). Source: original publication (Voyage aux Indes Orientales 2: 246. 1782).

Marsdenia R. Br. 1810 Apocynaceae- for William Marsden (1754-1836), Irish-English orientalist, antiquary, linguist and plant collector in Sumatra (where he
lived eight years), author of *The history of Sumatra*... (1784). Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 461. 1810).

**Marshallia** Schreb. 1791 Asteraceae- not explained in the original publication. Théis (p. 292) and Wittstein (p. 558) indicate for Humphrey Marshall (1722-1801), American botanist and plant trader, author of *Arboretum Americanum* (1785); Quattrocchi (3: 1622) indicates for Moses Marshall (1758-1813), magistrate, surgeon and botanist, nephew of Humphrey. The name was used by Gmelin (1791) without explanation.

**Marsilea** L. 1753 Marsileaceae- for Aloysius Ferdinandus Marsilius (Luigi Ferdinando Marsili) (1658-1730), Italian military officer, diplomat, surveyor and naturalist, author of *Histoire physique de la mer* (1725). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 6. 1729).


**Martia** Leandro 1821 Fabaceae- for Carl Friedrich Philipp von Martius (1794-1868), German physician, botanist and plant collector in Brazil, professor at Munich and director of the botanical garden, author of the three-volume *Nova genera et species plantarum...* (1823-1832) and the three-volume *Historia naturalis palmarum* (1823-1850). Source: original publication (Denkschriften der Königlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu München 7: 233. 1821). The name is validly credited to Sprengel (1818), who did not explain it.

**Martinellius** Gray 1821 Radulaceae- for Martinelli is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (A Natural Arrangement of British Plants 1: 690. 1821). This is possibly Cechino (Cecchino) Martinelli and/or his brother Zuan Alberto Martinelli (both flourished 1560s), Italian pharmacists and botanists, the former traveled via Syria to the Indies and sent plants to this

**Martinezia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Arecaceae- for Baltasar Jaime Martínez Compañón y Bujanda (1737-1797), archbishop of Santa Fe, sent to Spain many plants and artifacts from Trujillo Province (Peru). Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 148. 1794).

**Martiniera** Guill. 1838 Geraniaceae- for Joseph Hugues Boissieu La Martinière (1758-1788), French physician, naturalist and nature collector, died in the La Pérouse expedition. Source: original publication (Icones selectae plantarum quas in systemate universali… 3: 24. 1838).

**Martinieria** Vell. 1829 Clusiaceae- for Joseph Hugues Boissieu La Martinière (1758-1788), French naval physician and naturalist, died in the La Pérouse expedition. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 232. 1825[1829]).

**Martinsia** Godr. 1853 Brassicaceae- for Charles Frédéric Martins (1806-1889), French physician, geologist, explorer and botanist, professor at Montpellier and director of the botanical garden, author of *La végétation du Spitzberg…* (1865). Source: original publication (Memories de L’Académie des Stanislas, ser. 3. 18: 378. 1853).

**Martiusia** Benth. 1840 Fabaceae- for Carl Friedrich Philipp von Martius (1794-1868), German physician, botanist and plant collector in Brazil, professor at Munich and director of the botanical garden, author of the three-volume *Nova genera et species plantarum Brasiliensium* (1823-1832) and the three-volume *Historia naturalis palmarum* (1823-1850). Source: original publication (Journal of Botany, being a second series of the Botanical Miscellany 2: 84, 146. 1840).

**Martrasia** Lag. 1811 Asteraceae- for Antonio Martras (flourished 1720s-1740s), Spanish pharmacist, naturalist and traveler. Source: original publication (Amenidades Naturales de las Españas 1(1): 36. 1811).

**Martynia** L. 1753 Martyniaceae- for John (Johannes) Martyn (1699-1768), English physician and botanist, professor at Cambridge, author of *Historia plantarum...*
rariorum… (1728). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.

**Marumia** Reinw. 1825 Actinidiaceae- for Martin van Marum (1750-1837), Dutch physician, inventor and naturalist, founder and director of the Teylers Museum. Source: original publication (Sylloge Plantarum Novarum 2: 2. 1828[1825]).


**Mascarenhasia** A. DC. 1844 Apocynaceae- for Pedro Mascarenhas (1470-1555), Portuguese navigator, diplomat and viceroy of Portuguese India, the Mascarene Islands are named for him. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 8: 487. 1844).

**Masdevallia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Orchidaceae- for José de Masdevall (José Masdevall Terrades Llobet y Berenguer) (?-1801), Spanish physician and health inspector, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Flora peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 122. 1794).

**Massonia** Thunb. ex L. f. 1782 Asparagaceae- for Francis Masson (1741-1805), Scottish gardener, botanist and plant collector for Kew Gardens in Africa, the Caribbean and North America (died in Montreal), author of *Stapeliae novae…* (1796). Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 27. 1782). The name is validly credited to Thunberg ex Houttuyn (1780), who did not explain it.

**Massowia** K. Koch 1852 Araceae- for Ludwig von Massow (1794-1859), Prussian official, director of the Royal Gardens. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 10: 277. 1852).
Matamoria La Llave 1824 Asteraceae- for Mariano Matamoros y Guridi (1770-1814), Mexican patriot of the War for Independence. Not explained with the description (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 1: 8. 1824) but his name appears in the dedication of the work (page vii).


Mathaeaea Vell. 1829 Solanaceae- for Mathaeus, clergyman and botanist, contributed to Hortus Malabaricus. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis, p. 22. 1825[1829]). See also Burkhardt p. M-26.

Mathewsia Hook. & Arn. 1833 Brassicaceae- for Andrew Mathews (1801-1841), English gardener for the Royal Horticultural Society and plant collector in South America (died in Peru), found the plant used to describe the genus. Not explained with the description (Botanical Miscellany 3: 140. 1833) but Mathews is mentioned repeatedly in the publication as plant collector.

Mathieua Klotzsch 1853 Amaryllidaceae- for Louis Mathieu (1793-1867), German gardener in Berlin, patron of European travelers and plant collectors. Source: original publication (Allgemeine Gartenzeitung 21: 337. 1853). See also Quattrocchi 3: 1629.

Matisia Bonpl. 1805 Malvaceae- for Francisco Javier Matís (c.1762-1851), Spanish botanist and illustrator with the Royal Botanical Expedition to New Grenada, accompanied the author during some travels in South America. Source: original publication (Plantae Aequinoctiales 1: 12. 1808[1805]).


Matthiola L. 1753 Rubiaceae- for Pietro Andrea Mattioli (Pietro Andrea Gregorio Mattioli (Matthiolus) (1501-1577), Italian physician and botanist, author
of *Compendium de plantis omnibus* (1571), translator of Dioscorides. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (*Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera*, p. 16. 1703), it is validly credited to Aiton (1812), who did not explain it.

**Matthissonia** Raddi 1820 Solanaceae- for Friedrich von Matthisson (1761-1831), German poet, educator, librarian and traveler, enthusiast of natural sciences (botany in particular). Source: original publication (*Memoria di Matematica e di Fisica della Società Italiana del Scienze Residente in Modena, Parte contenente le Memorie di Fisica* 18(2): 390. 1820).

**Mattia** Schult. 1809 Boraginaceae- for Elisabeth von Matt (Baroness Matt) (1762-1814), Austrian astronomer (had her own observatory), donated the plant to the author's botanical garden. Source: original publication (*Observationes botanicae in Linnei Species Plantarum ex Editione C. L. Willdenow*, p. 31. 1809).


**Maughania** J. St.-Hil. 1813 Fabaceae- for Robert Maughan (1769-1844), Scottish botanist and plant collector, author of *List of rarer plants of Edinburgh* (1811). Source:

Maukschia Heuff. 1844 Cyperaceae- for Thomas Mauksch (1749-1832), German merchant, naturalist, botanist and plant collector in the Tatra Mountains. Source: original publication (Flora 27: 527. 1844).

Mauneia Thouars 1806 Bixaceae- for Mauny, author of Flora Caenomanensis. Source: original publication (Genera Nova Madagascariensia, p. 6. 1806).

Maurandya Ortega 1797 Plantaginaceae- for Catalina Pancrasia Maurandy, assistant to husband and botanist Agustín Juan y Poveda (1770-1854), director of the Cartagena Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Novarum, aut Rariorum Plantarum Horti Reg. Botan. Matrit. Descriptionum Decades, p. 22. 1797). See also Colmeiro p. 188.

Mauria Kunth 1824 Anacardiaceae- for Ernesto Mauri (1791-1836), Italian botanist (mycologist), professor at Rome and director of the botanical garden (after Francesco Antonio Sebastiani), coauthor of Flora romanae (1818). Not explained in original publication. Source: Nova genera et species plantarum 7: 12-13. 1824.

Mauritia L. f. 1782 Arecaceae- some sources indicate for Prince Maurice of Nassau (Maurice of Orange) (1567-1625), patron of Pison and to whom the latter requested support for publishing his Histoire naturelle du Brésil; others indicate for Johann Moritz, Prince of Nassau-Siegen (1604-1679), governor of the Dutch territory in Brazil. According to the original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 454. 1781[1782]) the name derives from Mauritii-Boom, the vernacular in Surinam. See also Parte práctica de botánica del caballero Carlos Linneo… 8: 18. 1788 and Stearn p. 202.

Maurocenia Mill. 1754 Celastraceae- for Giovanni Francesco Morosini (Maurocenius) (1658-1739), Venetian senator, diplomat, patron of botany and of
Micheli’s publications, developed a large botanical garden in Padua described by Antonius Tita in *Catalogus plantarum* (1713). Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 108. 1737.


**Maximiliana** Mart. 1824 Arecaceae- for King Maximilian I Joseph of Bavaria (1756-1825), patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Historia Naturalis Palmarum 2: 132. 1824).

**Maximilianiana** Mart. 1819 Cochlospermaceae- for King Maximilian I Joseph of Bavaria (1756-1825), patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Flora 2: 452. 1819).

**Mayaca** Aubl. 1775 Mayacaceae- not explained by the author. Possibly for Maiac, a Galibi (Carib) chief of considerable assistance to the author in learning about their society. On page 106 of the *Sixième Memoire* Aublet calls him Mayac (Histoire des Plantes de la Guiane Françoise. vol. 2. 1775). Source: proposed herein.


**Mecardonia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Plantaginaceae- for Antonio de Meca y Cardona, 2nd Marquis of Ciutadilla (1726-1788), Spanish military officer, donated the land for the Barcelona Royal College of Surgery’s botanical garden. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 95. 1794).

**Meckelia** Mart. 1840 Malpighiaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 563) indicates for Johann Friedrich Meckel (1714-1774), German anatomist, but he mentions three other anatomists of the same family to whom the
name could have been dedicated, the most famous being Johann Friedrich Meckel (1781-1833). The name was published validly by Griesebach (1858) without mentioning the etymology.

**Medicia** Gardner & Champ. 1849 Loganiaceae- for Lorenzo de' Medici (Lorenzo il Magnifico) (1449-1492), Italian statesman (Lord of Florence), patron of the arts and sciences, had “one of the earliest collections of plants in Europe which deserves the name of a Botanical Garden”. Source: original publication (Hooker's Journal of Botany and Kew Garden Miscellany 1: 327. 1849).

**Medicusia** Moench 1794 Asteraceae- for Friedrich Kasimir Medikus (1736-1808), German physician and botanist, director of the botanical garden at Mannheim, author of *Index plantarum horti electoralis Manhemiensis* (1771). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 2: 537. 1794). See also Wittstein p. 564.

**Medinilla** Gaudich. 1828 Melastomataceae- for José de Medinilla y Pineda, Spanish governor of the Mariana Islands, helped the author when he visited with Freycinet’s expedition in 1819. Not explained in original publication. Source: Voyage autour du monde… exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l'Uranie… Botanique p. 485. 1829.

**Meerburgia** Moench 1802 Caryophyllaceae- for Nicolas Meerburg (Nicolaas Meerburgh) (1734-1814), Dutch gardener, botanist and illustrator, curator of the Leiden Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Supplementum ad Methodum Plantas: a staminum situ describendi, p. 117. 1802).

**Meesia** Hedw. 1801 Meesiaceae- for David Meese (1723-1770), Dutch gardener and botanist, author of *Flora frisica* (1760). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 564. The name was used by Gaertner (1788) without explanation.

**Meibomia** Heist. ex Fabr. 1759 Fabaceae- for Johan Heinrich Meibom (1590-1655), German physician and professor at Helmstedt; for his son Heinrich Meiborn (1638-1700), physician, scholar and professor at Helmstedt; and for his grandson Brandon (us) Meiborn, physician, botanist, professor at Helmstedt and


**Meistera** Giseke 1792 Zingiberaceae- for George (Georg) Meister (1653-1713), German gardener, botanist and plant collector in Asia, author of *Der orientalisch-indianische Künst- und Lust-Gärtner* (1692). Source: original publication (Praelectiones in Ordines Naturales Plantarum, p. 225. 1792). The name was used by Cothenius (1790) without explanation.

**Meisteria** Siebold & Zucc. 1846 Ericaceae- for George (Georg) Meister (1653-1713), German gardener, botanist and plant collector in Asia, author of *Der Orientalisch-Indianische Künst und Lust-Gärtnern* (1692). Source: original publication (Abhandlungen der Mathematisch-Physikalischen Classe der Königlich Bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften 4(3): 127. 1846). The name was used by Scopoli (1777) and Scopoli ex Gmelin (1791) without explanation.


**Mella** Vand. 1788 Plantaginaceae- for Martinho de Melo e Castro (1716-1795), Portuguese politician and diplomat. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 568. See also Colmeiro p. 188.

**Melvilla** A. Anderson ex Raf. 1838 Lythraceae- for Robert Melvil (Melvill, Melville) (1723-1809), Scottish military officer and botanist, governor of St. Vincent, cofounder of the St. Vincent Botanical Garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: The Botanical Register: consisting of coloured figures of exotic plants... 10: text for plate 852. 1824.

**Mendezia** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Juan Mendez (flourished 1820-1830), Mexican botanist and plant collector, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 533. 1836).


**Menestoria** DC. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Menestor, ancient Greek philosopher and naturalist mentioned by Theophrastus, wrote about plants. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 390). See also *Pythagoras and the Early Pythagoreans*, p. 382. 2012.

**Menestrata** Vell. 1829 Lauraceae- for Menestras, Greek, is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 199. 1825[1829]). This is may be Menestras of Euperius (flourished 192 BC), Greek politician; there was also an sculptor named Menestras.

**Mengea** Schauer 1843 Amaranthaceae- for Anton Menge (Franz Anton Menge) (1808-1880), German educator, entomologist and botanist (bryologist), author of *Catalogus plantarum phanerogamicarum regionis Grudentinensis et Gedanensis* (1839). Source: original publication (Novorum Actorum Academiae Caesareae Leopoldinae-Carolinae Naturae Curiosorum 19 (Suppl.) 1: 405. 1843).


Mentzelia L. 1753 Loasaceae- for Christian Mentzel (1622-1701), German Sinologist, physician and botanist. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 41. 1703).

Menziesia Sm. 1791 Ericaceae- for Archibald Menzies (1754-1842), Scottish surgeon, botanist and plant collector, naturalist in the HMS Discovery circumnavigation voyage. Source: original publication (Plantarum Icones Hactenus Ineditae 3: text for plate 56. 1791).

Meratia A. DC. 1846 Boraginaceae- for François Victor Mérat de Vaumartoise (1780-1851), French physician and botanist, author of Nouvelle flore des environs de Paris… (1812). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 10: 104. 1846). The name was used by Loiseleur-Deslongchamps (1818) and Cassini (1824) without explanation.

Merciera A. DC. 1830 Campanulaceae- for Marie Philippe Mercier (1781-1831), Martinique-born French botanist and plant collector in America, pupil and collaborator of the author, had a very large herbarium. Source: original publication (Monographie des Campanulées, p. 370. 1830).

Merckia Fisch. ex Cham. & Schltdl. 1826 Caryophyllaceae- for Carl Heinrich Merck (1761-1799), German physician, naturalist and nature collector, found the plants used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Linnaea 1: 59. 1826). See also A republic of rivers, three centuries of nature writing from Alaska to Yukon, p. 40. 1990.
**Mercurialis** L. 1753 Euphorbiaceae- not explained in the original publication. Clarke and Charters (p. 218) indicate probably for Hieronymus Mercurialis (1530-1606), Italian physician and philologist, but Linnaeus (Critica Botanica 1737: f75) included it in a list of names derived from dieties (and thus for Mercury, the Roman god).

**Meriana** Trew 1754 Iridaceae- for Maria Sybilla Merian (1647-1717), German naturalist and illustrator, traveled to Surinam, author of *Metamorphosis insectorum Surinamensium* (1705). Source: original publication (Plantae selectae p. 11. 1754). The name is validly credited to Vellozo (1825), who also dedicated his genus to Maria Sybilla Merian.

**Meriania** Sw. 1798 Melastomataceae- for Maria Sybilla Merian (1647-1717), German naturalist and illustrator, traveled to Surinam, author of *Metamorphosis insectorum Surinamensium* (1705). Source: original publication (Flora Indiae Occidentalis 2: 824. 1798).

**Merimea** Cambess. 1830 Elatinaceae- for Prosper Mérimée (1803-1870), French historian and archeologist, author of the novella *Carmen*. Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliae Meridionalis (quarto ed.) 2(15): 160. 1829[1830]).


**Merkusia** De Vriese 1851 Goodeniaceae- for Pieter Merkus (1787-1844), governor-general of the Dutch East Indies and of the Molucca Islands, patron of natural history. Source: original publication (Nederlandsch Kruidkundig Archief 2(1): 151. 1851).

**Merremia** Dennst. 1818 Convolvulaceae- for Blasius Merrem (1761-1824), German economist, mathematician, zoologist and botanist, professor at Duisburg and Marburg, author of the two-volume *Handbuch der Pflanzenkunde nach dem Linneischen System* (1809). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 572-573. The name was published validly by Dennstedt ex Endlicher (1841) without mentioning the etymology.

**Mertensia** Roth 1797 Boraginaceae- for Franz Carl Mertens (1764-1831), German botanist (phycologist) and professor at Bremen Polytechnic College, had a large herbarium, friend and collaborator of the author. Source: original publication (Catalecta Botanica 1: 34. 1797).

**Messerschmidia** L. ex Hebenstr. 1763 Boraginaceae- for Daniel Gottlieb Messerschmidt (Messerschmied) (1685-1735), German-Russian physician, naturalist and plant collector in Siberia. Source: original publication (Novi Commentarii Academiae Scientiarum Imperialis Petropolitanae 8: 319. 1763).

**Mesua** L. 1753 Calophyllaceae- for Johannes Mesue (Yuhanna ibn Masawaih) (c. 777-c.857), Arab physician, wrote about the properties of plants. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 302.

**Metrodorea** A. St.-Hil. 1825 Rutaceae- for Metrodorus (late 1st or early 2nd centuries), pupil of the physician Sabinus; according to Pliny, Metrodorus was the first to describe and illustrate plants. Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliae Meridionalis (quarto ed.) 1: 81. 1825).

**Metternichia** J. G. Mikan 1823 Solanaceae- for Klemens von Metternich (1773-1859), German-Austrian diplomat and statesman, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Delectus Florae et Faunae Brasiliensis, text for plate 7. 1823).

**Metzgeria** Radii 1818 Metzgeriaceae- for Johann Baptist Metzger (Giovanni Battista Metzger) (1771-1844), German copper engraver, restorer and art dealer in Italy, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Jungermannioografia Etrusca, p. 34. 1818).
Meyenia Nees 1832 Acanthaceae- for Franz Julius Ferdinand Meyen (1804-1840), German physician, botanist and nature collector in South America, professor at Berlin, author of a botany textbook titled *Phytotomie* (1830). Source: original publication (Plantae Asiaticae Rariores 3: 78. 1832).


Meyeria DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Johann Carl Friedrich Meyer (1739-1811), German chemist, pharmacist and botanist; Friedrich Albrecht Anton Meyer (1768-1795), German physician and entomologist, professor at Göttingen; Georg Friedrich Wilhelm Meyer (1782-1856), German botanist, professor at Göttingen; Carl Anton von Meyer (1795-1855), German-Russian botanist and plant collector, director of the St. Petersburg Botanical Garden; and Ernst Heinrich Friedrich Meyer (1791-1858), German botanist, professor and director of the botanical garden at Könisberg. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 670. 1836). See also Burkhardt p. M 43-44.

Mezierea Gaudich. 1841 Begoniaceae- not explained in the original publication. Probably for Mézières Lépervanche (Lépervanche Mézières), botanist, associate of the author, prepared an herbarium rich in lichens. Source: proposed herein. See also *Flore de L'Ile de la Réunion…* p. XXII. 1895.

Mezleria C. Presl 1836 Campanulaceae- for Johann Georg Metzler (Karl Ludwig Giseke-Metzler (1761-1833), German actor, writer, explorer and mineralogist, professor at Halle and at the Royal Dublin Society. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein (p. 576, spelled *Metzleria*), see also *Flora capensis…* p. 533. 1865 (spelled *Metzleria*).

Michauxia Salisb. 1796 Theaceae- for André Michaux (1746-1802), French botanist and plant collector, collected extensively in North America, participated in Baudin’s expedition to Australia (died in Madagascar), author of *Flora boreali-Americana…* (1803). Source: original publication (Prodromus stirpium in horto ad
Chapel Allerton vigentium, p. 386. 1796). The name is validly credited to L’Héritier de Brutelle (1788), that publication was not found.

**Michelaria** Dumort. 1824 Poaceae- for Pierre Joseph Michel (1788-1854), Belgian gardener and botanist, accompanied the author during botanical excursions, discovered the plant near the end of a collecting trip to the Ardennes. Source: original publication (Observations sur les Graminées de la Flore Belgique, p.77. 1823[1824]).

**Michelia** L. 1753 Magnoliaceae- for Pier (Pietro) Antonio Micheli (1679-1737), Italian botanist, mycologist and plant collector, professor at Pisa, curator of the Florence Botanical Garden, author of *Nova plantarum genera…* (1729). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.

**Michoxia** Vell. 1829 Theaceae- for André Michaux (1746-1802), French botanist and plant collector, collected extensively in North America, participated in Baudin’s expedition to Australia (died in Madagascar), author of *Flora boreali-Americana…* (1803). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 227. 1825[1829]).

**Miconia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Melastomataceae- for Francisco Micó (1528-c.1592), Spanish pharmacist, physician, botanist and plant collector. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 60. 1794). See also *Historia bibliográfica de la medicina española* 3: 259. 1843.


**Miegia** Schreb. 1791 Cyperaceae- for Achilles Mieg (1731-1799), Swiss physician and botanist, professor at Basel, author of *Specimen observationum anatomicarum atque botanicarum…* (1753). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 303.

**Mielichhoferia** Nees & Hornsch. 1831 Bryaceae- for Mathias Mielichhofer (1772-1847), Austrian mines engineer and botanist (bryologist) in Salzburg. Source:
original publication (Bryologia Germanica 2(2): 179-180. 1831). See also Wittstein p. 583.

**Mieria** La Llave 1825 Asteraceae- for Servando Teresa de Mier (José Servando Teresa de Mier Noriega y Guerra) (1765-1827), Mexican priest, supporter of Mexico's independence, member of the second constitutional congress. Source: original publication (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 2: 9. 1825).

**Miersia** Lindl. 1826 Amaryllidaceae- for John Miers (1789-1879), English engineer, botanist and plant collector in South America, author of Contributions to the botany of South America (1870), found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Botanical Register; consisting of coloured… text for plate 992. 1826).

**Mikania** F. W. Schmidt 1795 Asteraceae- for Joseph Gottfried Mikan (1743-1814), Austrian-Czech botanist, professor at Prague and director of the botanical garden, author of Catalogus plantarum omnium… (1776). Source: original publication (Sammlung Physikalisch-okonomischer Aufsatze 1: 272. 1795). The name is validly credited to Willdenow (1803), who also dedicated his genus to Joseph Gottfried Mikan. The name was used by Necker (1790) without explanation.

**Miliusa** Lesch. ex A. DC. 1832 Annonaceae- for Pierre Bernard Milius (1773-1829), French naval officer, governor of Réunion and French Guiana, participated with the author in Baudin's expedition to Australia. Source: original publication (Mémoires de la Société de Physique et d'Histoire Naturelle de Genève 5: 190. 1832).

**Milla** Cav. 1793 Asparagaceae- for Julián Milla, Spanish main gardener of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 2: 76. 1793).

**Milleria** L. 1753 Asteraceae- for Philip Miller (1691-1771), English gardener and botanist, prefect of the Chelsea Physic Garden, author of The Gardeners Dictionary… (first edition- 1731), correspondent of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 426. 1737. Linnaeus indicates that this American plant with one or two fully-enclosed seeds was named after a man who
labored hard acquiring rare American plants, preserving them and sharing them with others (Critica Botanica p. 80. 1737).

**Milletia** Wight & Arn. 1834 Fabaceae- for Charles Millett (1792-1873), English merchant and officer of the East India Company, plant collector in China, Ceylon, India and Java. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Peninsulae Indiae Orientalis 1: 263. 1834).

**Milligania** Hook. f. 1840 Gunneraceae- for Joseph Milligan (1807-1884), Scottish surgeon, naturalist and plant collector in Van Diemen’s Land (Tasmania), author of On the dialects and language of the Aboriginal tribes of Tasmania… (1859). Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum 3: text for plate 299. 1840). The name is validly credited to Hooker (1853), who repeated the etymology.

**Millina** Cass. 1824 Asteraceae- for Aubin Louis Millin de Grandmaison (1759-1818), French scholar with many interests including natural history, author of Élémens d’histoire naturelle (1797), founder of the journal Annales Encyclopédiques. Source: original publication (Dictionnaire des Sciences Naturelles, ed. 2 31: 91. 1824).

**Millingtonia** L. f. 1782 Bignoniaceae- for Thomas Millington (1628-1704), English physician and botanist, professor at Oxford. Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 46. 1781[1782]).


**Milnea** Roxb. 1824 Meliaceae- for Colin Milne (c.1743-1815), Scottish botanist, author of A botanical dictionary, or elements of systematic and philosophical botany (first edition- 1770) and Indigenous botany… (1793). Source: original publication (Flora Indica or Descriptions of Indian plants 2: 430. 1824).

**Miltitzia** A. DC. 1845 Boraginaceae- for Friedrich Joseph Franz Xaver von Miltitz (1787-1840), German bibliographer, author of Handbuch der botanischen

Mina Cerv. 1824 Convolvulaceae- for Francisco Xavier Mina (Martín Xavier Mina Larrea) (1789-1817), Spanish military officer, changed sides and died fighting for Mexico’s independence. Not explained with the description (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 1: 3. 1824) but his name appears in the dedication of the work (page vii).


Minuartia Loefl. 1753 Caryophyllaceae- for Juan Minuart (Joan Minuart i Parets) (1693-1768), Spanish pharmacist, botanist and plant collector, professor at the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden, helped the author during his stay in Madrid. Not explained in original publication. Source: Iter Hispanicum, p. 27. 1758. See also Colmeiro p. 161 and Burkhardt p. M-50.

Minutia Vell. 1829 Oleaceae- for Théophile Minuti (1592-1662), French traveler to the Middle East, introduced the cultivation of the tuberose to France. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 19. 1825[1829]).


Mitscherlichia Kunth 1832 Nyctaginaceae- for Eilhard Mitscherlich (1794-1863), German chemist and mineralogist, professor at Berlin, colleague of the author. Source: original publication (Abhandlungen der Königlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Berlin 1831: 209. 1832).

Mnassea Vell. 1829 Sapindaceae- for Mnaseas Damascenus (c.64 BC-?), Greek scholar and historian, author of a book on plants. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 188. 1825[1829]). See also Burkhardt p. M-52.


Mocinna Lag. 1816 Asteraceae- for José Mariano Mociño (1757-1820), Mexican (New Spain) physician and naturalist, participated in the Spanish Royal Botanical Expedition to this territory, coauthor of *Plantae Novae Hispaniae* and *Flora Mexicana*. Not explained with the description (Genera et species plantarum, p. 31. 1816) but
Mociño is mentioned as plant collector on pages 13 and 32. See also Colmeiro p. 213.

**Moehringia** L. 1753 Caryophyllaceae- for Paul Heinrich Gerhard Möhring (1710-1792), German physician, ornithologist and botanist. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 307.

**Moelleria** Scop. 1777 Salicaceae- for Georg Friedrich Möller (flourished 1749), German judge in Berlin, like the author investigated the blooming of spinach. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. M-54.

**Moenchia** Ehrh. 1783 Caryophyllaceae- for Conrad Moench (1744-1805), German chemist, pharmacist and botanist, professor at Marburg and director of the botanical garden, author of the two-volume *Methodus plantas horti botanici et agrī Marburgensis…* (1777). Source: original publication (Neues Magazin fur Aezzte 5: 204. 1783).


**Moesslera** Rchb. 1828 Bruniaceae- for Johann Christopher Mössler (1770-1840), German educator and botanist, author of *Taschenbuch der Botanik* (1805) and coauthor of *Handbuch Der Gewachskunde* (1827). Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 588.

**Mohlana** Mart. 1832 Petiveriaceae- for Hugo von Mohl (1805-1872), German physician and botanist, professor at Bern and Tübingen, cofounder of the journal *Botanische Zeitung*. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum . . . 3: 171. 1832).

**Mohria** Sw. 1806 Anemiaceae- for Daniel Matthias Heinrich Mohr (1780-1808), German botanist (cryptogams), professor at Kiel and supervisor of the botanical garden, author of *Observationes botanicae…* (1803). Source: original publication (Synopsis Filicum, p. 159. 1806).

**Moldenhauera** Spreng. 1824 Icacinaceae- for Johann Jakob Paul Moldenhawer (1766-1827), German botanist and plant anatomist, professor at Kiel, author of


Molina Cav. 1790 Malpighiaceae- for Juan Ignacio (Giovanni Ignazio) Molina (1740-1829), Chilean historian, geographer, ornithologist and botanist, professor at Bologna, author of Saggio sulla storia naturale del Chili (1782). Source: original publication (Monadelphiae Classis Dissertatioes Decem 9: 435. 1790).


Molinaea Bertero 1829 Arecaceae- for Juan Ignacio (Giovanni Ignazio) Molina (1740-1829), Chilean historian, geographer, ornithologist and botanist, professor at Bologna, author of Saggio sulla storia naturale del Chili (1782). Source: original publication (Mercurio Chileno, p. 606. 1829).


Molinia Schrank 1789 Poaceae- for Juan Ignacio (Giovanni Ignazio) Molina (1740-1829), Chilean historian, geographer, ornithologist and botanist, professor at Bologna, author of Saggio sulla storia naturale del Chili (1782). Source: original publication (Baiersche Flora 1: 337. 1789). See also Burkhardt p. M 56-57.

Mollia Willd. 1803 Caryophyllaceae- Karl von Moll (Karl Maria Ehrenbert Freiherr von Moll) (1760-1838), Austrian-Bavarian statesman and naturalist. Source: original publication (Hortus Berolinensis, text for plate 11. 1803). The
name is validly credited to Martius (1826), who also dedicated his genus to Karl von Moll; it was used by Gmelin (1791) without explanation.

**Mollinedia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Monimiaceae- for Francisco de Mollinedo, patron of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden and the Chemistry Laboratory. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaee, et chilensis prodromus p. 83. 1794).


**Monarda** L. 1753 Lamiaceae- for Nicolas Monardes (Nicolás Bautista Monardes Alfaro) (1493-1588), Spanish physician and botanist, author of *Historia medicinal de las cosas que se traen de nuestras Indias Occidentales* (1565). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.

**Monella** Herb. 1821 Amaryllidaceae- for Johannes Monelli (Monello), Italian botanist, sent the plant to Carolus Clusius in 1562. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 590.

**Monetia** L'Hér. 1785 Salvadoraceae- for Jean Baptiste Lamarck (Jean Baptiste Pierre Antoine de Monet, Chevalier de Lamarck) (1744-1829), French zoologist and botanist, professor at the Jardin des Plantes and the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, author of the three-volume *Flore françoise* (1778). Source: original publication (Stirpes novae ut minus cognitae, quas descriptionibus et iconibus illustravit, p. 1. 1785).

**Mongezia** Vell. 1829 Symplocaceae- for Jean André Mongez (1750-1788), French physician, mineralogist and naturalist, author of *Manuel du minéralogiste, ou Sciagraphie du règne minéral...* (1784), died in the La Pérouse expedition. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 229. 1825[1829]).

**Moniera** P. Browne 1756 Plantaginaceae- for Louis Guillaume Le Monnier (1717-1799), French physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at the Jardin du Roi. Source: original publication (The Civil and Natural History of Jamaica in Three Parts, p. 269. 1756). See also Théis p. 309 (spelled Monniera).
**Monimia** Thouars 1804 Monimiaceae- for Monime (Monima) (?-c.72 BC), wife of Mithridates VI of Pontus (who gave her the title Queen of Pontus). Source: original publication (Histoire des Végétaux Recueillis sur les Isles de France, la Réunion, et Madagascar, p. 35. 1804). The name was chosen due to the similarity between this genus and *Mithridatea*.

**Monnina** Ruiz & Pav. 1798 Polygalaceae- for José Moñino y Redondo, 1st Count of Floridablanca (1728-1808), Spanish statesman, patron of botany and of the authors. Source: original publication (Systema vegetabilum florae peruvianae et chilensis… 1: 171. 1798).

**Monsonia** L. 1767 Geraniaceae- for Lady Anne Monson, née Vane (1726-1776), English botanist and plant collector in India and South Africa (where she collected with Thunberg), correspondent of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 309-310. Spelled also *Monssonia*.

**Montalbania** Neck. 1790 Lamiaceae- for Ovidius Montalbanus (Johannes Antonius Bumaldus, Jean Antoine de Bumalda) (1601-1671), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Bologna, author of *Bibliotheca botanica…* (1657). Source: original publication (Elementa Botanica 1: 273. 1790).

**Montanoa** Cerv. 1825 Asteraceae- for Luis Montaña (1755-1820), Mexican physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at the Hospital San Andrés. Source: original publication (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 2: 11. 1825). See also *Diccionario universal de historia y de geografía*, 5: 513-514. 1854.

**Montbretia** DC. 1803 Iridaceae- for Ernest Coquebert de Montbret (Antoine François Ernest Coquebert de Montbret) (1780-1801), German-French naturalist, botanist and plant collector, participated in Napoleon’s Egypt campaign, librarian at the Egyptian Institute in Cairo (died there of plague). Source: original publication (Bulletin des Sciences, par la Société Philomatique 3: 151. 1803).

Montezuma DC. 1824 Malvaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 594) indicates for Moctezuma I (c.1398-1469), Quattrocchi (3: 1724) indicates for Moctezuma II (c.1466-1520).

Montia L. 1753 Montiaceae- for Giuseppe Monti (1682-1760), Italian chemist and botanist, professor at Bologna and director of the botanical garden. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 18. 1729).


Montira Aublet 1775 Loganiaceae- for M. de Monti, member of the Cayenne Superior Council, helped the author during his investigations, the plant used to describe the genus was found in his cotton field. Source: original publication (Histoire des Plantes de la Guiane Françoise 2: 637. 1775).

Monttea Gay 1849 Plantaginaceae- for Miguel Montt (Manuel Francisco Antonio Julián Montt Torres) (1809-1880), Chilean lawyer, president of Chile, patron of natural science. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile, Botánica 4: 416. 1849).


Moorcroftia Choisy 1834 Convolvulaceae- for William Moorcroft (1767-1825), English horse veterinarian and explorer in Asia. Source: original publication (Mémoires de la Société de Physique et d'Histoire Naturelle de Genève 6: 431. 1834).
**Moquinia** A. Spreng. 1828 Loranthaceae- for Alfred Moquin-Tandon (Christian Horace Benedict Alfred Moquin-Tandon) (1804-1863), French physician, zoologist and botanist, professor at Marseille and Toulouse (here also director of the botanical garden), later director of the Jardin des Plantes in Paris. Source: original publication (Tentamen Supplementi ad Systematis Vegetabilium, Linnaeani Editionem Decimam Sextam, p. 9. 1828). The name is validly credited to de Candolle (1832), who also dedicated his genus to Alfred Moquin-Tandon.

**Moraea** Mill. 1758 Iridaceae- for Robert More (1703-1780), English politician and botanist, friend of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Figures of the Most Beautiful, Useful, and Uncommon Plants described in The Gardeners Dictionary 2: 159. 1758). Spelled Morea. The statement by some sources that Linnaeus changed the name from Morea to Moraea in order to honor his wife and/or father-in-law has no historical basis and contradicts Linnaeus’ own rules and recommendations for the formation of generic names. See *The South African Iridaceae of Thunberg’s Herbarium*. Journal of the Linnean Society, Botany 48: 40-41. 1928.

**Moranda** Scop. 1777 Malvaceae- for Giovanni Battista (Giambattista) Morandi, Italian botanist and illustrator, author of *Historia botanica practica seu plantarum…* (1744). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. M-63.


**Morelosia** Lex. 1824 Boraginaceae- for José María Morelos (José María Teclo Morelos Pérez y Pavón) (1765-1815), Mexican patriot of the War for Independence. Source: original publication (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 1: vii, 1. 1824).

Morenia Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Arecaceae- for Gabriel Moreno (1735-1809), Peruvian physician, professor at the Universidad de San Marcos, very knowledgeable of mathematics, physics and botany. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 150. 1794).

Morenoa La Llave 1824 Convolvulaceae- for Pedro Moreno González (1775-1817), Mexican merchant and patriot of the War for Independence. Source: original publication (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 1: vii, 5 (1824).

Morettia DC. 1821 Brassicaceae- for Giuseppe Moretti (1782-1853), Italian botanist (mycologist), professor at Pavia and director of the botanical garden, author of the three-part Il botanico italiano, ossia, discussioni sulla flora Italica (1826). Not explained in original publication. Source: Regni Vegetabilis Systema Naturale, sive Ordines, Genera et Species… 2: 427. 1821.


Morgania R. Br. 1810 Plantaginaceae- for Hugh Morgan (flourished 1540-1576), English pharmacist in London, had botanical gardens in London and Battersea that were praised by l’Obel and Gerard. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae et Insulae van-Diemen, p. 441. 1810). See also Baines p. 244.

Moricandia DC. 1821 Brassicaceae- for Moïse Étienne (Stefano) Moricand (1779-1854), Swiss botanist, worked for de Candolle, author of Flora veneta (1820) and Plantes nouvelles d’Amérique (1833-1846). Source: original publication (Regni Vegetabilis Systema Naturale, sive Ordines, Genera et Species… 2: 626. 1821).

**Morilandia** Neck. 1790 Rosaceae- for Samuel Morland (?-1722), English botanist, one of the first scientists to realize the significance of pollen as a male “seed”. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 595.

**Morina** L. 1753 Caprifoliaceae- for Louis Pierre Morin (1635-1715), French physician and botanist, worked with Tournefort at the Jardin du Roi. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Tournefort, who provided the etymology (Institutiones rei herbariae, 1(2): 48. 1703).

**Morisea** DC. 1838 Brassicaceae- for Giuseppe Giacintho Morris (1796-1869), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Turin and director of the botanical garden, author of the three-volume *Flora Sardoa*… (1837-1859). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 6: 90. 1837[1838]).

**Morisia** J. Gay 1832 Brassicaceae- for Giuseppe Giacintho Morris (1796-1869), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Turin and director of the botanical garden, author of the three-volume *Flora Sardoa*… (1837-1859). Source: original publication (Memoire della Reale Accademia delle Scienze di Torino 35: 194. 1832).

**Morisina** DC. 1838 Brassicaceae- for Giuseppe Giacintho Morris (1796-1869), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Turin and director of the botanical garden, author of the three-volume *Flora Sardoa*… (1837-1859). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 6: 90. 1837[1838]).

**Morisonia** L. 1753 Capparaceae- for Robert Morison (1620-1683), Scottish physician and botanist, professor at Oxford, director of the Royal Gardens in England and the botanical garden in Blois (France), author of the multi-part *Plantarum historiae universalis Oxoniensis*… Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 36. 1703).

**Moritzia** DC. ex Meissn. 1840 Boraginaceae- for Alexander Moritzi (1806-1850), Swiss naturalist and botanist, worked with de Candolle, author of *Die Flora der Schweiz*… (1844). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 596. See also Quattrocchi 3: 1732.
Moritzia Hampe 1847 Cryphaeaceae- for Johann Wilhelm Karl Moritz (1797-1866), German naturalist and plant collector in northern South America, author of *Vegetation der Urwälder um die Colonia Tovar* (1846). Not explained with the description (Linnaea 20: 82. 1847) but Moritz is mentioned many times throughout the publication as plant collector in Colombia and Venezuela.

Morrenia Lindl. 1838 Apocynaceae- for Charles François Antoine Morren (1807-1858), Belgian horticulturist and botanist, professor at Liège and director of the botanical garden, coeditor (with his son) of the journal *La Belgique horticole*. Source: original publication (Edward’s Botanical Register 24: 69. 1838).

Mortonia A. Gray 1852 Celastraceae- for Samuel George Morton (1799-1851), American physician and anthropologist, professor at the Medical College in Philadelphia. Source: original publication (Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge 3(5): 34. 1852).


Mostuea Didr. 1853 Gelsemiaceae- for Jens Vahl (Jens Laurentius Moestue Vahl) (1796-1854), Danish pharmacist, botanist and explorer in Greenland, assistant and librarian at the botanical museum in Copenhagen. Source: original publication (Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra den Naturhistoriske Forening i Kjobenhavn, p. 87. 1853).

Mouffetia Raf. 1840 Caprifoliaceae- not explained in the original publication. Perhaps for Thomas Muffet (Mouffet, Moufet) (1553-1604), English physician and naturalist. Source: proposed herein.
Mougeotia Kunth 1823 Malvaceae- for Jean Baptiste Mougeot (1776-1858), French physician and botanist (cryptogams). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 5: 327. 1821[1823]). The name is validly credited to Agardh (1824), who also dedicated his genus to Jean Baptiste Mougeot.


Moussonia Regel 1847 Gesneriaceae- for Albert Mousson (Johann Rudolf Albert Mousson) (1805-1890), Swiss mathematician, physicist and malacologist, professor at Zurich. Source: Flora 31: 248-249. 1848 (reprint of the original publication).


Muehlenbeckia Meisn. 1841 Polygonaceae- Heinrich Gustav Mühlenbeck (1798-1845), Alsatian physician, botanist (cryptogamist) and plant collector. Source: original publication (Plantarum vascularium genera secundum ordines... 2: 228. 1841).

Muellera L. f. 1782 Fabaceae- for Otto Friedrich Müller (1730-1784), Danish zoologist and botanist, author of Flora Friedrichsdaliana (1767). Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 54. 1781[1782]).

**Muenteria** Walp. 1846 Simaroubaceae- for Julius Münter (Johann Andreas Heinrich August Julius Münter) (1815-1885), German physician, zoologist and botanist, professor at Greifswald and director of the botanical garden and the zoological museum. Not explained in original publication. Source: Journal of Botany, British and Foreign 3: 329. 1865; in this publication Seemann names another genus *Muenteria* and states that Walpers dedicated his genus to the same person. See also Burkhardt p. M-70.

**Muhlenbergia** Schreb. 1789 Poaceae- for Gotthilf Heinrich Ernest Muhlenberg (1753-1815), German-American botanist, author of *Catalogus plantarum Americae Septentrionalis*… (1813). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 3: 1741.


**Munchausia** L. 1770 Lythraceae- for Gerlach Adolf Baron von Münchhausen (1688-1770), German statesman, founder and curator of the University of Göttingen; and for Otto von Münchhausen (Otto II. Freiherr von Münchhausen) (1716-1774), German naturalist and botanist, chancellor of the University of Göttingen, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Der Hausvater 5: 357. 1770). Linnaeus spelled the name *Muenchhausia* in 1774.

**Mundia** Kunth 1823 Polygalaceae- for Johannes Ludwig Leopold Mund (1791-1831), German pharmacist, surveyor, botanist and plant collector at the Cape. Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora Capensis 1: 95. 1860 (spelled *Mundtia*). See also Quattrocchi 3: 1743.


Muntingia L. 1753 Muntingiaceae- for Abraham Munting (1626-1683), Dutch physician and botanist, professor at Groningen and director of the botanical garden. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (*Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera*, p. 41. 1703).


Muraltia Neck. 1790 Polygalaceae- for Johannes von Muralt (1645-1733), Swiss physician, anatomist and botanist, professor at Zurich. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. M-72. The name is validly credited to de Candolle (1824), who did not explain it.

Murdannia Royle 1839 Commelinaceae- for Murdan Aly (Munshi Murdan Alí), Indian plant collector, keeper of the herbarium at the Saharunpur Botanical Garden, very proficient in botany, worked for the author. Source: original
publication (Illustrations of the Botany... of the Himalayan Mountains... 1: 403. 1839).

**Muretia** Boiss. 1844 Apiaceae- for Jean Muret (1799-1877), Swiss lawyer, politician and botanist, had a large herbarium. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 1: 143. 1844).

**Murraya** J. Koenig ex L. 1771 Rutaceae- for Johan Andreas Murray (1740-1791), German-Swedish pharmacist, physician and botanist, professor at Göttingen and director of the botanical garden, pupil of Linnaeus Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 313.

**Murrithia** Zoll. & Moritzi 1846 Apiaceae- for Laurent Joseph Murith (1742-1818), Swiss clergyman, prior of the St. Bernard Monastery, very knowledgeable of botany. Source: original publication (Natuur- en Geneeskundig Archief voor Neêrland’s Indië 2: 576. 1846).

**Musa** L. 1753 Musaceae- for Antonius Musa (c.64-14 BC), Greek physician and botanist, physician to Emperor Octavius Augustus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737. Théis (p. 315) discusses the origin of *Musa* from the arab name for the plant and why Linnaeus dedicated the genus to Antonius Musa (on this point see also Stearn p. 212).

**Musschia** Dumort. 1822 Campanulaceae- for Jean Henry Mussche (1765-1834), Belgian gardener and botanist, director of the Gand (Ghent) Botanical Garden, author of *Hortus Gandavensis...* (1817). Source: original publication (Commentationes Botanicae, p. 28. 1822).

**Mussinia** Willd. 1804 Asteraceae- for Apollo Mussin-Pushkin (Count Apollos Apollosovich Musin-Pushkin) (1760-1805), Russian chemist, mineralogist and plant collector, led a scientific and botanical expedition to the Caucasus. Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 3(3): 2263. 1804). See also Wittstein p. 600.

**Mustelia** Spreng. 1801 Asteraceae- for François Mustel (François Georges Mustel) (1719-1803), French agronomist, encouraged potato cultivation in Normandy,
author of the four-volume *Traité théorique et pratique de la vegetation*… (1781-1784).

Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 6: 153. 1801). See also https://fr.wikipedia.org/wiki/François_Mustel

**Mutisia** L. f. 1782 Asteraceae- for José Celestino Mutis (1732-1808), Spanish physician and botanist, professor at Madrid, traveled to New Grenada (Greater Colombia) as physician to the viceroy and settled there, organized and led the Spanish Royal Botanical Expedition to this territory, sent plants to Linnaeus and to Linnaeus f. Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 57. 1781[1782]).

**Myconia** Lapeyr. 1813 Gesneriaceae- for Francisco Micó (1528-c.1592), Spanish pharmacist, physician, botanist and plant collector. Source: original publication (Histoire Abrégée des Plantes des Pyrénées, p. 115. 1813).


**Mylia** Léman 1825 Jubulaceae- for Wilhelm Mylius (1674-1748), German-Dutch poet and physician, patron of Micheli. Source: original publication (Dictionnaire des Sciences Naturelles, ed. 2, 34: 13. 1825). The name is validly credited to Gray (1821), who dedicated his genus to Mylius without further explanation, sources have presumed that it is for Wilhelm Mylius.

**Myrinia** Lilja 1840 Onagraceae- for Claus (Claës) Gustaf Myrin (1803-1835), Swedish botanist and plant collector, defended the dissertation *Corollarium florae Upsaliensis* (1834). Original publication not found. Source: Quattrocchi 3: 1756. The name is validly credited to Schimper (1860), who also dedicated his genus Claus Gustaf Myrin.
Alexandre Henri Gabriel de Cassini was born in Paris in 1781 and died in the same city in 1832. As suggested by his surname, the family was of Italian origin. Although he descended from a line of astronomers (his father was astronomer Jean Dominique Cassini (1748-1845) and his great-great-grandfather was the famous Giovanni Domenico Cassini (1625-1712), Alexandre studied law and became a botanist. His field of specialty was the large family Asteraceae; three of his better-known genera belonging to this group are *Emilia*, *Pluchea* and *Youngia*; the first two belong to a rather long list of genera he named without mentioning the etymology. Brown dedicated to him the Asteracean genus *Cassinia*, which houses some 40 species native to the southern hemisphere.

**Nabea** Lehm. ex Klotzsch 1833 Ericaceae- for William McNab (1780-1848), Scottish gardener and botanist, curator of the Edinburgh Botanical Garden, author of *A treatise on the cultivation and general treatment of Cape heaths* (1832). Source: original publication (Linnaea 8: 666. 1833).

**Naegelia** Regel 1847 Gesneriaceae- for Carl Nägeli (Carl Wilhelm von Nägeli) (1817-1891), Swiss physician and botanist, cell anatomist, professor at Zurich, Freiburg and Munich. Source: original publication (Flora 31: 249. 1847). The name was used by Zollinger & Moritzi (1846) without explanation.

**Nagelia** Lindl. 1845 Rosaceae- for Carl Nägeli (Carl Wilhelm von Nägeli) (1817-1891), Swiss physician and botanist, cell anatomist, professor at Zurich,
Freiburg and Munich. Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 31: Misc. p. 40. 1845).

**Nahusia** Schneev. 1792 Onagraceae- for Alexander Peter Nahuys (1737-1794), Dutch chemist, physician and botanist, professor at Harderwijk and Utrecht. Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum Rariorum (Schneevoogt) 1: text for plate XXI. 1792). See also Quattrocchi 3: 1764.


**Narda** Vell. 1829 Loganiaceae- for Nardo Antonio Recchi (?-1595), Italian physician, appointed by the king of Spain to compile for publication the writings produced during Francisco Hernandez’s expedition to New Spain (1570-1577). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 108. 1825[1829]).

**Nardia** Gray 1821 Gymnomitriaceae- for Nardi is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (A Natural Arrangement of British Plants 1: 694. 1821). Burkhardt (p. N-3) identifies him as Giovanni Domenico Nardo (1802-1877), Italian physician and naturalist, author of *Bibliografia cronologica della fauna delle province Venete e del Mare Adriatico* (1875). Spelled *Nardius*.

**Nassauvia** Comm. ex Juss. 1789 Asteraceae- for Karl Heinrich von Nassau-Siegen, Prince of Nassau-Siegen (1743-1808), French-German naval commander, participated in Bougainville’s expedition to the South Pacific. Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum, p. 175. 1789). The author mistook Bougainville for Magellan.

**Nassavia** Vell. 1829 Sapindaceae- for Johann Moritz von Nassau-Siegen, Prince of Nassau-Siegen (1604-1679), German-Dutch governor of Dutch possessions in Brazil, patron of Marcgraf, Piso, natural history and botany. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 141. 1825[1829]).

**Nathusia** Hochst. 1841 Oleaceae- for Hermann Engelhard von Nathusius (1809-1879), German agriculturist, zoologist and animal breeder; author of
Vorstudien für Geschichte und Zucht der Hausthiere… (1864). Source: original publication (Flora 24: 671. 1841).


Naudinia A. Rich. 1846 Melastomataceae- for Charles Victor Naudin (1815-1899), French naturalist and botanist, director of the botanical garden of Villa Thuret in Antibes, professor at the Lycée Chaptal. Source: original publication (Historia física, política y natural de la Isla de Cuba, 10: 265. 1846). The name is validly credited to Planchon and Linden (1853), who also dedicated their genus to Charles Victor Naudin.


Nauen Klotzsch 1853 Orchidaceae- for Carl (Charles) Nauen, German merchant and orchid grower, received the plant from the collector von Wacewitzc in 1850 and made it flower. Source: original publication (Allgemeine Gartenzeitung 21: 195. 1853). See also Schultes and Pease p. 205 and Burkhardt p. N-4

Naumburgia Moench 1802 Primulaceae- for Samuel Johann (Johann Samuel) Naumburg (1768-1799), German botanist (specialist in orchids), professor at Erfurt, author of Lehrbuch der reinen Botanik… (1798). Source: original publication (Supplementum ad Methodum Plantas a staminum situ descriptendi, p. 24. 1802).

Navia Schult. f. 1830 Bromeliaceae- for Bernhard Sebastian von Nau (1766-1845), German administrator, politician, educator and naturalist, professor at Mainz, author of Praktische Anweisung über den Weinanbau (1804). Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 7(2): LXVI. 1830). See also Burkhardt p. N-5.


Neckia Korth. 1848 Ochnaceae- for Jacob Corneliszoon van Neck (1564-1638), Dutch naval officer and explorer, led a Dutch expedition to Indonesia to gather spices. Source: original publication (Nederlandsch Kruidkundig Archief. Verslagen en Mededelingen der Nederlandsche Botanische Vereeniging 1: 358. 1848). See also Quattrocchi 3: 1773.


Neea Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Nyctaginaceae- for Luis Née (1734-1807), French-Spanish botanist, participated in Malaspina's expedition. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 52. 1794).
Needhamia R. Br. 1810 Ericaceae- for John Needham (John Turberville Needham) (1713-1781), English naturalist and traveler, director of the Brussels Academy of Science, described the mechanics of pollen. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 549. 1810). The name was used by Scopoli (1777) without mentioning the etymology.


Neillia D. Don 1825 Rosaceae- for Patrick Neill (1776-1851), Scottish printer, publisher, horticulturist and naturalist, author of *The flower, fruit, and kitchen garden…* (1851). Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Nepalensis, p. 228. 1825).

Neilreichia Fenzl 1850 Asteraceae- for August Neilreich (1803-1871), Austrian lawyer, botanist and plant collector, author of *Flora von Wien…* (1846) and *Flora von Nieder-Oesterreich…* (1859). Source: original publication (Denkschriften der

Nelsonia R. Br. 1810 Acanthaceae- for David Nelson (c.1740-1789), English gardener and botanist, gardener at Kew, nature collector in Cook's third voyage, botanist in charge of the breadfruit plants during Bligh’s voyage on the Bounty (died in Timor). Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae p. 481. 1810).

Nenningia Opiz 1839 Campanulaceae- not explained in the original publication. Possibly for Cajetan Nenning (1769-1845), physician, botanist and plant collector. Source: proposed herein.

Neotinea Rchb. f. 1852 Orchidaceae- for Vincenzo Tineo (1791-1856), Italian botanist, professor at Palermo and director of the botanical garden, author of Plantarum rariorum Siciliae minus cognitarum pugillus primus (1817). Source: original publication (De Pollinis Orchidearum Genesi ac Structura et de Orchideis in Artem ac Systema Redigendis, p. 29. 1852). Named Neotinea instead of Tinea because a moth genus had that name.


Neraudia Gaudich. 1830 Urticaceae- for Jules Néraud (1795-1855), French lawyer, botanist and plant collector, lived in Mauritius (Île de France) when the author visited with Freycinet's expedition and gave him a collection of plants,


**Nestlera** Spreng. 1818 Asteraceae- for Chrétien Géoffroy (Christian Gottfried) Nestler (1778-1832), Alsatian-German pharmacist and botanist, professor at Strasbourg and director of the botanical garden, coauthor of *Stirpes cryptogamae vogeso-rhenanae*… (1810-1812). Source: original publication (Anleitung zur Kenntnniss der Gewachse 2(2): 911. 1818). See also Quattrocchi 3: 1815).


**Neuburgia** Blume 1850 Loganiaceae- for Christophorus Thun von Neuburg, German botanist apparently contemporary with Bauhin and Tabernaemontanus, established a botanical garden in Alzhausen. Source: original publication (Museum Botanicum 1: 156. 1850). See also Burkhardt p. N-26.

**Neumannia** Brongn. 1841 Bromeliaceae- for Joseph Henri François Neumann (1800-1858), French gardener and botanist, director of greenhouses at the Jardin des Plantes, plant collector in Madagascar, author of *Art de construire et de gouverner les serres* (1844), developed a simple method for artificially pollinating vanilla plants. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 15: 369. 1841).

**Neuwiedia** Blume 1833 Orchidaceae- for Maximilian Alexander Philipp Prinz zu Wied-Neuwied (1782-1867), German naturalist, explorer and plant collector in Brazil and North America. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 616. See also Quattrocchi 3: 1818.


**Nicodemia** Ten. 1845 Scrophulariaceae- for Gaetano Nicodemo (?-1803), Italian botanist and curator of the Lyons Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Catalogo delle piante che si coltivano nel R. Orto Botanico di Napoli... p. 88. 1845). See also Quattrocchi 3: 1821.

**Nicolletia** A. Gray 1845 Asteraceae- for Joseph Nicolas (Jean Nicolas) Nicollet (1786-1843), French mathematician, astronomer, geographer and explorer in North America. Not explained with the description (Report of the Exploring Expedition to the Rocky Mountains in the year 1842, p. 315. 1845) but Nicollet is mentioned several times in the publication regarding his expeditions and the plants he collected.


**Nicotiana** L. 1753 Solanaceae- for Jean Nicot (1530-1600), French scholar and diplomat, ambassador to Lisbon, introduced tobacco from Portugal to France. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Bauhin, who provided the etymology (Pinax theatri botanici p. 169. 1623). See also Critica Botanica p. 77. 1737.

**Niebuhria** DC. 1824 Capparaceae- for Carsten Niebuhr (1733-1815), German-Danish cartographer, surveyor, explorer and botanist, only survivor of Peter
Forsskål’s expedition to Arabia. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 3: 1824. The name was used by Scopoli (1777) without explanation.

**Nierembergia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Solanaceae- for Juan Eusebio Nieremberg (1595-1658), Spanish naturalist, professor at Madrid, author of *Historia naturae, maxime peregrinae...* (1634). Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 23. 1794).


**Nissolia** Mill. 1754 Fabaceae- for Guillaume Nissole (1647-1735), French physician, naturalist and botanist in Montpellier, member of the Montpellier Academy. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Tournefort, who provided the etymology (Institutiones rei herbariae 1(2): 567. 1703), see also Théis p. 325; it is validly credited to Jacquin (1760), who did not explain it.


**Nivenia** Vent. 1808 Iridaceae- for David James Niven (1774-1826), Scottish gardener and plant collector during a decade in South Africa. Source: original publication (Decas Generum Novorum p. 5. 1808).

**Nivieria** Ser. 1842 Poaceae- for Cesaire Anthelme Alexis Niviere (1799-1879), French agriculturist. Not explained in original publication. Source: Clifford and Bostock p. 205.

Nocca Cav. 1795 Asteraceae- for Domenico Nocca (1758-1841), Italian botanist, director of the botanical gardens at Mantua (Mantova) and Pavia, coauthor of the two-volume *Flora Ticinensis*… (1816-1823). Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 3(1): 12. 1794[1795]).

Noccaea Moench 1802 Brassicaceae- for Domenico Nocca (1758-1841), Italian botanist, director of the botanical gardens at Mantua (Mantova) and Pavia, coauthor of the two-volume *Flora Ticinensis*… (1816-1823). Source: original publication (Supplementum ad Methodum Plantas: a staminum situ describendi, p. 90. 1802).


Noilina Michx. 1803 Asparagaceae- for Pierre Charles Nolin (1717-1773), French agriculturist and horticulturist, coauthor of *Essai sur l’agriculture moderne*… (1755). Source: original publication (Flora Boreali-Americana (Michaux) 1: 207. 1803). See also Wittstein p. 618.


Noltea Rchb. 1828 Rhamnaceae- for Ernst Ferdinand Nolte (1791-1875), German physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at Kiel and director of the botanical garden, author of *Novitiae flvae Holsaticae*… (1826). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 619.
Noltia Schumach. 1827 Ebenaceae- for Ernst Ferdinand Nolte (1791-1875), German botanist and plant collector, professor at Kiel and director of the botanical garden, author of *Novitiae florae Holsatica…* (1826). Source: original publication (Beskrivelse af Guineeciske planter, p. 190. 1827).

Nonea Medik. 1789 Boraginaceae- for Johann Philipp Nonne (1729-1772), German physician and botanist, professor at Erfurt, author of *Flora in territorio Erfordensi indigena* (1763). Not explained in original publication. Source: Gledhill (p. 274). See also Quattrocchi 3: 1830.

Nordmannia Ledeb. ex Nordm. 1837 Boraginaceae- for Alexander von Nordmann (1803-1866), Finnish paleontologist, zoologist and botanist, professor at Helsinki and Odessa (here also director of the botanical garden). Not explained with the original description (Bulletin scientifique Académie Imperiale des Sciences de Saint-Pétersbourg 2: 312. 1837) but Nordmann is the author of the article. See also Burkhardt p. N-34.

Noronhia Stadman ex Thouars 1806 Oleaceae- for Francisco Noroña (c. 1748-1788), Spanish physician, botanist and traveler, worked at Manila’s Royal Botanical Garden, visited Java, Madagascar and Mauritius (died there). Source: original publication (Genera Nova Madagascariensia, p. 8. 1806). See also Quattrocchi 3: 1832.


Notarisia Colla 1836 Schistochilaceae- for Giuseppe De Notaris (1805-1877), Italian physician and botanist (cryptogams), professor at Rome and Genoa (here also director of the botanical garden), author of *Musci italicí* (1862). Source: original publication (Herbarium Pedemontanum 6: 245. 1836).

Notonia DC. 1833 Asteraceae- for Noton, codiscoverer of the plant used to describe the genus, in recognition of his services rendered to botany in India. Source: original publication (Archives de Botanique 2: 518. 1833). *Notonia* Wight &
Arnott (1834) is for the same person but the authors only add “to whom the botany of the Neelgherry hills owes so much.” Sources have identified him as P. J. Noton (flourished 1826-1835), Benjamin Noton (1784-1869) and Benjamin Noton (1812-1835).


Nunnezharia Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Arecaceae- for Alonso Núñez de Haro (1729-1800), Spanish-Mexican archbishop of Mexico, viceroy of New Spain, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 147. 1794).


**Nuytsia R. Br.** 1831 Loranthaceae - for Pieter Nuyts (1598-1655), Dutch explorer, politician and diplomat, participated in the Dutch East India Expedition to map the southern coast of Australia, ambassador to Japan, governor of Formosa. Source: original publication (The Journal of the Royal Geographical Society of London 1: 17. 1831).

**Nylandtia** Dumort. 1822 Polygalaceae- for Pierre Nyland (Petrus Nylandt) (c. 1635-c.1710), German-Dutch pharmacist, physician and botanist, author of Herbarius Belgicus… (1670) and De Nederlandtse herbarius of Kruydt-Boeck… (1682). Source: original publication (Commentationes Botanicae, p. 31. 1822).
Achille Richard was born in Paris in 1794 and died in the same city in 1852. He belonged to a line of botanists and was the son of Louis Claude Marie Richard (1754-1821). Achille grew up surrounded by his father’s botanical collections and later on, as a university student, occasionally substituted him as lecturer in the botany courses. His father was also the president of the jury for Achille’s doctoral dissertation. Richard worked as curator for Delessert and was assistant to Desfontaines before working at the Museum national d’Histoire naturelle and becoming professor of botany at the Paris Faculty of Medicine. His botany textbook, *Nouveaux éléments de botanique* (1819), went through eleven editions and was translated into several languages (including Russian); he is also author of important monographs on the families Orchidaceae and Rubiaceae.


Obentonia Vell. 1829 Rutaceae- for Louis Jean Marie Daubenton (1716-1800), French physician and botanist, first director of the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, contributor to *Encyclopédie ou Dictionnaire raisonné des sciences, des arts et des métiers*. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 18. 1825[1829]).

Obetia Gaudich. 1844 Urticaceae- for Louis Jean Marie Obet (1777-1856), French naval surgeon, professor at the Hospital Saint Bernard, author of *Essai sur la nutrition…* (1806). Not explained in original publication. Source: *Diccionario de*


Odonia  Bertol. 1822 Fabaceae- for Caesar Odonus, Italian physician and naturalist, wrote in 1761 about the plants of Theophrastus. Source: original publication (Lucubrationes de re Herbaria, p. 35-36, 1822). See also Burkhardt p. O-3.


Oemleria  Rchb. 1841 Rosaceae- for Augustus Gottlieb Oemler (1773-1852), German pharmacist and naturalist in Georgia (USA), friend of Nuttall, Elliot and Torrey, sent plants to the author. Source: original publication (Der Deutsche Botaniker. Das Herbarienbuch, p. 195 (footnote). 1841).
**Oerstedella** Rchb. f. 1852 Orchidaceae- for Anders Sandoe Ørsted (1816-1872), Danish zoologist, botanist and nature collector, professor at Copenhagen, found in Central America the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 10: 932. 1852).

**Ogiera** Cass. 1818 Asteraceae- for Ogier Ghislain de Busbecq (1522-1592), Flemish diplomat, writer, botanist and plant collector, ambassador to the Ottoman Empire, introduced tulips to the Low Countries. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. O-4.

**Ohigginsia** Ruiz & Pav. 1798 Rubiaceae- for Ambrose Bernard O'Higgins (Ambrosio Bernardo O'Higgins), 1st Marquis of Osorno (c.1720-1801), Irish-Spanish captain-general of Chile, viceroy of Peru, patron of Malaspina's expedition and of the authors. Source: original publication (Flora peruvianae, et chilensis 1: 55. 1798).


**Okenia** Schltdl. & Cham. 1830 Nyctaginaceae- for Lorenz Oken (1779-1851), German physician and botanist, professor at Jena, Munich and Zurich. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 628.

**Oldenburgia** Less. 1830 Asteraceae- for Franz Pehr Oldenburg (1740-1774), Swedish soldier, naturalist and plant collector in South Africa, the Comoro Islands and Madagascar (died there). Source: original publication (Linnaea 5: 252. 1830).

**Oldenlandia** L. 1753 Rubiaceae- for Henrik Bernard (Heinrich Bernhard) Oldenland (1663-1697), German physician, botanist, illustrator and plant collector in South Africa (died there), director of the Dutch East Indies' botanical garden in Cape Town. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 42. 1703).
**Oldfieldia** Benth. & Hook. f. 1850 Picrodendraceae- for Richard Albert Oldfield (flourished 1832-1857), English businessman, marshal of the Mixed Commission and Vice-Admiralty Courts at Sierra Leone, lived there and at Fernando Po, provided specimens of the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Hooker's Journal of Botany and Kew Garden Miscellany 2: 184. 1850).

**Olearia** Moench 1802 Asteraceae- for Johann Gottfried Ölschläger (Olearius) (1635-1711), German clergyman and horticulturist, author of *Specimen florae Hallensis…* (1668). Source: original publication (Supplementum ad Methodum Plantas: a staminum situ describendi, p. 255. 1802).

**Olfa** Adans. 1763 Ranunculaceae- for Nicholas Oelhaf (1604-1643), German physician and botanist, author of *Elenchus plantarum circa nobile Borussorum Dantiscum…* (1643). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 629.

**Olfersia** Raddi 1819 Dryopteridaceae- for Ignaz von Olfers (Ignaz Franz Werner Maria von Olfers) (1793-1871), German historian, diplomat in Brazil and naturalist, director of the Royal Museums in Berlin. Source: original publication (Opuscoli Scientifici 3: 283. 1819).

**Olinia** Thunb. 1800 Penaeaceae- for Johan Henrik Olin (1769-1824), Swedish physician and botanist, pupil of the author and his assistant at the Uppsala Botanical Garden, coauthor of *Plantae svecanae…* (1797). Original publication not found. Source: Quattrocchi 3: 1869.

**Oliveria** Vent. 1801 Apiaceae- for Guillaume Antoine Olivier (1756-1814), French physician, entomologist, herpetologist and nature collector, professor at the École nationale vétérinaire d’Alfort. Source: original publication (Description des Plantes Nouvelles . . . Jardin de J. M. Cels, text for plate 21. 1801).

**Olmedia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Moraceae- for Vicente de Olmedo, Spanish botanist, visited Quito in 1790 to study quinine trees and select their bark. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 129. 1794).
**Oosterdykia** Crantz 1766 Cunoniaceae- for Hermann Oosterdyk Schacht (1672-1744), Dutch physician and professor at Leiden; and for his son Johannes Oosterdyk Schacht (1704-1793), physician and professor at Franeker. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. O-8.

**Opizia** J. Presl 1830 Poaceae- for Philipp Maximilian Opiz (1787-1858), Austrian-Bohemian forestry official and botanist, author of *Böheims phänerogamische und cryptogamische gewächse* (1823). Source: original publication (Reliquiae Haenkeanae 1: 293. 1830).


**Orbignya** Bertero 1829 Sapindaceae- for Alcide d’Orbigny (Alcide Charles Victor Marie Dessalines d'Orbigny) (1802-1857), French paleontologist and naturalist, professor at the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, main author of the 10-tome *Voyage dans l'Amérique Méridionale…* (1835-1847). Source: original publication (El Mercurio Chileno 16: 737. 1829). The name is validly credited to Martius (1837), who did not explain it.

**Orchidofunckia** A. Rich. & Galeotti 1845 Orchidaceae- for Nicolas Funck (1816-1896), Luxembourigian naturalist and plant collector in Central and South America, director of Brussels’ zoological and botanical gardens and of Cologne’s zoological garden. Not explained with the description (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 3: 24. 1845) but Funck is included in the title of the article as one of the providers of samples, comments and illustrations.

**Orcya** Vell. 1829 Asteraceae- for Jean Baptiste François Gigot d’Orcy (1737-1793), French government officer and naturalist, had an important cabinet of natural history in Paris. Source: original publication (Flora Fluminensis… p. 344. 1825[1829]).

**Oribasia** Schreb. 1789 Rubiaceae- for Oribasius (Oreibasius) (c. 320-403), Greek physician and medical writer. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 638.
Orlaya Hoffm. 1814 Apiaceae- for János (Johann) Orlay (1770-1829), Hungarian councilor, physician and botany enthusiast, secretary of the Russian Imperial Academy of Medicine and Surgery. Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum Umbelliferarum, p. 58. 1814).

Orleania Boehm. 1760 Bixaceae- for Francisco de Orellana (1511-1546), Spanish conquistador in Peru and current Ecuador, first explorer to travel the length of the Amazon (died in the river during a second expedition). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. O-10.

Orsina Bertol. 1830 Asteraceae for Antonio Orsini (1788-1870), Italian pharmacist, naturalist, botanist and plant collector, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Annali di Storia Naturale 2: 362. 1830).


Ortmannia Opiz 1834 Orchidaceae- for Anton Ortmann (1801-1861), German-Bohemian pharmacist and botanist in Karlsbad, author of Flore de Carlsbad (1833) and Die Flora Karlsbads und seiner Umgegend (1838). Source: original publication (Flora 17: 592. 1834).

Osbeckia L. 1753 Melastomataceae- for Pehr Osbeck (1723-1805), Swedish naturalist, botanist and plant collector in China, author of Utkast till Flora Hallandica (1788), one of Linnaeus’ apostles. Source: original publication (Species Plantarum 1: 345.1753).

**Oschatzia** Walp. 1849 Apiaceae- for Adolph Oschatz (1812-1857), German naturalist and histology technician, constructed the improved microtome used by Purkingje to study heart tissue, author of *De phalli impudici germinatione* (1842). Source: original publication (Annales Botanices Systematicae 1: 340. 1849). See also Baines p. 267.

**Oserya** Tul. & Wedd. 1849 Podostemaceae- for Victor Eugene d’Osery (1818-1846), French explorer and plant collector in South America, participated in Castelnau’s expedition to the source of the Amazon, was killed by Indians. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 11: 106. 1849).

**Oskampia** Moench 1794 Boraginaceae- for Dirk Leonard Oskamp (1758-1802), Dutch physician and botanist in Amsterdam and Utrecht, author or translator of a list or table of botanic terminology published in 1793. Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 2: 421. 1794). See also Burkhardt p. O-12.

**Ossaea** DC. 1828 Melastomataceae- for José Antonio de la Ossa (?-c.1830), Cuban botanist, director of the first botanical garden in Havana, helped Bonpland and Humboldt during their stay in the island. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 3: 168. 1828).

**Osterdamia** Neck. 1790 Poaceae- for Abrahamus Osterdam (Österdam) (1745-1776), Swedish naturalist, defended under Linnaeus a dissertation about *Siren lacertina* (1766). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. O-12. The name was published validly by Kuntze (1891) without mentioning the etymology.


Oteiza La Llave 1832 Asteraceae- for Juan José de Oteiza (1777-1810), professor of physics at the Colegio de Minería, helped Humboldt during his stay in Mexico. Source: original publication (Registro trimestre o colección de memorias de historia, literatura, ciencias y artes 1: 40, 41. 1832).


Ottonia Spreng. 1820 Piperaceae- for Christoph Friedrich Otto (1783-1856), German gardener and botanist, inspector at the Berlin Botanical Garden, coauthor of the two-part Icones plantarum rariorum horti Regii Botanici Berolinensis (1841-1844), coeditor of the journal Allgemeine Gartenzeitung. Source: original publication (Neue Entdeckungen im Ganzen Umfang der Pflanzenkunde 1: 255. 1820).

Oudneya R. Br. 1826 Brassicaceae- for Walter Oudney (1790-1824), Scottish physician and explorer in Africa (died in Nigeria), collected the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Narrative of Travels and Discoveries in Northern and Central Africa… Appendix p. 219. 1826).

Ourisia Comm. ex Juss. 1789 Plantaginaceae- probably for Jean Francois Oury (1745-1807), aid-pilot and engineer during Bougainville’s circumnavigation voyage,
stayed with Commerson in Mauritius; and/or for René André Oury (1738-1812), clerk/secretary of the company set up by Bougainville to finance and organise the French settlement in the Falkland Islands, also participated in the latter’s circumnavigation voyage and stayed with Commerson in Mauritius. Source: California Plant Names: Latin and Greek Meanings and Derivations - http://www.calflora.net/botanicalnames/pageO.html.

**Outreya** Jaub. & Spach 1843 Asteraceae- for Marius Outrey, French consul at Trebizond (Turkey), helped botanist Aucher-Éloy during his return trip to Europe in 1835. Source: original publication (Illustrationes Plantarum Orientalium 1: 131 (text for plate 68). 1843).

**Ovidia** Raf. 1837 Commelinaceae- for Ovid (Publius Ovidius Naso) (43 BC-17), Roman poet, contemporary with Horace and Virgil. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. O-15. The name was published validly by Meisner (1857) without mentioning the etymology.

**Ovieda** L. 1753 Lamiaceae- for Gonzalo Fernández de Oviedo y Valdés (1478-1557), Spanish colonizer and historian, author of *La historia general y natural de las Indias…* (1535). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 93. 1737.

**Oxleya** Hook. 1830 Rutaceae- for John Oxley (1784-1828), English naval officer, surveyor, and explorer in Australia, author of *Journals of two expeditions into the interior of New South Wales…* (1820). Not explained with the description (Botanical Miscellany 1: 246. 1830) but Oxley is mentioned on page 237. See also Baines p. 268.

**Oyedaea** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Alfonso de Ojeda (1466-1515), Spanish navigator and conquistador in northern South America, traveled with Italian navigator Amerigo Vespucci. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 577. 1836).
Kurt Polycarp Joachim Sprengel was born in Boldekow, Germany in 1766 and died in Halle in 1833. As a boy he learned Latin, Greek and Arabic. His early influence in science was likely his uncle, Christian Konrad Sprengel (1750-1816), who published an important work on insect plant pollination. In 1787, Kurt graduated as physician from the University of Halle and two years later was appointed professor of medicine, he was also director of the botanical garden and remained at Halle the rest of his life. His research was divided between medicine, medical history and botany, in the latter discipline he pioneered the use of the microscope to study small plant details. Schultes dedicated to him the genus Sprengelia in the family Malvaceae, a homonym of Sprengelia Smith (Ericaceae), dedicated to his uncle.

Paesia A. St.-Hil. 1833 Dennstaedtiaceae- for Fernão Dias (Fernão Dias Paes Leme) (1608-1681), Portuguese-Brazilian explorer, gold and emerald hunter. Source: original publication (Voyage dans le District des Diamans… 1: 381. 1833).

Pagesia Raf. 1817 Plantaginaceae- for Pierre Marie François de Pâges (1748-1793), French naval officer and explorer, participated in expeditions to both polar regions. Source: original publication (Florula Ludoviciana… p. 49. 1817). See also Wittstein p. 653.

Paiva Vell. 1829 Rubiaceae- for Manuel Joaquim Henriques de Paiva (1752-1829), Portuguese physician, professor at Lisbon, studied Brazilian plants (died in Bahia),
author of *Elementos de chimica, e farmacia* (1783). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 105. 1825[1829]).

**Palafoxia** Lag. 1816 Asteraceae- not explained in the original publication. *Le récit par Augustin Pyramus de Candolle de l’élaboration de la Flore du Mexique, dite aussi Flore des Dames de Genève* (Anales del Jardín Botánico de Madrid 54(1): 585. 1996) indicates for Juan de Palafox y Mendoza (1600-1659), Spanish bishop of Puebla de Los Ángeles (Mexico), member of the Council of the Indies. Wittstein (p. 653) and Colmeiro (p. 214) indicate for José de Palafox (1776-1847), Spanish military officer, captain-general during the siege of Zaragoza. See also *California Plant Names: Latin and Greek Meanings and Derivations* - http://www.calflora.net/botanicalnames/pagePA-PH.html

**Palaua** Cav. 1785 Malvaceae- for Antonio Palau y Verdera (1734-1793), Spanish physician and botanist, professor at the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden, translated into Spanish Linnaeus’ *Species Plantarum*, author of *Explicación de la filosofía y fundamentos botánicos de Linneo* (1778). Source: original publication (Monadelphiae Classis Dissertationes Decem 1: 5. 1785; known also as Dissertatio botanica de Sida, p. 5. 1785).


Palladia Lam. 1792 Malvaceae- for Rutilius Taurus Aemilianus Palladius (late 4th or early 5th centuries), Roman author of *Opus agriculturae*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 654.

Pallasia L. f. 1782 Polygonaceae- for Peter Simon Pallas (1741-1811), German-Russian zoologist and botanist, led expeditions to central and southern Russia, author of the two-part *Flora Rossica*… (1784-1789). Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 37. 1781[1782]). The name was used by Scopoli (1777) without explanation.

Pallassia Houtt. 1775 Rutaceae- for Peter Simon Pallas (1741-1811), German-Russian zoologist and botanist, led expeditions to central and southern Russia, author of the two-part *Flora Rossica*… (1784-1789). Source: original publication (Natuurlyke Historie of Uitvoerige Beschryving… 2(4): 382. 1775).

Pallavia Vell. 1829 Nyctaginaceae- for Antonio Palau y Verdera (1734-1793), Spanish physician and botanist, professor at the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden, translated into Spanish Linnaeus’ *Species Plantarum*, author of *Explicación de la filosofía y fundamentos botánicos de Linneo* (1778). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 151. 1825[1829]).

Pallavicinia Gray 1821 Pallaviciniaceae- for Pallavicini is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (A Natural Arrangement of British Plants 1: 775. 1821). Burkhardt (p. P-4) indicates for the Pallavicini family, a major aristocratic family in Genoa; two of its members being Clelia Durazzo Grimaldi (see *Clelia* or *Grimaldia*), founder of the Giardino botanico Clelia Durazzo Grimaldi, and her nephew Ignazio Alessandro Pallavicini (see *Pallavicinia* De Notaris), who expanded the garden into the current park. Clarke and Charters (p. 394) indicate probably for Lazarus Opizio Pallavicini (flourished 1719-1785), archbishop of Genoa and botanist. The original name for this genus was *Herbertus* and the author changed it *Pallavicinius* on page 775.

Pallavicinia De Not. 1847 Solanaceae- for Ignazio Alessandro Pallavicini (1800-1871), Italian aristocrat and politician, expanded and transformed the
garden of the Villa Durazzo-Pallavicini near Genoa into the current park. Source: original publication (Flora 30: 567. 1847).


**Palmstruckia** Retz. 1810 Orobanchaceae- for Johan Wilhelm Palmstruch (1770-1811), Swedish military officer, naturalist and nature illustrator, participated in an expedition to Morocco, published *Svensk botanik and Svensk zoologi*. Source: original publication (Observationum Botanicarum Pugillus, p. 15. 1810).

**Paltoria** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Aquifoliaceae- for Benito Paltor (?-1782), Spanish physician and botanist, plant collector with Peter Löfling in northern South America. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaee, et chilensis prodromus p. 13. 1794).

**Paludana** Giseke 1792 Zingiberaceae- for Bernardus Paludanus (1550-1633), Dutch physician, botanist and traveler in the Middle East, had a large and popular cabinet of curiosities. Source: original publication (Praelectiones in ordines naturales plantarum, p. 227. 1792).

**Panaetia** Cass. 1829 Asteraceae- for Panaetius (Panaetius of Rhodes) (c.185-c.110 BC), Greek Stoic philosopher. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles (Paris) 17: 418. 1829).

**Panciatica** G. Piccioli 1783 Fabaceae- for Bandino Panciatichi (Panciatichii) (1629-1718), Florentine cardinal, great-uncle of Niccolò Panciatichi (in whose garden the author worked). Source: original publication (Hortus Panciaticus, p. 9. 1783). See also Burkhardt p. P-5.

**Pancovia** Willd. 1799 Sapindaceae- for Thomas Panckow (Pancovius) (1622-1665), German physician and botanist, author of *Herbarium portatile…* (1656). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 2(1): 285. 1799). The name was used by Heister (1759) without explanation.
**Panderia** Fisch. & C. A. Mey. 1836 Amaranthaceae- for Heinz Christian Pander (Christian Heinrich Pander) (1794-1865), German-Latvian embryologist and paleontologist, credited with discovering the three germ layers. Source: original publication (Index Seminum [St. Petersburg] 2: 21 (46). 1835[1836]).

**Pandulfia** Léman 1825 Porellaceae- for Pandolfo Pandolfini, Italian (Florentinian) senator, paid from personal funds for the publication of many plates in Micheli’s *Nova plantarum genera* (1729). Source: original publication (Dictionnaire des Sciences Naturelles, ed. 2, 37: 326. 1825). See also Burkhardt p. P-6.

**Panzera** Willd. 1799 Fabaceae- for Georg Wolfgang Franz Panzer (1755-1829), German physician, entomologist and botanist, had large collections of plants and insects (the latter served as basis for *Faunae insectorum germanicae initia* - 1796-1813). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 2(1): 540. 1799).

**Panzeria** Moench 1794 Lamiaceae- for Georg Wolfgang Franz Panzer (1755-1829), German physician, entomologist and botanist, had large collections of plants and insects (the latter served as basis for *Faunae insectorum germanicae initia* - 1796-1813). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 2: 403. 1794). The name is validly credited to Gmelin (1791), who did not explain it.

**Pappea** Eckl. & Zeyh. 1834 Sapindaceae- for Karl Wilhelm Ludwig Pappe (1803-1862), German physician, botanist and plant collector in South Africa, professor at the South African College (now University of Cape Town), builder of South Africa’s oldest herbarium, author of *Florae capensis medicae prodromus…* (1857). Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Africae Australis Extratropicae, p. 53. 1834).


**Paracelsea** Zoll. & Moritzi 1845 Gentianaceae- for Paracelsus (Philippus Theophrastus Bombastus von Hohenheim) (1493-1541), Swiss-German philosopher, physician and botanist, pioneered direct observation instead of
reliance on classical texts. Source: original publication (Natuur- en Geneeskundig Archief voor Nederlandsch-Indie 2: 18. 1845).

**Paradisea** Mazzucato 1811 Asparagaceae- for Count Giovanni Paradisi (1760-1820), Italian senator, poet and mathematician. Source: original publication (Viaggio Botanico all’ Alpi Giulie, p. 27. 1811).

**Parentucellia** Viv. 1824 Orobanchaceae- for Tommaso Parentucelli (1397-1455), Pope Nicholas V. Source: original publication (Flora Libycae Specimen, p. 31. 1824).

**Pariana** Aublet 1775 Poaceae- for the Paris, an Amerindian tribe living in Amazonia. Source: Clifford and Bostock p. 220.

**Parkeria** Hook. 1825 Pteridaceae- for Charles Sandbach Parker (?-1869), Scottish botanist and plant collector in the Lesser Antilles, Guyana and North America. Source: original publication (Exotic Flora 2: 147. 1825).

**Parkia** R. Br. 1826 Fabaceae- for Mungo Park (1771-1806), Scottish physician, naturalist, nature collector and explorer in Sumatra and Central Africa, died during his second exploration of the Niger River. Source: original publication (Narrative of Travels and Discoveries in Northern and Central Africa, Appendix p. 83. 1826).

**Parkinsonia** L. 1753 Fabaceae- for John Parkinson (1567-1650), English pharmacist and botanist, author of *Paradisi in sole paradisus terrestris* (1629) and *Theatrum botanicum*… (1640). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 25. 1703).

**Parlatoria** Boiss. 1842 Brassicaceae- for Filippo Parlatore (1816-1877), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Palermo and Florence (here also director of the botanical garden), founder of the Erbario centrale italiano, author of *Flora panormitana* (1838) and the five-volume *Flora italiana* (1848-1874). Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 17: 72. 1842).
**Parmentiera** DC. 1838 Bignoniaceae- for Antoine Augustin Parmentier (1737-1813), French pharmacist and agronomist, promoted the use of potatoes as human food in France (previously it was fed only to animals). Not explained in original publication. Source: Prodromus systematis naturalis regni vegetabilis 9: 244. 1845.

**Parolinia** Webb 1840 Brassicaceae- for Alberto Parolini (1788-1867), Italian botanist, accompanied the author to Italy, Greece and Asia Minor. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 13: 134. 1840).

**Parrotia** C. A. Mey. 1831 Hamamelidaceae- for Friedrich Parrot (Johann Jacob Friedrich Wilhelm Parrot) (1791-1841), German physician, naturalist and traveler, professor at Dorpat. Not explained with the description (Verzeichniss der Pflanzen des Caspischen Meeres, p. 46. 1831) but Parrot is mentioned on page 223 as the authority for *Cerastium kasbeck*. See also Wittstein p. 659.

**Parrya** R. Br. 1823 Brassicaceae- for William Parry (William Edward Parry) (1780-1855), English naval officer and Arctic explorer, his large herbarium contained specimens of the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Chloris Melvilliana a list of plants collected in Melville Island... p. 11. 1823).

**Parsonsia** P. Browne 1756 Lythraceae- for James Parsons (1705-1770), English physician, antiquary and fossil collector, author of *The microscopical theatre of seeds...* (1745). Source: original publication (The Civil and Natural History of Jamaica in Three Parts, p. 200. 1756). The name is validly credited to Brown (1811), who also dedicated his genus to James Parsons.


**Passovia** H. Karst. 1846 Loranthaceae- for Friedrich Passow, Prussian consul in Puerto Cabello, member of a natural research society in Rostock, friend of the

**Patersonia** R. Br. 1807 Iridaceae- for William Paterson (1755-1810), Scottish military officer, horticulturist, naturalist and plant collector in South Africa, India and Australia, lieutenant governor of New South Wales, author of *A narrative of four journeys into the country of the Hottentots, and Caffraria…* (1789). Source: original publication (Curtis's Botanical Magazine 25-26: text for plate 1041. 1807).


**Patonia** Wight 1838 Annonaceae- for Anna Maria Walker, née Patton (c. 1778-1852), Scottish botanist, botanical illustrator and plant collector in Ceylon. Source: original publication (Illustrations of Indian Botany 1: 18. 1838).


Pauletia Cav. 1790 Fabaceae- for Jean Jacques Paulet (1740-1826), French translator, physician and botanist (mycologist), author of Traité des champignons… (1793) and Flore et faune de Virgile… (1824). Source: original publication (Icones et descriptiones plantarum… 5: 5. 1799).

Paullinia L. 1753 Sapindaceae- for Simon Paulli (1603-1680), Danish physician and botanist, professor at Rostock and Copenhagen, author of Flora Danica… (1648). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737.


Pavia Mill. 1754 Sapindaceae- for Peter Pauw (Petrus Pavius) (1564-1617), Dutch physician and botanist, professor at Leiden, helped with the management of the botanical garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737.

Pavonia Cav. 1786 Malvaceae- for José Antonio Pavón y Jiménez (1754-1844), Spanish pharmacist, botanist and plant collector, participated in the Royal Spanish Botanical Expedition to the Viceroyalty of Peru, coauthor of Flora peruviana, et
chilensis prodromus... (1794). Source: original publication (Monadelphiae Classis Dissertationes Decem., p. 132. 1786).


Payena A. DC. 1844 Sapotaceae- for Anselme Payen (1795-1878), French chemist and professor at the École Centrale in Paris, isolated and named cellulose. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 8: 196. 1844).

Pecheya Scop. 1777 Rubiaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 662) indicates for John Pechey (1655-1716), English physician and writer, author of The compleat herbal of physical plants... (1694); Burkhardt (p. 17) adds as an option John Peachi (Pechey), English physician in Gloucestershire, author of Some observations made upon the root Cassuummuniar... (1693). See also https://en.wikisource.org/wiki/Pechey,_John_(DNB00)


Peddiea Harv. ex Hook. 1840 Thymelaeaceae- for John Peddie (?-1840), English military officer and plant collector in South Africa, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Journal of Botany, being a second series of the Botanical Miscellany 2: 265. 1840).

Pederlea Raf. 1838 Solanaceae- for Pederle, author of the Forrester manual. Source: original publication (Sylva Telluriana p. 54. 1838).
**Pegolettia** Cass. 1825 Asteraceae- for Francesco Balducci Pegolotti (Francesco di Balduccio) (flourished 1310-1347), Italian (Florentine) merchant and traveler to Asia. Source: original publication (Dictionnaire des Sciences Naturelles, ed. 2 38: 232. 1825). See also Wittstein p. 663-664.

**Peixotoa** A. Juss. 1833 Malpighiaceae- for Domingos Ribeiro dos Guimarães Peixoto, Baron of Iguaraçu (1790-1846), Brazilian court physician, professor at the Medical-Surgical Academy of Rio de Janeiro. Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliae Meridionalis (quarto ed.) 3: 59. 1832[1833]).

**Pelletiera** A. St.-Hil. 1822 Primulaceae- for Jacques Martial Pelletier-Sautelet (1778-1870), French physician and botanist, professor at Orleans' Jardin des Plantes and École préparatoire de médecine et de pharmacie. Source: original publication (Mémoires du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle 9: 365. 1822). See also the author's *Leçons de botanique comprenant principalement la morphologie végétale…* p. 772. 1840.


Pentlandia Herb. 1839 Amaryllidaceae- for Joseph Barclay Pentland (1797-1873), Irish-English diplomat, naturalist and plant collector in South America, provided the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register, 25: text for plate 68. 1839).

Pentzia Thunb. 1800 Asteraceae- for Carl Johann (Carolus Johannes) Pentz, Swedish naturalist, entomologist and botanist, defended under the author the dissertation De Diosma (1797). Not explained in original publication. Source: Nova generas Plantarum, p. 188. 1801).

Peraltea Kunth 1824 Fabaceae- for José Peralta, Mexican (New Spain) botanist, gave Humboldt specimens and seeds of rare plants. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 6: 471. 1824).

Pereiria Lindl. 1840 Menispermaceae- for Jonathan Pereira (1804-1853), English pharmacist and physician, professor at London's School of Pharmacy, author of The elements of materia medica and therapeutics (1849). Source: original publication (Flora Medica, a botanical account of all the more important plants used in medicine… p. 371. 1838).

Pereskia Mill. 1754 Cactaceae- for Nicolas Claude Fabri de Peiresec (1580-1637), French lawyer, astronomer, naturalist and traveler, patron of botany. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 35. 1703).


Periandra Mart. ex Benth. 1837 Fabaceae- some sources indicate for Periander, one of the seven sages of Greece; Quattrocchi (3: 2008) indicates for the peripheral arrangement of the stamens. The original description (Commentationes de Leguminosarum Generibus, p. 56-57. 1837) seems to agree with Quattrocchi, as does the explanation of Periandra Cambessèdes 1840.
**Perlebia** DC. 1829 Apiaceae- for Karl Julius Perleb (1794-1845), German physician and botanist, professor at Freiburg and director of the botanical garden, author of *Lehrbuch der Naturgeschichte des Pflanzenreiches* (1826). Source: original publication (Mémoire sur la Famille des Ombellifères, Collection de mémoires 5: 67. 1829). The name is validly credited to Martius (1828), who did not explain it.

**Pernettya** Gaudich. 1825 Ericaceae- for Antoine Joseph Pernetty (1716-1796), French clergyman and librarian, participated in Bougainville’s circumnavigation expedition, author of *Journal historique d’un voyage fait aux Îles Malouines en 1763 et 1764…* (1769). Not explained in original publication. Source: Voyage autour du monde, entrepris par ordre du roi… exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l’Uranie… Botanique p. 454. 1826. The name was used by Scopoli (1777) without explanation.

**Perojoa** Cav. 1797 Ericaceae- for Francisco del Perojo, Spanish pharmacist, toured northern Spain with Luis Née. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 4: 29. 1797).

**Peronia** Redouté 1811 Marantaceae- for François Péron (François Auguste Péron) (1775-1810), French naturalist in Baudin’s expedition to Australia, main author of of *Voyage de découvertes aux terres australes…* (1807-1816). Source: original publication (Les Liliacées, 6: text for plate 342. 1811).


**Perreymondia** Barnéoud 1845 Brassicaceae- for Jean Honoré Perreymond (1794-1843), French botanist and plant collector, author of *Plantes phanérogames qui croissent naturellement aux environs de Fréjus…* (1835). Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 3: 167. 1845).

**Perrottetia** Kunth 1824 Dipentodontaceae- for George Samuel Parroett (1793-1870), Swiss-French gardener, horticulturist, botanist and plant collector, naturalist in Captain Pierre Henri Philibert’s expedition, worked at the Museum
national d'Histoire naturelle, coauthor of *Florae Senegambiae tentamen...* (1830-1833). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 7: 75. 1825[1824].

**Persoonia** Sm. 1798 Proteaceae- for Christiaan Hendrik Persoon (1761-1836), South African-born Dutch physician and botanist (mycologist), author of the four-part *Mycologia europaea...* (1822-1828) and the two-volume *Synopsis plantarum* (1805-1807). Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 4: 216. 1798).

**Pervillaea** Decne. 1844 Apocynaceae- for Auguste Pervillé (?-c.1868), French horticulturist, botanist and plant collector in Madagascar, Réunion and the Seychelles. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 8: 613. 1844).

**Pescatoria** Rchb. f. 1852 Orchidaceae- for Jean Pierre Pescatore (1793-1865), French merchant, banker and orchid enthusiast, had a very large collection of these plants at the Château de La Celle Saint-Cloud (near Paris), supported the publication of Linden’s *Pescatorea: iconographie des orchidées* (1860). Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 10: 667. 1852).


**Pestalozzia** Zoll. & Moritzi 1846 Cucurbitaceae- for Johann Heinrich Pestalozzi (1746-1827), Swiss educator and social reformer. Source: original publication (Systematisches Verzeichniss der von H. Zollinger in den Jahren 1842-1844... p. 32. 1846). See also Burkhardt p. 25.

**Petagna** Raf. 1814 Solanaceae- for Vincenzo Petagna (1734-1810), Italian physician, entomologist and botanist, professor at Naples, director of the Monte Oliveto botanical gardens. Source: original publication (Specchio delle Scienze 1: 157. 1814).

**Peteria** A. Gray 1852 Fabaceae- for Robert Peter (1805-1894), English-American physician, geologist and botanist, professor at Transylvania University and the Kentucky School of Medicine, coauthor of *Catalogue of the native phaenogamous plants and ferns of Kentucky* (1833). Source: original publication (Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge 3(5): 51. 1852).

**Petermannia** Rchb. 1841 Amaranthaceae- for Wilhelm Ludwig Petermann (1806-1855), German botanist, professor at Leipzig and curator of the botanical garden’s herbarium. Source: original publication (Der Deutsche Botaniker. Das Herbarienbuch, p. 153 (footnote). 1841). See also Burkhardt p. P-26. The name is validly credited to Mueller (1860), who dedicated his genus to August Heinrich Petermann (1822-1878), German geographer and cartographer.


**Petitia** J. Gay 1832 Apiaceae- for Felix Petit (flourished 1829), French botanist, first to describe and illustrate the plant. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles (Paris) 26: 219. 1832).

**Petiveria** L. 1753 Petiveriaceae- for James Petiver (c.1660–1718), English entomologist, pharmacist, botanist and nature collector. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 50. 1703).


Peyrousea DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for Jean François de Galaup, Comte de La Pérouse (1741-1788), French naval officer, geographer and explorer, his circumnavigation expedition ended tragically in the South Pacific. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 6: 76. 1837[1838]).

Peyrousia Poir. 1826 Iridaceae- for Philippe Isidore Picot de Lapeyrouse (Baron de Lapeyrouse) (1744-1818), French mines inspector, naturalist, botanist and plant collector, professor at Toulouse, author of *Histoire des plantes des Pyrénées* (1791) and *Figures de la flore des Pyrénées, avec des descriptions*… (1795). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. P-29.


Pfaffia Mart. 1825 Amaranthaceae- for Christian Heinrich Pfaff (1774-1852), German physician, chemist and physicist, professor at Kiel. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 676.
Pfeiffera Salm-Dyck 1845 Cactaceae- for Ludwig Karl Georg Pfeiffer (1805-1877), German physician, malacologist, botanist and nature collector in the West Indies, author of the two-volume *Nomenclator botanicus…* (1873-1874). Not explained with the description (Cacteae in Horto Dyckensi Cultae Anno 1844… p. 40. 1845) but Pfeiffer is listed on page 41 as author of *Lepismium*. See also Stearn p. 237.

Pfeifferia Buchinger 1846 Convolvulaceae- for Ludwig Karl Georg Pfeiffer (1805-1877), German physician, malacologist, botanist and nature collector in the West Indies, author of the two-volume *Nomenclator botanicus…* (1873-1874). Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 5: 88. 1846).

Phania DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Phanios, Greek botanist contemporary with Theophrastus. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 114. 1836).

Pharnaceum L. 1753 Molluginaceae- for Pharnaces II of Pontus (Pharnaces II) (c.97-47 BC), king of Pontus and the Bosporan Kingdom. Not explained in original publication. Source: Thésis p. 356.

Phelipaea L. 1758 Orobanchaceae- for French politicians and administrators Louis Phélypeaux, Marquis of Phélypeaux, Comte de Pontchartrain (1643-1727); and his son Jérôme Phélypeaux, Comte de Pontchartrain (1674-1747), patrons of Tournefort. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Tournefort, who provided the etymology (Institutiones rei herbariae 1(2): 47. 1703).


Philibertia Kunth 1819 Apocynaceae- for J. C. Philibert, French botanist, author of *Introduction à l’étude de la botanique* (vol. 1, 1798). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 3: 196. 1819). It has been suggested that J. C. Philibert is a pseudonym for a Mr. Legendre, ancient councilor of parliament.
**Philippia** Klotzsch 1834 Ericaceae- for Rodolfo Amando (Rudolph Amandus) Philippi (1808-1904), German-Chilean zoologist, botanist and nature collector, professor at the Polytechnic School in Kassel and the University of Santiago (here also director of the National Museum and founder of a botanical garden), author of *Florula atacamensis*… (1860). Source: original publication (Linnaea 9: 354. 1834). See also Quattrocchi 3: 2039.


**Phippsia** (Trin.) R. Br. 1823 Poaceae- for Constantine John Phipps, 2nd Baron Mulgrave (1744-1792), English naval officer and Arctic explorer. Not explained with the description (Chloris Melvilliana a list of plants collected in Melville Island… p. 27. 1823) but Phipps is mentioned several times in the publication concerning plants described in his *A Voyage towards the North Pole*… (1774). See also Quattrocchi 3: 2042.

**Piccia** Neck. 1790 Clusiaceae- for Vittorio Picco (Picus), Italian physician and botanist, named the white truffle *Tuber magnatum*, author of *Melethemata inauguralia* (1788). Source: original publication (Elementa Botanica 2: 436. 1790).

**Picconia** A. DC. 1844 Oleaceae- for Giammaria Picconi (Gian Maria Piccone), Italian gardener, author of *Saggi sull'economia olearia*… (1808-1810). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 8: 288. 1844).


**Picotia** Roem. & Schult. 1819 Boraginaceae- for Philippe Isidore Picot de Lapeyrouse (Baron de Lapeyrouse) (1744-1818), French mines inspector, naturalist, botanist and plant collector, professor at Toulouse, author of *Histoire des plantes des
Pyrénées (1791) and Figures de la flore des Pyrénées, avec des descriptions... (1795). Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 4: x. 1819).

**Picteti**a DC. 1825 Fabaceae- for Marc Auguste Pictet (1752-1825), Swiss physicist and meteorologist, professor at Geneva and director of the Geneva Observatory, cofounder and editor of Bibliothèque Britannique (1796-1815). Not explained in original publication. Source: Mémoires sur la famille des légumineuses, p. 300. 1825.

**Piddingtonia** A. DC. 1839 Campanulaceae- for Henry Piddington (1797-1858), English merchant, meteorologist and naturalist, curator of the geological museum in Calcutta, author of An English index to the plants of India (1832). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 7: 341. 1839).

**Pierardea** Wight 1852 Euphorbiaceae- not explained in the original publication. Probably for Francis Pierard (1763-1841), English judge, civil servant of the East India Company and plant collector. Source: proposed herein. See *Pierardia*.

**Pierardia** Roxb. ex Jack 1825 Phyllanthaceae- for Francis Pierard (1763-1841), English judge, civil servant of the East India Company and plant collector, sent many plants to the author. Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora Indica; or, descriptions of Indian Plants 2: 255. 1832. Birth date calculated from obituary published in The Gentleman’s Magazine p. 105. 1841.

**Piercea** Mill. 1759 Phytolaccaceae- for Hugh Percy (born Hugh Smithson), 1st Duke of Northumberland (1715-1786), English nobleman and patron of the arts, “who is not only a great encourager of botanical studies, but greatly skilled in the science himself.” Original publication not found. Source: The Gardener’s Dictionary... 8th edition 3: unnumbered page. 1768.

**Pierotia** Blume 1850 Ixonanthaceae- for Jacques (Jacob) Pierot (1812-1841), Dutch physician and plant collector in Java, proposed the foundation of the Royal Society for Encouragement of Horticulture, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Museum Botanicum Lugduno-Batavum... 1: 180. 1850).
**Pigafetta** Adans. 1763 Acanthaceae- for Antonio Pigafetta (c.1491-c.1531), Italian scholar and explorer, assistant to Magellan during his circumnavigation voyage and one of the few men to complete it, author of *Relazione del primo viaggio intorno al mondo* (1524). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 3: 2069. The name is validly credited to Beccari (1877), who did not explain it.

**Pilaisaea** Desv. 1814 Plagiotheciaceae- for Jean Marie Bachelot de La Pylaie (Auguste Jean Marie, baron Bachelot de La Pylaie) (1786-1856), French mineralogist, ethnologist botanist (cryptogams) and traveler, author of *Études cryptogamiques, ou Monographies de divers genres de mousses...* (1815). Not explained with the description (Journal de Botanique, Appliquée à l'Agriculture, à la Pharmacie, à la Médecine et aux Arts 4: 75. 1814) but Jean Marie has two articles published in the same issue of the journal. See also Burkhardt p. P-36.


**Pinarda** Vell. 1829 Scrophulariaceae- for Amable Guy Bertrand Pinard (1713-1796), French physician and botanist, director of the Rouen Botanical Garden, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 23. 1825[1829]).

**Pinardia** Neck. 1790 Asteraceae- for Amable Guy Bertrand Pinard (1713-1796), French physician and botanist, director of the Rouen Botanical Garden, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Elementa Botanica 1: 5-6. 1790). The name is validly credited to Cassini (1826), who repeated the etymology.


**Pineda** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Salicaceae- for Antonio Pineda (1753-1792), Guatemala-born Spanish naturalist, participated in Malaspina's expedition (died in the
Philippines). Source: original publication (Florae peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 76. 1794). See also Colmeiro p. 182.

**Pinelia** Lindl. 1853 Orchidaceae- for Charles Pinel (1802-1871), French writer and botanist (orchidist) in Brazil, provided the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Folia Orchidacea, an enumeration of the known species of orchids, vol. 1: unnumbered page, two pages after p. 97. 1853). See also https://www.pinel.org/charles-pinel

**Pinellia** Tenore 1839 Araceae- for Giovanni Vincenzo Pinelli (1535-1601), Italian scholar and botanist, had a very large library and a botanical garden in Naples. Source: original publication (Atti della Reale Accademia delle Scienze, Sezione della Societá Reale Borbonica 4: 67. 1839).

**Pingraea** Cass. 1826 Asteraceae- for Alexandre Guy Pingré (1711-1796), French astronomer, mathematician and geographer, professor at Rouen, studied botany in his later years. Source: original publication (Dictionnaire des Sciences Naturelles, ed. 2 41: 59. 1826).

**Pinillosia** Ossa ex DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Claudio Martínez de Pinillos y Ceballos (1782-1853), Cuban-born Spanish military officer, administrator and economist, patron of science and technology, promoted the improvement of the Havana Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 528. 1836).

**Pinonia** Gaudich. 1824 Cibotiaceae- for Rose de Freycinet, née Rose Marie Pinon (1794-1832), participated with the author in Freycinet's expedition (Louis de Freycinet was her husband). Not explained in original publication. Source: Voyage autour du monde, entrepris par ordre du roi… exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l’Uranie… Botanique p. 369. 1826.

**Pintoa** Gay 1846 Zygophyllaceae- for Francisco Antonio Pinto (Francisco Antonio Pinto y Diaz de la Puente) (1785-1858), Chilean military officer, lawyer and politician, president of Chile. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile, Botanica 1: 480. 1845[1846]).
**Pinzona** Mart. & Zucc. 1832 Dilleniaceae- for Vicente Yáñez Pinzón (c.1462-c. 1514), Spanish navigator and explorer, discoverer of Brazil and the Amazon River (the plant used to describe the genus is from these localities). Source: original publication (Abhandlungen der Mathematisch-Physikalischen Classe der Königlich Bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften 1: 371. 1832). See also Wittstein p. 695.

**Piqueria** Cav. 1795 Asteraceae- for Andrés Piquer (1711-1772), Spanish physician, philosopher and writer, professor at Valencia, translated into Castilian the writings of Hippocrates. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 3: 18. 1794[1795]).

**Pironneava** Gaudich. 1843 Bromeliaceae- not explained in the original publication. One source indicates for Jean Baptiste Adolphe Pironneau (1801-1870), French naval officer, general inspector, director of shipyards and naval construction, member of the honorary legion. A more likely option is Louis-Augustin Pironneau (1806-?), French naval officer, participated with the author in Vaillant’s expedition (Gaudichaud dedicated more than 25 genera to people who accompanied him in Vaillant’s and Freycinet’s expeditions).

**Pisonia** L. 1753 Nyctaginaceae- for Willem Pies (Willem Piso, Guillelmus Piso) (1611-1678), Dutch physician, naturalist and nature collector, coauthor of *Historia naturalis Brasiliae* (1648), lived six years in Brazil, considered one of the founders of tropical medicine. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 7. 1703).

**Pistorinia** DC. 1828 Crassulaceae- for Santiago Pistorini (?-1776), Italian-Spanish physician to King Carlos III. Not explained in original publication. Source: *The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants* - http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1P-S.html

**Pitcheria** Nutt. 1834 Fabaceae- for Zina Pitcher (1797-1872), American politician, physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at the University of Michigan, mayor of Detroit, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Journal of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia 7(1): 95. 1834).

**Pittonia** Mill. 1754 Boraginaceae- for Joseph Pitton de Tournefort (1656-1708), French physician, botanist and traveler to western Europe and eastern Anatolia, professor at the Jardin du Roi and the Collège Royal, author of *Eléments de botanique, ou Méthode pour reconnaître les plantes* (1694), helped define the concept of genus. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 5. 1703).

**Placea** Miers 1841 Amaryllidaceae- for Francis Place (1771-1854), English social reformer. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. P-41.

**Planchonia** Blume 1851 Lecythidaceae- for Jules Émile Planchon (1823-1888), French botanist, professor at Ghent, Nancy and Montpellier (here also director of the botanical garden), coauthor of *Mémoire sur la famille des Guttifères* (1862) and *Les vignes américaines: leur culture, leur résistance au phylloxéra et leur avenir en Europe* (1875). Source: original publication (Flore des Serres et des Jardins de l'Europe 7: 24. 1851).

**Planera** Giseke 1792 Costaceae- for Johann Jacob Planer (1743-1789), German physician and botanist, professor at Erfurt. Source: original publication (Praelectiones in ordines naturales plantarum, p. 225. 1792). The name is validly credited to Gmelin (1791), who did not explain it.

**Plantia** Herb. 1844 Iridaceae- for Joseph Plant, English horticulturist and nurseryman at Cheadle, Staffordshire. Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register, 30: 89. 1844).

**Platonia** Kunth 1829 Poaceae- for Karl Gottlieb Plato (1757-1833), German educator, school director in Leipzig, teacher of the author, author of *Deutschlands Giftpflanzen zum Gebrauch an Schulen* (1831). Not explained in original publication. Source: Révision des Graminées 2: 327 (explanation for plate 76). 1830. See also Burkhardt p. P-42. The name was used by Rafinesque (1808, 1810) without explanation.

**Platonia** Mart. 1832 Clusiaceae- for Plato (c.425-c.348 BC), Greek philosopher. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum quas in Itinere per Brasiliam… 3: 169. 1829[1832]). The name was used by Rafinesque (1808, 1810) without explanation.

**Plaubelia** Brid. 1826 Pottiaceae- for Julius August Plaubel (flourished 1828-1834), German physician and naturalist (mycologist). Source: original publication (Bryologia Universa… 1: 522. 1826). See also *The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants*- [http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1P-S.html](http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1P-S.html)

**Plazia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Asteraceae- for Juan Plaza (c.1525-1603), Spanish physician and botanist, professor at Valencia, correspondent of Carolus Clusius. Source: original publication (Flora peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 104. 1794).

**Pleea** Michx. 1803 Tofieldiaceae- for Auguste Plée (1787-1825), French colonial administrator, botanist and plant collector, worked in Guadeloupe (where he was born), traveled in North America and the West Indies. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 704.


**Plinia** L. 1753 Myrtaceae- for Pliny the Elder (Gaius Plinius Secundus) (c.23-79), Roman military officer, proconsul and naturalist, author of *Naturalis Historia*. Not
explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 5. 1703).

**Ploesslia** Endl. 1839 Burseraceae- for Simon Ploessl (1794-1868), Austrian maker of lenses, microscopes and other optical instruments. Source: original publication (Novarum Stirpium Decas, p. 40. 1839).


**Plottzia** Arn. 1836 Caryophyllaceae- not explained in the original publication. Possibly for Anton Wilhelm Plotz (1708-1784), plant collector in Mexico. Source: proposed herein. See also *A preliminary verified list of plant collectors in Mexico*. Phytologia Memoirs VI, p. 75. 1983.


**Pluchia** Vell. 1829 Styracaceae- for Noël Antoine Pluche (abbé Pluche) (1688-1761), French clergyman and naturalist, professor at Reims, author of *Le spectacle de la nature*… (1754). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 157. 1825[1829]).

**Plukenetia** L. 1753 Euphorbiaceae- for Leonard Plukenet (1642-1706), English physician and botanist, curator of Hampton Court Gardens, author of the four-part *Phytographia* (1691-1692) and *Almagesti botanici mantissa* (1700). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 5. 1703). Spelled *Pluknetia* by Plumier. Linnaeus indicates that the unique structure of this plant's flowers recalls the uniqueness of Plukenet among botanists (Critica Botanica p. 80. 1737).
**Plumeria** L. 1753 Apocynaceae- for Charles Plumier (1646-1704), French botanist and plant collector, traveled with his teacher Tournefort in Europe, collected extensively in the West Indies, author of *Description des plantes de l'Amérique* (1693) and *Nova plantarum americanarum genera* (1703). Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 76. 1737. Linnaeus indicates that this small American tree has brilliant flowers, like Plumier was brilliant among American botanists (Critica Botanica p. 80. 1737).


**Poechia** Opiz 1852 Rutaceae- for Josef (Alois) Poech (1816-1846), Bohemian physician and botanist (bryologist), worked with Opiz, author of *Enumeratio plantarum hucusque cognitarum insulae Cypri* (1842). Source: original publication (Lotos, Zeitschrift für Natur-Wissenschaften 2: 232. 1852). See also Burkhardt p. P-45. The name was used by Endlicher (1848) without explanation.

**Poeppigia** C. Presl 1830 Fabaceae- for Eduard Friedrich Poeppig (1798-1868), German physician, zoologist, botanist and nature collector in the New World, professor at Leipzig and director of the zoological museum and the botanical garden, coauthor of *Nova genera ac species plantarum quas in regno, Chiliensi, Peruviano, ac Terra Amazonica…* (1835-1845). Source: original publication (Symbolae Botanicae sive Descriptiones et Icones Plantarum Novarum… 1: 15. 1830).


**Pohlia** Hedw. 1801 Bryaceae- for Johann Ehrenfried Pohl (1746-1800), German physician and botanist, colleague of the author at Leipzig University. Not explained in original publication. Source: *Descriptio et Adumbratio microscopio-analytica Muscorum Frondosorum* 1: 98. 1787.
**Poinciana** L. 1753 Fabaceae- for Philippe de Longvilliers de Poincy (Poinci) (1583-1660), French nobleman, governor of St. Kitts, patron of botany. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Tournefort, who provided the etymology (Institutiones rei herbariae 1(1): 619. 1703).

**Poinsettia** Graham 1836 Euphorbiaceae- for Joel Roberts Poinsett (1775-1851), French-American politician, diplomat and traveler, patron of science, introduced from Mexico to the United States the popular ornamental that bears his name. Source: original publication (Edinburgh New Philosophical Journal 20(2): 412. 1836).

**Poiretia** Cav. 1797 Ericaceae- for Jean Louis Marie Poiret (1755-1834), French explorer and botanist, professor at the École centrale de l'Aisne, author of the three-volume *Leçons de flore: cours complet de botanique* (1819-1820). Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 4: 24. 1797). The name is validly credited to Ventenat (1807), who also dedicated his genus to Jean Louis Marie Poiret. The name was used by Gmelin (1791) without explanation.

**Poitea** Vent. 1807 Fabaceae- for Pierre Antoine Poiteau (1766-1854), French gardener, botanist, illustrator and traveler, director of the Royal Nurseries at Versailles, head of the new botanical garden in Haiti, author of *Flora Parisiensis secundum systema sexuale deposita et plantarum…* (1808) and *Histoire naturelle des orangers* (1818). Source: original publication (Mémoires de la Classe des Sciences Mathématiques et Physiques de L'Institut National de France 8: 16-17. 1807). See also Wittstein p. 712.

**Poivrea** Comm. ex Thouars 1811 Combretaceae- for Pierre Poivre (1719-1786), French horticulturist, plant collector and traveler, intendant of Réunion and of Mauritius (where the author lived at the time), imported Asian spices to the islands and founded Le jardin de Pamplemousse in Mauritius. Not explained in original publication. Source: Mélanges de Botanique et des Voyages, p. 28. 1811. See also Wittstein p. 712-713.

**Polemannia** K. Bergius 1826 Liliaceae- for Peter Heinrich Polemann (c. 1780-1839), German chemist, pharmacist, naturalist and plant collector in South
Africa. Source: original publication (Linnaea 1: 252. 1826). The name is validly credited to Ecklon and Seyher (1837), who also dedicated their genus to Peter Heinrich Polemann.

**Polemonium** L. 1753 Polemoniaceae- for King Polemon of Pontus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Gledhill p. 309. There were two kings Polemon of Pontius (I and II, father and son) and both lived in the 1st century BC. According to Théis (p. 374) and Quattrocchi (3: 2133) polemonium is an old name for the plant.

**Polichia** Schrank 1781 Lamiaceae- for Johann Adam Pollich (1741-1780), German physician, entomologist and botanist, author of the three-volume *Historia plantarum in Palatinatu Electoralis* (1776-1777). Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. P-49.


**Pollichia** Medik. 1784 Boraginaceae- for Johann Adam Pollich (1741-1780), German physician, entomologist and botanist, author of the three-volume *Historia plantarum in Palatinatu Electoralis* (1776-1777). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 713. The name is validly credited to Aiton (1789), who did not explain it.

**Pollinia** Spreng. 1815 Poaceae- for Ciro Pollini (Cyrus Pollinius) (1782-1833), Italian physician and botanist (cryptogams), professor at Verona and curator of the botanical garden, author of the two-volume *Flora veronensis quam in prodromum florae Italae septentrionalis* (1822). Source: original publication (Plantarum Minus Cognitarum Pugillus 2: 10. 1815).

**Poloa** DC. 1833 Asteraceae- for Marco Polo (1254-1324), Venetian traveler to Asia and China. Source: original publication (Archives de Botanique 2: 515. 1833).
**Pomaria** Cav. 1799 Fabaceae- for Jaime Honorato Pomar (1550-1606), Spanish physician and botanist, physician of King Felipe III, professor at Valencia. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 5: 1. 1799).

**Pombalia** Vand. 1771 Violaceae- for Sebastião José de Carvalho e Melo, 1st Marquis of Pombal (1699-1782), Portuguese scholar and statesman, closely involved with the reconstruction of Lisbon after the earthquake of 1755. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 720.

**Pombea** Mutis ex Caldas 1810 Incertae sedis- for José Ignacio de Pombo (1761-1815), Colombian (New Grenadian) economist, supported the author with instruments and equipment. Source: original publication (Semanario Nueva Reyno Granada 2: 27. 1810).


Ponceletia R. Br. 1810 Ericaceae- for Polycarpe Poncelet (Abbé Poncelet) (1720-1780), French agronomist, author of Histoire naturelle du froment… (1779). Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 554. 1810). The name is validly credited to Thouars (1808), that publication was not found.

Ponista Raf. 1837 Saxifragaceae- for Giovanni Pona (1565-1630), Italian physician and botanist. Source: original publication (Flora Telluriana 2: 65. 1836[1837]). See also Burkhardt p. P-51.


Pontederia L. 1753 Pontederiaceae- for Giulio Pontedera (1688-1757), Italian physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at Padua and prefect of the botanical garden, author of Compendium tabularum botanicarum… (1718). Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 133. 1737.

Pontesia Vell. 1831 Asteraceae- for Antônio Pires da Silva Pontes Leme (1750-1805), Brazilian-born Portuguese naval officer, mathematician and surveyor, member of the Lisbon Academy of Sciences. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis, p. 346. 1825[1829], 1881 edition).


Popowia Endl. 1839 Annonaceae- for Johann Siegmund Popowitsch (Johannes Siegmund Valentin Popowitsch) (1705-1774), Austrian linguist, naturalist and botanist, had a large herbarium, professor at Vienna. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 3: 2149.


Porcelia Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Annonaceae- for Antonio Porcel (flourished 1785-1817), Spanish administrator, secretary of the Consejo de Indias, patron of the authors’ work. Source: original publication (Flora peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 84. 1794). See also *Diccionario de Epónimos*- http://dicci-eponimos.blogspot.com/2009/12/porcel-antonio.html

Porlieria Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Zygophyllaceae- for Antonio Porlier y Sopranis, 1st marquis of Bajamar (1722-1813), Spanish Minister of the Indies, helped print the authors’ work. Source: original publication (Flora peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 55. 1794).

Portaea Ten. 1846 Solanaceae- for Giambattista della Porta (c.1535-1615), Italian physician, scholar, scientist and playwright, author of *De humana physiognomonia libri IIII* (1586). Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. P-52.

Portalesia Meyen 1834 Asteraceae- for Diego Portales (1793-1837), Chilean merchant and statesman, minister of president José Joaquin Prieto. Source: original publication (Reise um die erde ausgeführt auf dem Königlich preussischen seehandlungs… p. 316. 1834).

Portenschlagia Vis. 1850 Apiaceae- for Franz Edler von Portenschlag-Ledermayer (1772-1822), Austrian lawyer, botanist and plant collector in Europe,
author of *Enumeratio plantarum in Dalmatia lectarum* (1824). Source: original publication (Flora Dalmatica 3: 45. 1850). See also Quattrocchi 3: 2152. The name is validly credited to Trattinick (1818), that publication was not found.

**Porteria** Hook. 1851 Caprifoliaceae- for Robert Ker Porter (1777-1842), Scottish artist, traveler and diplomat, British consul in Caracas, sent rare plants and seeds to England. Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum; or Figures, with Brief Descriptive Characters and Remarks of New or Rare Plants 9: text for plate 864. 1851).

**Portesia** Cav. 1789 Meliaceae- for Jean Baptiste René Poupé Desportes (1704-1778), French physician and botanist in Saint Domingue, provided new plants to botanists, author of the three-volume *Histoire des maladies de St. Domingue* (1770). Source: original publication (Monadelphiae Classis Dissertationes Decem, 7: 369. 1789).

**Portlandia** P. Browne 1756 Rubiaceae- for Margaret Bentnick, née Harley, Duchess of Portland (1715-1785), British art and nature collector, had the largest natural history collection in Great Britain (included a museum, botanical garden and zoo). Source: original publication (The Civil and Natural History of Jamaica in Three Parts, p. 164. 1756).

**Pothuava** Gaudich. 1851 Bromeliaceae- for Louis Pierre Alexis Pothuau (1815-1882), French naval officer, politician and diplomat, participated with the author in Vaillant’s expedition. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. P-54. The name was published validly by Koch (1860) without mentioning the etymology.

**Pottia** Ehrh. ex Fürnr. 1829 Pottiaceae- for Johann Friedrich Pott (1738-1805), German physician and botanist, professor at Braunschweig and author of an unpublished flora of the city, correspondent of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Beiträge zur Naturkunde, und den damit verwandten… 1: 175. 1787.

**Pottsia** Hook. & Arn. 1837 Apocynaceae- for John Potts (?-1822), English gardener and plant collector in China and India for the Royal Horticultural
Society. Source: original publication (The Botany of Captain Beechey's Voyage, p. 199. 1841[1837]).


**Pourretia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Bromeliaceae- for Pierre André Pourret (Abate Pourret) (1754-1818), French botanist and plant collector, had a botanical garden in Narbonne and a large herbarium, professor at Barcelona and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 46. 1794).

**Pouzolzia** Gaudich. 1830 Urticaceae- for Pierre Marie Casimir de Pouzolz (1785-1858), French military officer, botanist and plant collector, had a large herbarium, author of *Flore du département du Gard…* (1862). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 724.

**Pozoa** Lag. 1816 Apiaceae- for José Pozo, classmate and favorite companion of the author during his first collecting trips in Valencia, died young. Not explained in original publication. Source: Colmeiro p. 189.


**Preauxia** Sch. Bip. 1844 Asteraceae- for Louis (Jean Marie) Despréaux Saint-Sauveur (1794-1843), French botanist and plant collector (cryptogams), naturalist in the French expedition to the Morea (Peloponnes). Source: original publication (Histoire Naturelle des Îles Canaries 3(2.2): 250. 1844).
Preissia Opiz 1852 Poaceae- for Balthazar Preiss (1765-1850), Austrian physician and botanist, author of *Rhizographia der Pflanzen* (1823). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 3: 2162. The name is validly credited to Corda (1829), that publication was not found.


Preslæa Mart. 1827 Boraginaceae- for Jan Svatopluk Presl (1791-1849), Czech physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Prague, coauthor of *Flora Čechica…* (1819) and *O Prirosenosti Rostlin…* (1820); and for his brother Karl Boriwog (Borijov) Presl (1794-1852), physician and botanist, professor at Prague, author of the two-tome *Reliquiae Haenkeanae…* (1830-1835) and *Tentamen Pteridographiae…* (1836). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum quas in Itinerere per Brasiliam… 2: 76. 1827).

Preslia Opiz 1824 Lamiaceae- for Jan Svatopluk Presl (1791-1849), Czech physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Prague, coauthor of *Flora Čechica…* (1819) and *O Prirosenosti Rostlin…* (1820); and for his brother Karl Boriwog (Borijov) Presl (1794-1852), physician and botanist, professor at Prague, author of the two-tome *Reliquiae Haenkeanae…* (1830-1835) and *Tentamen Pteridographiae…* (1836). Source: original publication (Flora 7: 323. 1824).

Prestonia R. Br. 1810 Apocynaceae- for Charles Preston (1660-1711), Scottish physician and botanist. Source: original publication (On the Asclepiadeae, p. 59. 1810). The name was used by Scopoli (1777) without explanation.

Pretrea J. Gay 1824 Pedaliaceae- for Jean Gabriel Prêtre (1768-1849), Swiss-French nature illustrator, worked for Empress Josephine at the Château de Malmaison, for the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle and privately for many researchers. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. P-57.

Prevostea Choisy 1825 Convolvulaceae- for Isaac Bénédict Prévost (1755-1819), French-Swiss naturalist, worked with fungi pathogenic to wheat, professor at
Montauban; for Pierre Prévost (1751-1839), French-Swiss philosopher and physicist, professor at Berlin and Geneva; and for Jean Louis Prévost (1790-1850), Swiss physician and physiologist. The last has been confused with Jean Louis Prévost (1760-1810), botanical painter, and should not be confused with Jean Louis Prévost (1838-1927), Swiss neurologist and physiologist. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles (Paris) 4: 497. 1825).

**Priestleya** DC. 1825 Fabaceae- for Joseph Priestley (1733-1804), English philosopher, physicist and chemist, discovered oxygen production by plants exposed to sunlight. Not explained in original publication. Source: Mémoires sur la famille des légumineuses, p.191. 1825.

**Prieurea** DC. 1828 Onagraceae- for François Mathias René Leprieur (Le Prieur) (1799-1870), French pharmacist, naturalist and nature collector in Senegambia, French Guiana and Martinique, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 3: 58. 1828).

**Pringlea** W. Anderson ex Hook. f. 1845 Brassicaceae- for John Pringle, 1st Baronet (1707-1782), Scottish physician and professor at Edinburgh, author of *Observations on the diseases of the army in camp and garrison* (1752). Source: original publication (The Botany of the Antarctic Voyage of H. M. Discovery Ships Erebus and Terror… 1: 240. 1844 [1845]).


**Printzia** Cass. 1825 Asteraceae- for Jacob Printz (1740-1779), Swedish botanist, defended under Linnaeus the dissertation *Plantae rareiores Africanae* (1760). Source: original publication (Dictionnaire des Sciences Naturelles, ed. 2 37: 488. 1825).

**Prisciana** Raf. 1838 Brassicaceae- for Priscian, medical writer on the Cleomes. Source: original publication (Sylva Telluriana, p. 114. 1838). This is possibly
Theodosus Priscianus, 4th century physician in Constantinople, author of *Rerum Medicarum Libri Quatuor*.

**Pritzelia** Walp. 1843 Araliaceae- for Georg August Pritzel (1815-1874), German physician, botanist, botanical bibliographer and traveler, custodian of the Royal Library in Berlin, defended the dissertation *Anemonarum revisio*, author of *Iconum botanicarum index locupletissimus* (1855). Source: original publication (*Repertorium Botanices Systematicae* (Walpers) 2: 248 (1843)).


**Prolongoa** Boiss. 1839 Asteraceae- for Pablo Prolongo García (1806-1885), Spanish pharmacist and plant collector, founder of the Colegio Oficial de Farmacéuticos de Málaga, gave several new plant species to the author. Source: original publication (*Voyage botanique dans le midi de l'Espagne* 2: 321. 1839).

**Promenaea** Lindl. 1843 Orchidaceae- for Promena (Promenaea), Greek oracle priestess at the temple of Dodona. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. 61. See also *Lampiere’s Classical Dictionary; containing a full account of all the proper names mentioned in ancient authors…* p. 566. 1844.

**Pronaya** Hügel 1837 Pittosporaceae- for Sigismund Freiherr von Prónay (1780-1848), Austrian-Hungarian horticulturist and botanist, had a very large garden in Hetzendorf (Prónaygarten) which was accessible to students of the University of Vienna. Source: original publication (*Botanisches Archiv der Gartenbaugesellschaft des Osterreichischen Kaiserstaates* 2: text for plate 6. 1837).

**Prostea** Cambess. 1829 Sapindaceae- for Théodose Cyriaque Prost (1779-1848), French botanist (bryologist) and plant collector, author of *Liste des mousses, hépatiques et lichens observés dans le département de la Lozère…* (1828). Source: original publication (*Mémoires du Muéum d’histoire naturelle* 18: 10. 1829).

**Provenzalia** Adans. 1763 Araceae- not explained in the original publication. Possibly for Jérôme Provenzali, 16th century Italian physician to Pope Clement VIII. Source: proposed herein. See also *Dictionnaire historique de la médecine ancienne et moderne, ou Mémoires disposés en ordre alphabétique…* 3: 639. 1778.

**Psammisia** Klotzsch 1851 Ericaceae- for Psammis, King of Egypt from 600 to 595 BC. Source: original publication (Linnaea 24: 42. 1851).

**Puccinellia** Parl. 1848 Poaceae- for Benedetto Luigi Puccinelli (1808-1850), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Lucca and director of the botanical garden, author of *Descrizione dei funghi indigeni dell'agro lucchese* (1833) and *Synopsis plantarum in agro Lucensi sponte nascentium* (1841). Source: original publication (Flora italiana, ossia descrizione delle piante ... 1: 367. 1848).

**Pueraria** DC. 1825 Fabaceae- for Marc Nicolas Puerari (1766-1845), Swiss botanist, professor at Copenhagen, left his herbarium to the author. Not explained in original publication. Source: Mémoires sur la famille des légumineuses, p. 252. 1825.

**Pultenaea** Sm. 1794 Fabaceae- for Richard Pulteney (1730-1801), English physician and botanist, author of *A general view of the writings of Linnaeus* (1781). Source: original publication (A Specimen of the Botany of New Holland 1: 36. 1794).

**Purdiaea** Planch. 1846 Clethraceae- for William Purdie (1817-1857), Scottish gardener, botanist and plant collector in South America and the West Indies, superintendent of the botanical garden in Trinidad, collected the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (London Journal of Botany 5: 251. 1846).

**Purkinjia** C. Presl 1834 Primulaceae- for Johannes Evangelista Purkinje (Jan Evangelista Purkyně) (1787-1869), Czech physician, anatomist and physiologist,
professor at Prague and Breslau. Source: original publication (Symbolae Botanicae, sive, Descriptiones et icones plantarum novarum aut minus cognitarum 2: 17. 1834).

**Purshia** DC. ex Poir. 1816 Rosaceae- for Frederick Traugott Pursch (1774-1820), German-American gardener, botanist, traveler and plant collector, author of the multi-volume *Flora americae septentrionalis*… (1813-1814). Source: original publication (Encyclopédie Méthodique, Botanique, Supplément 4: 623. 1816). See also Wittstein p. 741.

**Puschkinia** Adams 1805 Asparagaceae- for Apollo Mussin-Pushkin (Count Apollos Apollosovich Musin-Pushkin) (1760-1805), Russian chemist, mineralogist and plant collector, led a scientific-botanical expedition to the Caucasus. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 741.


**Pylaisia** Schimp. 1851 Hypnaceae- for Jean Marie Bachelot de La Pylaie (Auguste Jean Marie, baron Bachelot de La Pylaic) (1786-1856), French mineralogist, ethnologist and botanist (cryptogams), author of *Études cryptogamiques, ou Monographies de divers genres de mousses*… (1815). Source: original publication (Bryologia Europaea 5: p. 3 of *Pylaisaea*).

**Pyrarda** Cass. 1826 Asteraceae- for François Pyrard de Laval (c.1578-c.1623), French navigator and explorer, captive five years in the Maldives, described his experiences in *Discours du voyage des François aux Indes Orientales, ensemble des divers
accidents, adventures et dangers… (1611). Source: original publication (Dictionnaire des Sciences Naturelles, ed. 2 41: 122. 1826.

**Pythagorea** Lour. 1790 Flacouriaceae- for Pythagoras, a botanist whose work was praised by Pliny and Theophrastus. Source: original publication (Flora Cochinchinensis 1: 244. 1790). At the time of Pythagoras it was not rare for lesser-known workers to publish under the name of famous ones; Hardy and Totelin (*Ancient Botany*, p.57. 2016) state that the works of Pythagoras on plants have sometimes been ascribed to the Hellenistic physician Clemporous.
Heinrich Gottlieb Ludwig Reichenbach was born in Leipzig, Germany in 1793 and died in Dresden in 1879. He was son of Heinrich Gustav Reichenbach, author of the first Greek-German dictionary, and father of famous orchidologist Heinrich Gustav Reichenbach (1823-1889). In 1820, Heinrich Gottlieb became professor at the University of Dresden and director of Dresden's natural history museum, positions he held more than four decades. He also founded the city's botanical garden and co-founded its zoological garden. While directing the natural history museum he came upon the idea of displaying invertebrates as hand-made glass replicas. Two of his most important publications are the ten-volume Iconographia Botanica seu Plantae criticae (1823-1832) and Handbuch der speciellen Ornithologie (1851). Sprengel dedicated to him the genus Reichenbachia, which houses a single species native to Bolivia.

**Quadria** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Proteaceae- for Antonio de la Quadra y del Llano (1721-1783), Spanish politician and administrator, director of the Real Sociedad Económica Matritense de Amigos del País, by his initiative similar societies were founded in other Spanish cities. Source: original publication (Florae peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 16. 1794). See also Burkhardt p. Q-1.

**Quartinia** A. Rich. 1840 Fabaceae- for Léon Richard Quartin-Dillon (1814-1841), French physician, botanist and plant collector, pupil of the author, died during Lefebvre’s expedition to Abyssinia. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 14: 259. 1840).
**Quassia** L. 1762 Simaroubaceae- for Graman or Gramman (meaning great man) Quacy (Quassi) (c.1690-c.1780), Guinea-born former slave, herbalist and healer in Surinam, discovered the medicinal properties of the roots of *Q. amara*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 389. See also *Narrative, of a five years' expedition, against the revolted negroes of Surinam...* 2: 359-161. 1813.

**Quekettia** Lindl. 1839 Orchidaceae- for Edwin John Quckett (1808-1847), English surgeon, microscopist, histologist and botanist, lectured at London University College Hospital, author of *Observations on the anatomical and physiological nature of the ergot of rye and some other grasses* (1838). Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 25: 3. 1839).

**Queltia** Salisb. 1812 Amaryllidaceae- for Nicholas Le Quelt (late 16th and early 17th centuries), French herbalist and plant collector in the Pyrenees, discovered the plant. Not explained in original publication. Source: Transactions of the Horticultural Society of London 1: 352. 1820[1812]. See also Encyclopaedia Londinensis 16: 578. 1819.

**Queria** L. 1753 Caryophyllaceae- for José Quer y Martínez (1695-1764), Spanish military surgeon, botanist and plant collector, first botany professor of the recently founded Royal Madrid Botanical Garden, author of the first four volumes of *Flora española ó Historia de las plantas que se crían en España*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 392.

**Quesnelia** Gaudich. 1842 Bromeliaceae- not explained in the original publication. Quattrocchi (3: 2244) suggests for M. E. Quesnel, French horticulturist, botanist and plant collector in French Guiana. Burkhardt (p. Q-3) adds as an option François Alexandre Quesné (1742-1820), French botanist in Rouen, translated Linnaeus' *Philosophia botanica* into French.

**Quilesia** Blanco 1837 Dichapetalaceae- for Antonio Quiles, Spanish priest in the Philippines, brought the plant to the author’s attention. Source: original publication (Flora de Filipinas, p. 176. 1837).

**Quinchamalium** Molina 1782 Schoepfiaceae- for a vernacular name for the plant, derived from Quinchamali, mapuche herbalist cacique who discovered its
medicinal virtues. Source: original publication (Saggio sulla Storia Naturale del Chili, p.151. 1782). See also http://www.chlorischile.cl/gunckelnombres/gunckel1.htm


**Quintinia** A. DC. 1830 Paracryphiaceae- for Jean Baptiste de La Quintinie (1626-1688), French lawyer, agronomist and horticulturist, created at Versailles the *Potager du roi* (a garden to produce vegetables for the court of Louis IV), author of *Instruction pour les jardins fruitiers et potagers* (1690). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 5. 1830).

**Quirosia** Blanco 1845 Fabaceae- for Pedro Fernández de Quirós (Pedro Fernandes de Queirós) (1565-1614), Portuguese navigator working for Spain, participated with Spanish navigator Alvaro de Medaña de Neira in an expedition to the Solomon Islands, led another expedition to search for Terra Australis. Source: original publication (Flora de Filipinas, p. 398. 1845).

**Quoya** Gaudich. 1829 Lamiaceae- for Jean René Constant Quoy (1790-1869), French surgeon, naturalist and zoologist, participated with the author in Freycinet’s expedition. Source: original publication (Voyage autour du Monde… Exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l’Uranie… p. 454. 1829).
Constantine Samuel Rafinesque Schmaltz was born near Constantinople, Turkey in 1783 and died in Philadelphia in 1840. He did not receive a formal education yet knew several languages, read widely and was knowledgeable in many fields. He visited the United States in 1802, stayed three years and moved to Sicily, dedicating much time to the island’s natural history. During his return to the U.S.A. in 1815 the ship wrecked and he lost all his books and plants. He quickly began new collections. In Kentucky he was professor at Transylvania University. Rafinesque was born to publish and did so extensively, but inconsistency, lack of attention to detail and an eccentric, sometimes confrontational personality, lead to much of this work being ignored. He dedicated three plant genera to himself, but the only Rafinesquia considered valid was dedicated to him by Nuttall; it houses two species of dandelions native to the western United States and northern Mexico.


Rabenhorstia Rchb. 1841 Bruniaceae- for Gottlob Ludwig Rabenhorst (1806-1881), German pharmacist, botanist (cryptogams) and plant collector. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 749.

Raddia Bertol. 1819 Poaceae- for Giuseppe Raddi (1770-1829), Italian (Florentine) herpetologist, botanist (cryptogams) and nature collector, author of the
two-volume *Crittogame Brasiliane* (1822) and *Plantarum Brasiliensium*… (1825). Source: original publication (Opuscoli Scientifici, 3: 411. 1819).

**Raddisia** Leandro 1821 Celastraceae- for Giuseppe Raddi (1770-1829), Italian (Florentine) herpetologist, botanist (cryptogams) and nature collector, author of the two-volume *Crittogame Brasiliane* (1822) and *Plantarum Brasiliensium*… (1825). Source: original publication (Denkschriften der Königlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu München 7: 237. 1821).

**Radermachia** Thunb. 1776 Moraceae- for Jacob Cornelis Matthieu Radermacher (1741-1783), Dutch lawyer, naturalist, botanist and plant collector, worked in Batavia, author of the two-volume *Naamlijst der planten die gevonden worden op het eiland Java*… (1780-1781), friend and patron of the author. Source: original publication (Kongl[iga]. V etenskaps Academiens Handlingar 37: 252. 1776).

**Radia** A. Rich. 1822 Velloziaceae- for Giuseppe Raddi (1770-1829), Italian (Florentine) herpetologist, botanist (cryptogams) and nature collector, author of the two-volume *Crittogame Brasiliane* (1822) and *Plantarum Brasiliensium*… (1825). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. R-3.

**Radiana** Raf. 1814 Aizoaceae- for Giuseppe Raddi (1770-1829), Italian (Florentine) herpetologist, botanist (cryptogams) and nature collector, author of the two-volume *Crittogame Brasiliane* (1822) and *Plantarum Brasiliensium*… (1825). Source: original publication (Specchio delle Scienze 1: 88. 1814).


**Radojitskya** Turcz. 1852 Thymelaeaceae- for Radojitsky, botany enthusiast and plant illustrator. Source: original publication (Bulletin de la Société Impériale des Naturalistes de Moscou 25(3-4): 177. 1852).

**Raffenaldia** Godr. 1853 Brassicaceae- for Alire Raffeneau Delile (1778-1850), French physician, diplomat, botanist and plant collector, professor at Montpelier and director of the botanical garden, collected in the United States and in Egypt
during Napoleon’s campaign. Source: original publication (Florula Juvenalis seu Enumeratio et Descriptio Plantarum… p. 5. 1853.


**Rafinesquia** Raf. 1837 Fabaceae- for Constantine Samuel Rafinesque Schmaltz (1783-1840), French-American scholar, naturalist, botanist and plant collector, professor at Transylvania University (Lexington, Kentucky), author of many publications including *Sylva Telluriana* (1838) and the four-part *New flora and botany of North America* (1838-1838). Source: original publication (Flora Telluriana, p. 96. 1837). This is one of three genera named by the author for himself. The name is validly credited to Nuttall (1841), who dedicated his genus to Rafinesque.


**Railliardia** Gaudich. 1830 Asteraceae- for Laurent Railliard (1792-?), French naval officer, participated with the author in Freycinet's expedition. Source: original publication (Voyage autour du monde, entrepris par ordre du roi,… exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l'Uranie… Botanique 4: 469. 1829).

**Raineria** De Not. 1838 Splachnaceae- for Moriz (Moritz) Rainer von und zu Haarbach (Mauritio de Rainer) (1793-1847), Austrian banker, botanist and plant collector in Europe. Source: original publication (Syllabus Muscorum in Italia, p. 275. 1838).


**Ramspekia** Scop. 1777 Rubiaceae- for Jacob Christoph Ramspeck (1722-1797), Swiss physician and botanist, professor at Basel. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 751.


**Randia** L. 1753 Rubiaceae- for Isaac Rand (1674-1743), English gardener, pharmacist and botanist, prefect of the Chelsea Physic Garden, author of *Horti*
medici Chelseiani index compendiarius (1739), acquaintance of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737.

Raoulia Hook. f. ex Raoul. 1846 Asteraceae- for Étienne Raoul (Étienne Fiacre Louis Raoul) (1815-1852), French naval surgeon, botanist and traveler in Senegal and New Zealand, worked at the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, professor at Brest. Not explained with the description (Choix de Plantes de la Nouvelle-Zélande recuilles et décrites par M. E. Raoul, p. 20. 1846) but note Raoul’s name in the title of the publication.

Rapinia Lour. 1790 Sphenocleaceae- for René Rapin (1621-1687), French poet, philologist and horticulturist, author of Hortorum libri IV et Cultura hortensis (1665). Source: original publication (Flora Cochinchinensis 1: 127. 1790).


Rathkea Schumach. 1827 Fabaceae- for Jens Rathke (1769-1855), Norwegian naturalist and traveler, professor at Copenhagen and Oslo (here also director of the botanical garden), author of Beiträge zur fauna Norwegens (1843). Source: original publication (Beskrivelse af Guineeciske planter… p. 356. 1827).

Ratzeburgia Kunth 1831 Poaceae- for Julius Theodor Christian Ratzeburg (1801-1871), German physician, entomologist and forester, professor at Eberswalde (where he established a forestry botanical garden). Source: original publication (Révision des Graminées 2: 488. 1831).

Rauia Nees & Mart. 1823 Rutaceae- for Ambrosius Rau (1784-1830), German mineralogist, botanist and plant collector, professor at Würzburg, author of Enumeratio rosarum circa Wirceburgum… (1816). Source: original publication (Nova


**Rauvolfia** L. 1753 Apocynaceae- for Leonhard Rauwolf (Leonhart Rauwolff, Rauvolfius) (1535-1596), German physician, botanist and plant collector in Europe, the Middle East and Mesopotamia. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 25. 1703).

**Ravenia** Vell. 1829 Rutaceae- for Jean François Ravin, French physician, botanist and plant collector in the Mediterranean and Brazil. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 21. 1825[1829]).

**Ravnia** Oerst. 1852 Rubiaceae- for Peter Ravn (1783-1839), Norwegian surgeon, lived 20 years in St. Thomas, collected plants in the Virgin Islands and Vieques. Source: original publication (Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening i Kjøbenhavn 1852(2–4): 49. 1853[1852]).


**Razoumofskya** Hoffm. 1808 Santalaceae- for Aleksey Kirillovich Razumovsky (1748-1822), Russian nobleman and minister, had a very large garden near Moscow whose plants are the object of the publication. Source: original publication (Hortus mosquensis, p. 3. 1808). See also Discovering the Moscow Countryside p. 172-173. 2001.

**Razumovia** Spreng. 1807 Orobanchaceae- for Aleksey Kirillovich Razumovsky (1748-1822), Russian nobleman and minister, had a very large garden near
Moscow. Source: original publication (Mantissa Prima Florae Halensis, p. 45. 1807).

**Rea** Bertero ex Decne. 1833 Asteraceae- for Giovanni Francesco Re (1773-1833), Italian physician and botanist, professor at the veterinary school in Turin, author of *Flora segusiensis*… (1805) and *Flora torinense* (1825-1827). Source: original publication (Archives de Botanique 1: 509. 1833).

**Reana** Brign. 1849 Poaceae- for Filippo (Filppo) Re (1763-1817), Italian agronomist and botanist, professor at Bologna and Modena, author of *Saggio sopra la storia dell’agricoltura reggiana*… (1809). Not explained in original publication. Source: Elementi di Economia Campestre ed. 4, p. 3-7.1850. See also Burkhardt p. R-12.


**Reboulea** Kunth 1830 Poaceae- for Eugène de Reboul (1781-1851), French botanist and plant collector, lived in Florence, author of *Über die um Florenz wild wachsenden Tulpen* (1822). Source: original publication (Révision des Graminées 2: 341 (text for plate 84). 1830).


**Recchia** Sessé & Moc. ex DC. 1817 Surianaceae- for Nardo Antonio Recchi (?-1595), Italian physician, appointed by the king of Spain to compile for publication the writings produced during Francisco Hernandez’s expedition to New Spain (1570-1577). Source: original publication (Regni Vegetabilis Systema Naturale 1: 411. 1818[1817]).
**Receveura** Vell. 1829 Clusiaceae- for Louis Receveur (Claude François Joseph Louis Receveur) (1757-1788), French astronomer and naturalist in the La Pérouse expedition, injured in the Samoan Islands, died in Botany Bay (Australia). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 237. 1825[1829]).


**Redia** Casar. 1843 Euphorbiaceae- for Francesco Redi (1626-1697), Italian physician, poet and pioneer experimental biologist. Source: original publication (Novarum Stirpium Brasiliensium Decades, p. 52. 1843).

**Redowskia** Cham. & Schltdl. 1826 Brassicaceae- for Ivan Redowski (1774-1807), Lithuanian physician, botanist and plant collector, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Linnaea 1: 32. 1826).

**Redutea** Vent. 1800 Malvaceae- for Pierre Joseph Redouté (1759-1840), Belgian-French botanist and painter, worked for Empress Josephine, the Museum national d’Histoire naturelle and the Institut national (Institut de France), illustrated plants for many botanists, known as the Raphael of flowers. Source: original publication (Description des Plantes Nouvelles… Jardin de J. M. Cels, text for plate 11 (footnote). 1800). Spelled also Redoutea.

**Reevesia** Lindl. 1827 Malvaceae- for John Reeves (1774-1856), English merchant, naturalist, illustrator and plant collector in China, lived almost two decades in Macao, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (The Quarterly Journal of Science, Literature, and the Arts, July to December 1827, p. 112. 1827).

**Regelia** Schauer 1843 Myrtaceae- for Eduard August von Regel (1815-1892), German-Russian gardener, horticulturist and botanist, director of the Old Botanical Garden in Zurich and the St. Petersburg Russian Imperial Botanical
Garden, coauthor of *Flora Bonnensis* (1841), editor of the journal *Gartenflora*. Source: original publication (Linnaea 17: 243. 1843).


**Reichardia** Roth 1787 Asteraceae- for Johann Jacob Reichard (1743-1782), German physician and botanist, established a medical garden at the Senckenberg Foundation (Frankfurt am Main), author of *Enumeratio stirpi horti botanici senckenbergiani* (1782), editor of Linnaeus’ *Systema Plantarum* (1779). Source: original publication (Botanische Abhandlungen und Beobachtungen, p. 36. 1787).

**Reichelia** Schreb. 1789 Hydroleaceae- for Georg Christian Reichel (c.1725-1771), German physician and botanist, professor at Leipzig when the author taught there, physician to Johann Wolfgang von Goethe. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. R-17 and personal communication.


**Reichertia** H. Karst. 1848 Gentianaceae- for Karl Bogislaus Reichert (1811-1883), German anatomist, embryologist and physiologist, professor at Dorpat, Breslau and Berlin. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 6: 397. 1848).

Reifferscheidia C. Presl 1835 Dilleniaceae- for Joseph zu Salm-Reifferscheidt-Dyck (1773-1861), German nobleman, horticulturist (mainly succulents) and botanist, author of *Hortus Dyckensis*… (1834) and the four-part *Monographia generum Aloes et Mesembryanthemi* (1836). Source: original publication (Reliquiae Haenkeanae 2(2): 74. 1835).


Reineria Moench 1802 Fabaceae- for Joseph Reiner (1766-1797), Austrian botanist, coauthor of *Botanische Reisen nach einigen Oberkärntnischen und benachbarten Alpen…* (1791). Source: original publication (Supplementum ad Methodum Plantas a staminum situ describendi, p. 44. 1802).

Reinhardtia Liebm. 1849 Arecaceae- for Johannes Theodor Reinhardt (1816-1882), Danish zoologist (herpetologist) and nature collector, professor at Copenhagen and director of the university's natural history museum when the author was botany professor at the same university. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. R-18.


Reissekia Endl. 1840 Rhamnaceae- for Siegfried Reisseck (1819-1871), Austrian naturalist and botanist, curator of the Royal Botanical Collection in Vienna,


**Remaclea** C. Morren 1853 Iridaceae- for Remacle (Remaclus) Fuchs (c. 1510-1586), Belgian physician and botanist, author of works on botany, pharmacy, medicine and history of medicine. Source: original publication (La Belgique Horticole, 3: 2. 1853).


**Remijia** DC. 1829 Rubiaceae- for Remijo, Brazilian surgeon who used the plant (which became known as *Quininas de Remijo*). Source: original publication (Bibliotheque Universelle des Sciences, Belle-Lettres, et Arts,… Sciences et Arts 41: 155. 1829).


**Renealmia** L. 1753 Bromeliaceae- for Paul Reneaulme (Paulus Renealmus) (1560-1624), French physician, botanist and plant collector, author of *Specimen historiae plantarum* (1611). Not explained in original publication. The name was
proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 37. 1703); it is validly credited to Linnaeus f. (1782), who also dedicated his genus to Paul Reneaulme.

**Renggeria** Meisn. 1837 Clusiaceae- for Johann Rudolf Rengger (1795-1832), Swiss pharmacist and naturalist, lived in Paraguay, author of *Naturgeschichte der Säugethiere von Paraguay* (1830). Not explained in original publication. Source: Plantarum vascularium genera secundum ordines... 2: 31. 1837.

**Rengifa** Poepp. 1840 Clusiaceae- for Manuel de Castillo Rengifo, Peruvian missionary from Moyobamba, worked with the Yurimagua Indians. Source: original publication (Nova Genera ac Species Plantarum 3: 12. 1845[1840]).

**Rennellia** Korth. 1851 Rubiaceae- for James Rennell (1742-1830), English naval officer, surveyor, geographer and cartographer. Source: original publication (Nederlandsch Kruidkundig Archief..., p. 256-257. 1851). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2284.


**Restrepi**a Kunth 1816 Orchidaceae- for José Manuel Restrepo Vélez (1781-1863), Colombian (New Grenada) politician, historian and naturalist, sent plants to his teacher José Celestino Mutis. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (cuarto ed.) 1: 366-367. 1815[1816]).

**Rettbergia** Raddi 1823 Poaceae- for Elmann Rettberg, German enthusiast and patron of botany. Source: original publication (Agrostografia Brasiliensis, p. 17. 1823).

**Retzia** Thunb. 1776 Stilbaceae- for Anders Jahan Retzius (1742-1821), Swedish chemist, entomologist, pharmacist and botanist, professor at Lund, author of Floraes Scandinaiviae prodromus… (1795) and the six-part Observationes botanicae (1778-1791). Original publication not found. Source: Thésis p. 396.

**Reussia** Dennst. 1818 Rubiaceae- for Christian Friedrich Reuss (1745-1813), Danish-German physician and botanist, professor at Tübingen, author of Compendium botanices… (1774) and Dictionarium botanicum oder botanisches, deutsches und lateinisches Handwörterbuch… (1781). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 757. The name is validly credited to Endlicher (1836), who did not explain it.

**Reussia** Endl. 1836 Pontederiaceae- not explained in the original publication. Burkhardt p. R-22 suggests for Franz Ambrosius Reuss (1761-1830), Bohemian physician, geologist and mineralogist; or for Gustav Reuss (1818-1861), Slovakian physician and botanist; or for Christian Friedrich Reuss (1745-1813), Danish-German physician and botanist, professor at Tübingen, author of Compendium botanices… (1774) and Dictionarium botanicum oder botanisches, deutsches und lateinisches Handwörterbuch… (1781). The name was used by Dennstedt (1818) without explanation.

**Reutera** Boiss. 1838 Apiaceae- for George François Reuter (1805-1872), French-Swiss botanist and plant collector (frequently with the author), curator of de Candolle’s herbarium, author of Catalogue détaillé des plantes vasculaires qui croissent naturellement aux environs de Genève (1832) and Essai sur la végétation de la Nouvelle Castille (1843). Source: original publication (Elenchus Plantarum Novarum, p. 46. 1838).
Reyesia Gay 1849 Solanaceae- for Antonio García Reyes (1817-1855), Chilean lawyer and politician, professor at the Instituto Nacional. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile, Botánica 4(4): 419 1849).

Reymondia H. Karst. 1848 Orchidaceae- for Emil du Bois-Reymond (1818-1896), German physician and physiologist, professor at Berlin, credited with discovering the nerve action potential. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 6: 398. 1848).


Rhazya Decne. 1835 Apocynaceae- for Muhammad ibn Zakariya al-Razi (Rhazes, Rasis) (c.850-c.925), Arab physician, translated the writings of Galen, author of the nine-volume medical encyclopedia known as The Virtuous Life. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 4: 80. 1835).

Rheedia L. 1753 Clusiaceae- for Hendrik van Rheede (Heinrich Adrian van Rheede tot Draakestein) (1636-1691), Dutch colonial administrator and botanist, governor of Dutch Malabar, proposer and director of the 12-volume Hortus Malabaricus (1678-1693). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737. Rheedia is a Linnean substitute for Plumier’s Vanrheedia (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 45. 1703), Plumier originally provided the etymology.

Rhynea DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for Willem ten Rhyne (Rhijne) (1647-1700), Dutch physician, botanist and plant collector in Indonesia, contributed to Hortus
Malabaricus, provided an early description of Japanese medical practices. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 6: 154. 1837[1838]). The name was used by Scopoli (1777) without explanation.

**Riccardia** Gray 1821 Aneuraceae- for Riccardi is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (A Natural Arrangement of British Plants 1: 683. 1821). The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants (http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/IP-S.html) indicates for one or more members of the Riccardi family, which included Ottavio (Octavius) Riccardi, Francesco Riccardi (1648-1718), Cassandra Capponi Riccardi, Cosimo Riccardi (1671-1751) and Vincenzio Riccardi (1704-1752).

**Riccia** L. 1753 Ricciaceae- for Pietro Francesco Ricci (1690-1751), Italian (Florentinian) senator, member of the Florence Botanical Society, patron of Pier Antonio Micheli. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 107. 1729).

**Richaeia** Thouars 1806 Rhizophoraceae- for Claude Riche (Claude Antoine Gaspard Riche) (1762-1797), French physician, naturalist and nature collector, participated in Entrecasteaux’s expedition. Source: original publication (Genera Nova Madagascariensia, p. 25. 1806). See also Burkhardt p. R-25.

**Richardia** L. 1753 Rubiaceae- for Richard Richardson (1663-1741), English antiquary, physician and botanist, had a large garden at North Bierley, Yorkshire. Not explained in original publication. Source: Philosophia Botanica p. 173. 1751. See also Théis p. 403.

**Richardia** Kunth 1818 Araceae- for Louis Claude Marie Richard (1754-1821), French gardener, botanist and plant collector in the Antilles, French Guiana and Brazil, professor at the École de Médecine in Paris, author of De Orchideis Europaeis annotationes… (1817) and Commentatio botanica de Conifereis et Cycadeis (1826). Source: original publication (Mémoires du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle 4: 437. 1818).

**Richardsonia** Kunth 1818 Rubiaceae- proposed as a substitute for Richardia Linnaeus in Mémoires du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle 4: 430. 1818. The name was used by Necker (1790) without explanation (Elementa Botanica 3: 337) but
with the annotation Richardsone, suggesting that it was dedicated to Richard Richardson.

**Richea** Labill. 1800 Asteraceae- for Claude Riche (Claude Antoine Gaspard Riche) (1762-1797), French physician, naturalist and nature collector, participated in Entrecasteaux's expedition, secured the release of the author from prison in Batavia. Source: original publication (Relation du Voyage à la Recherche de la Pérouse 1: 186. 1800).

**Richea** R. Br. 1810 Ericaceae- not explained in the original publication. Paxton (p. 484) indicates for Joseph Ritchie (c.1788-1819), English surgeon, explorer and naturalist, died at Murzuk (Lybia) while crossing the Sahara; however, by making reference to the family Capparaceae, Paxton apparently had in mind **Ritchiea** R. Br. ex G. Don 1831. Since the plant used to describe **Richea** is from Australia, it seems more likely that Brown intended to dedicate this genus to Claude Riche (Claude Antoine Gaspard Riche) (1762-1797), French physician, naturalist and nature collector, participated in Entrecasteaux's expedition. Source: Burkhardt, personal communication.


**Richeria** Vahl 1797 Phyllanthaceae- for Pierre Richer de Belleval (c.1564-1632), French physician and botanist, professor and founder of the Montpellier Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Eclogae Americanae 1: 32. 1797).


**Richteria** Kar. & Kir. 1842 Asteraceae- for Alexander Richter, very knowledgeable botanist in Moscow. Source: original publication (Bulletin de la Société Impériale des Naturalistes de Moscou 15: 127. 1842).

**Riddellia** Raf. 1838 Malvaceae- for John Leonard Riddell (1807-1865), American physician and botanist, professor at the University of Louisiana, author of *Catalogus florae Ludovicianae* (1852), collected the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (New flora and botany of North America, or, A supplemental flora… 4: 15-16. 1836[1838]).

**Ridolfia** Morris 1841 Apiaceae- for Cosimo Ridolfi (Cosimo Pietro Gaetano Gregorio Melchiorre Ridolfi) (1794-1865), Italian politician and agronomist, professor at Pisa. Source: original publication (Enumeratio seminum regii horti botanici taurinensis 1841, p. 43. 1841).

**Riedelia** Cham. 1832 Verbenaceae- for Ludwig Riedel (1790-1861), German botanist and plant collector, participated in von Langsdorff’s expedition to Brazil, stayed there working for the National Museum of Rio de Janeiro, founded the Department of Botany and the botanical garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 766. The name is validly credited to Oliver (1883), who dedicated his genus to Johann Gerard Friedrich Riedel (1832-1911).

**Riedlea** Mirb. 1802 Onocleaceae- for Anselme Riedlé (1765-1801), German-French gardener, worked at the Jardin des Plantes, participated in Baudin’s voyage to the West Indies and in his expedition to Australia (died in Timor). Source: original publication (Histoire Naturelle des Végétaux, Classés par Familles 5: 73. 1802).

**Riella** Mont. 1852 Riellaceae- for Michel Charles Durieu de Maisonneuve (1796-1878), French military officer, botanist and plant collector in Europe, professor at Bordeaux and director of the botanical garden, contributor to the two-volume *Exploration scientifique de l’Algerie*…(1846-1855), discovered the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 18: 12. 1852). Riella derived from rieu (Du Rieu, Durieu), referring to brooks, since these liverworts are aquatic.

**Riesenbachia** C. Presl 1831 Onagraceae- for Adam Huber von Riesenbach (1546-1613), Bohemian physician, rector of the University of Prague, coauthor of a translation into Bohemian (Czech) of Mattioli’s commentaries on Dioscorides. Source: original publication (Reliquiae Haenkeanae 2(1): 36. 1831).

**Rindera** Pall. 1771 Boraginaceae- for Franz Andreas Rinder (1714-1772), Russian physician, dean of medicine in Moscow, first observed the plant in Orenburg. Source: original publication (Reise durch verschiedene Provinzen des russischen Reichs 1: 486. 1771).

**Rinzia** Schauer 1843 Myrtaceae- for Sebastian Rinz (1782-1861) and for his son Jacob Rinz (1809-1860), German gardeners and nurserymen, the second also garden designer. Source: original publication (Linnaea 17: 239. 1843).

**Riocreuxia** Decne. 1844 Apocynaceae- for Alfred Riocreux (1820-1912), French nature illustrator, worked at the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, illustrated publications for many botanists. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 8: 640. 1844).

**Riqueuria** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Rubiaceae- for Luis Riqueur (c.1655-1737), chief pharmacist to King Felipe V, his garden of medicinal plants became the precursor of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 18. 1794).


**Ritchiea** R. Br. ex G. Don 1831 Capparaceae- for Joseph Ritchie (c.1788-1819), English surgeon, explorer and naturalist, died at Murzuk (Lybia) while crossing the


**Rittera** Raf. 1840 Caprifoliaceae- not explained in the original publication. Burkhardt (p. R-30) suggests for Johann Jakob Ritter (1714-1784), Swiss physician and botanist, professor at Franeker; or Carl Ritter (1779-1859), German geographer and naturalist; or Christian Wilhelm Jonathan Ritter (1765-1821), German geologist and naturalist; or Karl Ritter (1800-?), garden director in Hungary, traveled to Haiti.


**Rivina** L. 1753 Petiveriaceae- for Augustus Quirinus Rivinus (1652-1723), German physician and botanist, professor at Leipzig and director of the botanical garden, author of *Introductio generalis in rem herbarium* (1690). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 48. 1703).


**Rizoa** Cav. 1801 Lamiaceae- for Salvador Rizo (Salvador Rizo Blanco) (c. 1760-1816), Colombian patriot of the War for Independence, botanical illustrator.

**Robbia** A. DC. 1844 Apocynaceae- for James Robb (1815-1861), Scottish-Canadian physician, naturalist and plant collector, professor at King’s College (now University of New Brunswick). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 8: 445. 1844). See also [https://johnwood1946.wordpress.com/2016/08/10/dr-james-robb/](https://johnwood1946.wordpress.com/2016/08/10/dr-james-robb/)

**Robergia** Schreb. 1789 Connaraceae- for Lars (Laurentius) Roberg (1664-1742), Swedish physician and botanist, professor at Uppsala and director of the botanical garden, Linnaeus was his pupil and successor. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 768. See also Burkhardt p. R-31.


**Robertonia** Haworth 1812 Saxifragaceae- for Benjamin Robertson (c. 1732-1800), English gardener and horticulturist, had a large garden at Stockwell. Source: original publication (Synopsis Plantarum Succulentarum, cum Descriptionibus, Synonymis…, p. 321. 1812). See also *An Encyclopedia of Plants…* p. 1066. 1829.

**Robinia** L. 1753 Fabaceae- for Jean Robin (Ioannes Robinus) (1550-1629), French gardener, pharmacist and botanist, established a botanical garden in Paris and listed its plants in *Catalogus stirpium tam indigenarum quam exotarum quae Lutetiae coluntur* (1601). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737.
Robinsonia Scop. 1777 Ochnaceae- not explained in the original publication. Théis (p. 405) indicates for Thomas Robinson (?-1719), English, author of *An essay towards a natural history of Westmoreland and Cumberland* (1709). Burkhardt (p. R-32) indicates for Tancred Robinson (c.1657-1748) English physician, naturalist and botanist. The name is validly credited to de Candolle (1833), who dedicated his genus to Daniel Defoe’s Robinson Crusoe (Archives de Botanique 2: 334. 1833).

Robiquetia Gaudich. 1829 Orchidaceae- for Pierre Jean Robiquet (1780-1840), French pharmacist and chemist, professor at the École supérieure de pharmacie in Paris, discovered the first amino acid (asparagine). Source: original publication (Voyage autour du monde, entrepris par ordre du roi, . . . éxécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l’Uranie… Botanique, 4: 426. 1826[1829]).

Robsonia Rchb. 1837 Saxifragaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 769) indicates for Stephen Robson (1741-1779), English botanist, author of *The British flora… to which are prefixed the principles of botany*’ (1777); Burkhardt (p. R-32) indicates for Edward Robson (1763-1813), English botanist, correspondent of James Edward Smith.

Robynsia Drapiez 1841 Amaryllidaceae- for Robyns, from Bruxelles, zealous patron of botany. Source: original publication (L'Horticulteur Universel 2: 231. 1841). Robynsia Martens and Galeotti (1843) is for the same person, described as plant collector.


Rochea DC. 1802 Crassulaceae- for Daniel Delaroche (de la Roche) (1743-1812), Swiss physician and botanist, coauthor of *Pharmacopoea Genevensis ad usum nosocomiorum* (1760). Source: original publication (Plantarum Historia Succulentarum. Histoire des Plantes Grasses 3: text for plate 103. 1802). The name was used by Scopoli (1777) without explanation.

Rochefortia Sw. 1788 Boraginaceae- for Charles de Rochefort (1605-1683), French clergyman, visited the West Indies, author of *Histoire naturelle et morale des iles

Rochelia Roemer & Schultes 1819 Boraginaceae- for Anton Rochel (1770-1847), Austrian surgeon and botanist, curator of the Budapest Botanical Garden, author of *Plantae Banatus rariores...* (1828). Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 4: xi-xii. 1819). The name is validly credited to Reichenbach (1824), who also dedicated his genus to Anton Rochel.

Rochetia Delile 1846 Meliaceae- for Charles Xavier Rochet d'Héricourt (1801-1854), French merchant, diplomat, geographer and explorer in Africa, vice-consul of France at Massawa. Not explained with the description (Second voyage sur les deux rives de la mer Rouge dans le pays des Adels et le Royaume de Choa, p. 344. 1846) but Rochet d'Hericourt is the author of the publication in which the genus is described.

Rochonia DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Alexis Marie de Rochon (1741-1817), French physicist, astronomer, designer of optical instruments and traveler, participated in Kerguelen-Trémarec’s expedition to search for Terra Australis, author of *Voyage à Madagascar et aux Indes orientales* (1791). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 345. 1836).

Rodatia Raf. 1840 Acanthaceae- for Aloysius Luigi Rodati (1762-1832), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Bologna and prefect of the botanical garden, author of *Index plantarum quae extant in horto publico Bononiae...* (1802). Source: original publication (Autikon Botanikon, p. 31. 1840). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2326.


**Rodriguezia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Orchidaceae- for Manuel Rodríguez, Spanish pharmacist to the king’s chamber, very knowledgeable of botany. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 115, 1794).


**Roea** Hügel ex Benth. 1837 Fabaceae- for John Septimus Roe (1797-1878), English naval officer, naturalist, explorer and plant collector, first surveyor-general of Western Australia. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2327.

**Roegneria** K. Koch 1848 Poaceae- for Roegner (?-1847), German gardener in Russian service at Tblisi and Jalta-Oreanda in the Crimea. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. R-34.

**Roehlingia** Dennst. 1818 Dilleniaceae- for Johann Christoph Röhling (1757-1813), German botanist, author of Deutschlands Flora… (1796) and Moosgeschichte Deutschlands (1800). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 769.


Roemeria Moench 1794 Amaranthaceae- for Johann Jakob Roemer (1763-1819), Swiss physician, entomologist and botanist, professor at Zurich, author of Genera insectorum Linnaei et Fabricii iconibus illustrata (1789). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 1: 341 1784). The name is validly credited to Medikus (1792), who did not explain it.


Roeslinia Moench 1802 Gentianaceae- for Eucharius Roeslin (c.1470-1526), German physician and pharmacist, author of Botanicon Francofurtense (1546). Source: original publication (Supplementum ad Methodum Plantas a staminum situ describendi, p. 212. 1802).


Rogiera Planch. 1849 Rubiaceae- for Charles Rogier (1800-1885), Belgian statesman, patron of agriculture and horticulture. Source: original publication (Flore des Serres et des Jardins de l'Europe 5: 442. 1849).
**Rohdea** Roth 1821 Liliaceae- for Michael Rohde (1782-1812), German physician and botanist in Bremen, author of *Monographiae Cinchonae generis tentamen* (1804). Source: original publication (Novae Plantarum Species Praesertim Indicae Orientalis, p. 197. 1821).

**Rohria** Vahl 1791 Asteraceae- for Julius von Röhr (Julius Philip Benjamin von Rohr) (1737-1793), German-Danish painter, physician, botanist and plant collector in South America and the West Indies, founded a botanical garden in St. Croix. Source: original publication (Skrifter af Naturhistorie-Selskabet 1(2): 14. 1791). The name was used by Schreber (1789) without explanation.


**Rolandra** Rottb. 1775 Asteraceae- for Daniel Rolander (1725-1793), Swedish entomologist, botanist and nature collector in Surinam, one of Linnaeus’ apostles, tutor of Linnaeus f. Source: original publication (Societatis Medicae Havniensis Collectanea 2: 258. 1775).

**Roldana** La Llave 1825 Asteraceae- for Eugenio María Montaño Roldán (1778-1813), Mexican military officer and patriot of the War for Independence. Source: original publication (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 2: 10. 1825).

**Rolfinkia** Zenker 1837 Asteraceae- for Werner Rolfink (1599-1673), German physician, anatomist and botanist, professor at Jena, founder of the botanical garden and the anatomical theater. Source: original publication (Plantae indicae, quas in montibus coimbaturicis coeruleis,… p. 14. 1837).

**Rollandia** Gaudich. 1829 Campanulaceae- for Thomas Pierre Rolland, French master cannoneer and bird collector, participated with the author in Freycinet’s expedition\(^\text{10}\). Source: original publication (Voyage autour du monde, entrepris par

---

\(^{10}\) The bird genus *Rollandia* is also dedicated to him.
ordre du roi,… exécuté sur les corvettes de S. M. l'Uranie… Botanique 4: 458. 1829).


**Romana** Vell. 1829 Scrophulariaceae- for Roman, 18th century French physician and botanist in Besançon. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 55. 1825[1829]). See also Burkhardt p. R-38.


**Romanzoffia** Cham. 1820 Boraginaceae- for Nikolay Rumyantsev [Nikolai Petrovich Rumyantsev, Romanzoff] (1754-1826), Russian statesman, patron of art, science and scientific exploration, sponsored the first Russian circumnavigation expedition and the Rurik expedition (in which the author participated). Source: original publication (Horae Physicae Berolinenses, p. 72. 1820). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2331.


**Romulea** Maratti 1772 Iridaceae- for Romulus, first king of Rome, reigned c.753-c.717 BC. It is not clear if Romulus existed or if he is a mythical figure. Source: original publication (Plantarum Romuleae, et Saturniae, p. 13. 1772).

**Ronconia** Raf. 1840 Lythraceae- for Agostino Ronconi, Italian physician in Naples, author of Osservazioni del dottor Agostino Ronconi su la flora Neapolitana, lettera

**Rondeletia** L. 1753 Rubiaceae- for Guillaume Rondelet (1507-1566), French physician, zoologist and botanist, professor at Montpellier. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 15. 1703).

**Ronnowia** Buc'hoz 1779 Euphorbiaceae- for Casten (Kasten) Rönnow (1700-1787), Swedish physician, studied in Uppsala before Linnaeus, prepared one of the oldest extant Swedish herbaria. Source: original publication (Plantes Nouvellement Découvertes, p. 6. 1779).

**Rosalesia** La Llave 1824 Asteraceae- for Víctor Rosales (1776-1817), Mexican military officer and patriot of the War for Independence. Not explained with the description (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 1: 9. 1824) but his name appears in the dedication of the work (page vii).


**Rosea** Mart. 1826 Amaranthaceae- for Valentin Rose the Younger (1762-1807), German chemist and pharmacist. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum quas in Itinere per Brasilium… 2: 58. 1826). The name was used without explanation by Fabricius (1759), Lamarck and de Candolle (1806), and Klotzsch (1853).
**Rosenia** Thunb. 1800 Asteraceae- for Nils Rosén (Rosén von Rosenstein) (1706-1773), Swedish physician, colleague and friend of Linnaeus at Uppsala; and for his brother Eberhard Rosén (Rosenblad) (1714-1796), physician, professor at Lund. Source: original publication (Nova Genera Plantarum, p. 162. 1800).

**Roslinia** Neck. 1790 Acanthaceae- for Eucharius Roeslin (c.1470-1526), German physician and pharmacist, author of *Botanicon Francofurtense* (1546). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. R-42.

**Rossenia** Vell. 1829 Rutaceae- for Roussin, French botanist, is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 31. 1825[1829]).

**Rossmaesslera** Rchb. 1841 Polemoniaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 772) indicates for Johann Friedrich Rossmaessler (1755-1858), German copper engraver, produced a gallery of outstanding German naturalists; Burkhardt (p. R-42) indicates for Emil Adolph Rossmaessler (1806-1867), German parliamentarian and botanist, director of the Forestry Garden in Tharandt.

**Rostkovia** Desv. 1809 Juncaceae- for Friedrich Wilhelm Gottlieb Rostkovius (1770-1848), German physician and botanist, author of *Dissertatio botanica inauguralis De Iunco* (1801), coauthor of *Flora Sedinensis, exhibens plantas phanerogamas spontaneas…* (1824). Source: original publication (Journal de Botanique, rédigé par une société de botanistes 1: 324. 1809).


**Rothia** Schreb. 1791 Asteraceae- for Albrecht Wilhelm Roth (1757-1834), German physician and botanist, author of the three-volume *Tentamen florae Germanicae* (1788-1800) and *Novae plantarum species præsertim Indiae orientalis* (1821), provided the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Genera
Plantarum 2: 531. 1791). See also Baines p. 323. The name is validly credited to Persoon (1807), who did not explain it.


**Rottboelia** Scop. 1777 Ximeniaceae- for Christen Friis Rottbøll (1727-1797), Danish physician and botanist, professor at Copenhagen and director of the botanical garden, pupil of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. R-44.

**Rottboellia** L. f. 1782 Poaceae- for Christen Friis Rottbøll (1727-1797), Danish physician and botanist, professor at Copenhagen and director of the botanical garden, pupil of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 14. 1781[1782]).


**Rottleria** Brid. 1826 Pottiaceae- for Johan Peter Rottler (1749-1836), French missionary, botanist and plant collector in southern India and Ceylon. Source: original publication (Bryologia Universa 1: 105. 1826).

**Roubieva** Moq. 1834 Amaranthaceae- for Guillaume Joseph Roubieu (1757-1834), French physician and botanist, professor at Montpellier. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 1: 292. 1834).
**Roucela** Dumort. 1822 Campanulaceae- for François Antoine Roucel (1735-1831), Belgian physician and botanist, author of *Traité des plantes les moins fréquentes, qui croissent naturellement dans les environs des villes de Gand…* (1792) and *Flore du Nord de la France…* (1803). Source: original publication (Commentationes Botanicae, p. 14. 1822).


**Roulinia** Brongn. 1840 Liliaceae- for François Désiré Roulin (1796-1874), French physician, illustrator, naturalist and nature collector in South America, librarian at the Institut de France. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 14: 320. 1840).

**Roupellia** Wall. & Hook. ex Benth. 1849 Apocynaceae- for the Roupell family, “of whom not a few have served the cause of Botany”, mentioning: Charles Roupell, of Charleston, South Carolina; Dr. Roupell, of Welbeck Street, London; the latter’s grandson; another grandson: Thomas Boone Roupell, on the Madras Establishment; and the latter's wife. Source: original publication (Curtis's Botanical Magazine 75: text for plate 4466. 1849).

**Roussaea** DC. 1839 Saxifragaceae- for Jean Jacques Rousseau (1712-1778), Swiss philosopher, writer and composer, author of *Lettres sur la botanique à Madame Delessert* (1771-1773). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 7: 522. 1839). Quattrocchi (4: 2342) states that this name is an orthographic variant of *Roussea* Smith.

**Roussea** Sm. 1789 Rousseaceae- for Jean Jacques Rousseau (1712-1778), Swiss philosopher, writer and composer, author of *Lettres sur la botanique à Madame Delessert* (1771-1773). Source: original publication (Plantarum Icones Hactenus Ineditae 1: vi. 1789).

R-46. Quattrocchi (4: 2342) states that this name is an orthographic variant of Rousseau Smith.


**Rousselia** Gaudich. 1830 Urticaceae- not explained in the original publication. Quattrocchi (4: 2342) indicates for Alexandre Victor Roussel (1795-1874), French pharmacist, botanist and plant collector (mostly cryptogams); Burkhardt (p. R-46) adds as an option Henry François Anne de Roussel (1748-1812), French physician and botanist, professor at Caen and director of the botanical garden.

**Roussinia** Gaudich. 1841 Pandanaceae- for Albin Roussin (Baron Albin Reine Roussin) (1781-1854), French naval officer and statesman, member of the French Academy of Sciences (to which the author also belonged). Not explained in original publication. Source: Voyage Autour du Monde exécuté pendant les années 1836 et 1837 sur la corvette La Bonite… Botanique (Atlas text) p. 122. 1866.

**Roussoa** Roem. & Schult. 1818 Saxifragaceae- for Jean Jacques Rousseau (1712-1778), Swiss philosopher, writer and composer, author of *Lettres sur la botanique à Madame Delessert* (1771-1773). Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 3: 3, 92. 1818). Quattrocchi (4: 2342) indicates that this is an orthographic variant of Rousseau Smith 1789.

**Roxburghia** W. Jones ex Roxb. 1795 Stemonaceae- for William Roxburgh (1751-1815), Scottish surgeon, botanist and plant collector, director of the Calcutta Botanical Garden, author of the two-volume *Flora Indica; or Descriptions of Indian plants* (1820-1824) and the three-volume *Plants of the coast of Coromandel…* (1795-1820). Not explained with the description (Plants of the Coast of Coromandel… 1: 29. 1795) but Roxburgh is the author of the main publication.

**Roydsia** Roxb. 1820 Capparaceae- for John Royds (1750-1817), English jurist and botanist, judge at the Supreme Court of Judicature of Bengal, benefactor of...
botany. Source: original publication (Plants of the Coast of Coromandel… 3: 87 (footnote). 1820).

**Royena** L. 1753 Ebenaceae- for Adriaan van Royen (1704-1779), Dutch physician and botanist, professor at Leiden and director of the botanical garden, author of *Florae leydensis prodromus*… (1740), friend of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 149. 1737.

**Roylea** Wall. ex Benth. 1829 Lamiaceae- for John Forbes Royle (1798-1858), English physician and botanist, superintendent of the Saharanpur Botanical Garden, professor at King’s College, author of the two-volume *Illustrations of the botany and other branches of the natural history of the Himalayan Mountains*… (1839). Source: original publication (Edwards’s Botanical Register 15: text for plate 1289. 1829).

**Ruckeria** DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for Johann Friedrich Rucker, German pharmacist and plant collector in South Africa in the 1690s. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 6: 483. 1837[1838]). See also *The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants*- [http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1P-S.html](http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1P-S.html)

**Rudbeckia** L. 1753 Asteraceae- for Olaus Rudbeck the Elder (1630-1702), Swedish professor of Medicine at Uppsala, founder of the university’s botanical garden; and for his son Olaus Rudbeck the Younger (1660-1740), also professor at Uppsala, director of the botanical garden and patron of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 420. 1737.


**Rudolphia** Medik. 1787 Malpighiaceae- for Rudolph Cammerer (Cameriarius). Source: original publication (Ueber einige künstliche Geschlechter aus der Malven-Familie, p. 113. 1787). Burkhardt (p. R-50) identifies him as Elias Rudolph Camerarius (1641-1695), German physician and botanist, professor at Tübingen;
another possibility is his son, Rudolf Jakob Camerarius (1665-1721), German physician and botanist, professor at Tübingen and director of the botanical garden, author of *De sexu plantarum epistola* (1694).

**Rudolphia** Willd. 1801 Fabaceae- for Karl Rudolphi (Karl Asmund Rudolphi) (1771-1832), Swedish-German physician and naturalist, professor at Greifswald, author of *Anatomie der Pflanzen* (1807); and for Hofrath Rudolph, at St. Petersburg. Source: original publication (Der Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin, neue Schriften 3: 451. 1801).

**Rudolpho-roemeria** Steud. ex Hochst. 1844 Liliaceae- for Rudolf Benno von Röhmer von Neumark und Löthain (1803-1871), German deputy, estate owner and botanist, had a very large botanical library, patron of botanical research. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. R-49.


**Ruelingia** Ehrh. 1784 Anacampserotaceae- for Johann Philip Rüling (1741-?), German physician and botanist, author of *Commentatio botanica de ordinibus naturalibus plantarum* (1766). Not explained in original publication. Source: Beiträge zur Naturkunde, und den damit verwandten... 3: 135. 1788.

**Ruellia** L. 1753 Acanthaceae- for Jean Ruel (Jean de la Ruelle) (1474-1537), French physician and botanist, professor at Paris, author of the three-volume *De natura stirpium libri tres* (1537), translator of Greek classics. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 12. 1703).

**Rugendasia** Schiede ex Schltdl. 1841 Commelinaceae- for Johann Moritz Rugendas (Mauricio Rugendas) (1802-1858), German painter and traveler in Latin America, painted landscapes, the people and their customs, author of *Voyage pittoresque dans le Brésil* (1827-1835). Source: original publication (Hortus Halensis 1-3: 14. 1841).

**Ruizia** Cav. 1786 Malvaceae- for Hipólito Ruiz López (1754-1815), Spanish pharmacist, botanist and plant collector in Chile and Peru, coauthor of *Flora peruviana, et chilensis prodomus…* (1794). Source: original publication (Monadelphiae Classis Dissertationes Decem, 2: 117. 1786).

**Rulingia** R. Br. 1820 Malvaceae- for Johann Philip Rüling (1741-?), German physician and botanist, author of *Commentatio botanica de ordinibus naturalibus plantarum* (1766). Source: original publication (Curtis's Botanical Magazine 48: text for plate 2191. 1820). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2350. The name was used by Haworth (1819) without explanation.

**Rumea** Poit. 1814 Salicaceae- for Philippe Rose Roume de St. Laurent (1743-1805), French philanthropist in the West Indies, government agent in St. Domingue (current Haiti), patron of the author's work there. Source: original publication (Mémoires du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle 1: 62. 1814).

**Rumfordia** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Benjamin Thompson, Count Rumford (1753-1814), English military officer, politician and physicist (thermodynamics). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 550. 1836).

**Rumia** Hoffmn. 1816 Apiaceae- for Karl Georg Rumy (1780-1847), German-Hungarian scholar with diverse interests including agriculture, professor at the George Kesthely Institute and the Lyceum in Pressburg. Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum Umbelliferarum, p. 175. 1816). See also Wittstein p. 775.

**Rumohra** Raddi 1819 Dryopteridaceae- for Carl Friedrich von Rumohr (1785-1843), German scholar with diverse interests including history of art and
agriculture, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Opuscoli Scientifici 3: 290. 1819).

**Rumphia** L. 1753 Incertae sedis- for Georg Eberhard Rumphius (1627-1706), German-Dutch merchant, administrator, naturalist and botanist in Indonesia, author of *Herbarium Amboinense* (1741). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 410.

**Rungia** Nees 1832 Acanthaceae- for Friedlib Ferdinand Runge (1795-1867), German chemist and pharmacist, professor at Breslau, discoverer of caffeine. Source: original publication (Plantae Asiaticae Rariores 3: 109-110. 1832).

**Ruppia** L. 1773 Ruppiaceae- for Heinrich Bernhard Rupp (Ruppe, Ruppius) (1688-1719), German physician and botanist, author of *Flora Jenensis…* (1718). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737.


**Ruprechtia** C. A. Mey. 1840 Polygonaceae- for Franz Josef Ruprecht (Frants Ivanovič Ruprekt) (1814-1870), Czech-Russian physician and botanist, professor at St. Petersburg and director of the botanical garden, author of *Flora Caucasi* (1869). Original publication not found. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2353


**Russeggera** Endl. & Fenzl. 1839 Acanthaceae- for Joseph Russegger (1802-1863), Austrian geologist and mines engineer, traveled with botanist Theodor Kotschy in northern Africa, the Middle East and Asia Minor. Source: original publication (Novarum Stirpium Decades, Decas V, p. 38. 1839).
**Russelia** Jacq. 1760 Plantaginaceae- for Alexander Russell (c.1715-1768), Scottish physician and naturalist, worked in Aleppo (Syria), author of *The natural history of Aleppo*… (1756). Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia… p. 179. 1763.

**Russelia** J. Koenig ex Roxb. 1832 Fabaceae- for Patrick Russell (1726-1805), Scottish physician, naturalist and herpetologist, half brother of Alexander Russel (see *Russelia* Jacquin) and his successor at Aleppo, later traveled to India, author of the two-volume *An account of Indian serpents collected on the coast of Coromandel*… (1796-1809). Source: original publication (Flora Indica 3: 364. 1832). See also Burkhardt p. R-53.


**Rutilia** Vell. 1829 Sapindaceae- for Rutilius Taurus Aemilianus Palladius (late 4th to mid-5th century), author of the 14-part *Opus agriculturae* (*De re rustica*). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 156. 1825[1829]).


**Ruyschia** Jacq. 1760 Marcgraviaceae- for Frederik Ruysch (Fridericus Ruischius) (1638-1731), Dutch physician and botanist, professor at Amsterdam and director of the botanical garden. Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia… p. 76. 1763.

**Ruyschiana** Mill. 1754 Lamiaceae- Frederik Ruysch (Fridericus Ruischius) (1638-1731), Dutch physician and botanist, professor at Amsterdam and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (The Gardeners Dictionary… 4th edition 3: unnumbered page. 1754). Miller credits the name to Boerhaave.
**Ryania** Vahl 1796 Salicaceae- for John Ryan (?-1800), English physician and plant collector in Brazil, Surinam and the Caribbean, plantation owner in Montserrat, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Eclogae Americanae 1: 52. 1796). See also Burkhardt p. R-54.
**Giovanni Antonio Scopoli** was born in Cavalese, Italy in 1723 and died in Pavia in 1788. He received a degree in medicine from the University of Innsbruck and worked initially at Cavalese and Venice, devoting much of his free time to the collection of plants and animals in the Alps. He worked 15 years as physician to the mercury mines in Idrija, writing during this time about the symptoms of mercury poisoning affecting the miners, about plants (*Flora Carniolica*), insects (*Entomolgia Carnicola*) and other animals. In 1777 he became professor at the University of Padua, where he spent the rest of his life. Scopoli was highly respected by his colleagues, including Linnaeus (with whom he corresponded) and Jacquin (who dedicated to him the genus *Scopolia*, which houses five species native to Europe and Asia). Scopoli’s biographer called him the “Linnaeus of the Austrian Empire”.

**Sabatia** Adans. 1763 Gentianaceae- for Liberato Sabbati (c.1714-c.1778), Italian physician, gardener and botanist, curator of the Rome Botanical Garden, coauthor of *Hortus Romanus juxta systema Tournefortianum* (1772-1784). Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 2: 503, 1: 27. 1763).

**Sabbata** Vell. 1829 Asteraceae- for Liberato Sabbati (c.1714-c.1778), Italian physician, gardener and botanist, curator of the Rome Botanical Garden, coauthor of *Hortus Romanus juxta systema Tournefortianum* (1772-1784). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 352. 1825[1829]).

**Sabbatia** Moench 1794 Lamiaceae- for Liberato Sabbati (c.1714-c.1778), Italian physician, gardener and botanist, curator of the Rome Botanical Garden, coauthor


**Sadleria** Kaulf. 1824 Blechnaceae- for Joseph (József) Sadler (1791-1849), Hungarian physician and botanist, professor at Budapest and director of the botanical garden, author of *De filicibus veris Hungaricae, Transylvanie, Croatae et littoralis Hungarici* (1830). Source: original publication (Enumeratio Filicum, p. 162. 1824).

**Sageretia** Brongn. 1826 Rhamnaceae- for Augustin Sageret (1763-1851), French horticulturist and botanist, author of *Pomologie physiologique, ou Traité du perfectionnement de la fructification…* (1830). Source: original publication (Memoire sur la Famille des Rhamnees, p. 52. 1826).

**Sagotia** Duchass. & Walp. 1851 Fabaceae- for Paul Antoine Sagot (1821-1888), French naval surgeon, botanist and plant collector in French Guiana and the French Antilles, professor at the Cluny Normal School. Source: original publication (Linnaea 23(6): 738. 1850[1851]). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2364. The name is validly credited to Baillon (1860), who also dedicated his genus to Paul Antoine Sagot.

Sahagunia Liebm. 1851 Moraceae- for Bernardino de Sahagún (1499-1590), Spanish ethnographer and historian in New Spain (Mexico). Source: original publication (Kongelige Danske videnskabernes Selskabs Skrifter 2: 316. 1851).


Salabertia Neck. 1790 Anacardiaceae- for Pierre de Salabert (1734-1807), German clergyman, minister in the duchy of Pfalz-Zweibrücken and the electorate of Bavaria, had a botanical garden in his palace in Munich. Source: original publication (Elementa Botanica 2: 239. 1790). See also Burkhardt p. S-5.

Salceda Blanco 1845 Theaceae- for Juan de Salcedo (1549-1576), Spanish conquistador in the Philippines, survived several important battles, died of malaria. Source: original publication (Flora de Filipinas, p. 374 [numbered 474]. 1845).

Saldanha Vell. 1829 Rubiaceae- for Martim Lopes Lobo Saldanha, Portuguese captain-general of São Paulo, helped the author. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 141. 1825[1829]).


Salisburia Sm. 1797 Ginkgoaceae- for Richard Anthony Salisbury (1761-1829), English horticulturist, botanical illustrator and botanist, author of Icones stirpium rariorum descriptionibus illustratae (1787), contributor to Paradisus Londinensis.
Salisia Lindl. 1839 Myrtaceae- not explained in the original publication. Paxton (p. 495) indicates for the Countess de Salis, a great enthusiast of horticulture, possibly Anna de Salis (1749-1830); Quattrocchi (4: 2366) indicates possibly for Adalbert Ulysses von Salis-Marschlins (1795-1886), Swiss military officer, lawyer, botanist and plant collector in southern France and Corsica.


Salmea DC. 1813 Asteraceae- for Joseph zu Salm-Reifferscheidt-Dyck (1773-1861), German horticulturist (mainly succulents) and botanist, author of Hortus Dyckensis... (1834) and the four-part Monographia generum Aloes et Mesembryanthemi (1836). Source: original publication (Catalogus plantarum horti botanici monspeliensis, p. 140. 1813).


Salmia Willd. 1811 Cyclanthaceae- for Joseph zu Salm-Reifferscheidt-Dyck (1773-1861), German nobleman, horticulturist (mainly succulents) and botanist, author of Hortus Dyckensis... (1834) and the four-part Monographia generum Aloes et Mesembryanthemi (1836). Source: original publication (Magazin für die Neuesten Entdeckungen in der Gesammten Naturkunde, Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin 5: 400. 1811).

**Salomonia** Lour. 1790 Polygalaceae- for King Solomon (reigned c.970-831 BC). It is not clear if Solomon existed or if he is a mythical figure. Source: original publication (Flora Cochinchinensis 1: 14. 1790). The name was used by Heister (1759) without explanation.

**Saltia** R. Br. ex Moq. 1849 Amaranthaceae- for Henry Salt (1780-1827), English artist, traveler, diplomat and Egyptologist, consul general in Egypt, author of *A voyage to Abyssinia, and travels into the interior of that country…* (1814). Not explained in original publication. Source: Plantae Asiaticae rariores… 1: 18. 1829. See also Quattrocchi 4: 2370.

**Salutiaea** Colla 1849 Gesneriaceae- for Count Alexander von Saluti (Comitis Alexandri a Salutiiis), patron of natural history, president of the Royal Academy. Source: original publication (Memorie della Reale Accademia delle Scienze di Torino, ser. 2 10: 208. 1849).

**Saltzwedelia** G. Gaertn., B. Mey. & Scherb. 1800 Fabaceae- for Peter Saltzwedel (Salzwedel) (1752-1815), German pharmacist and botanist, had a large country house with a botanical garden rich in exotic plants. Source: original publication (Oekonomisch-technische Flora der Wetterau 2: 499. 1800). See also Burkhardt p. S-7.


**Salviatus** Gray 1821 Jubulaceae- for Salviati is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (A Natural Arrangement of British Plants 1: 687. 1821). Perhaps for one or more members the prominent Salviati family of
Florence, which included Filippo Salviati (1582-1614), senator, astronomer and scientist, friend of Galileo. The Palazzo Salviati had a famous garden during the 16th century.

**Salvinia** Ség. 1754 Salviniaeceae- for Antonio Maria Salvini (1653-1729), Italian scholar, linguist and translator of ancient texts, professor at Florence, friend and patron of Micheli. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 107. 1729).

**Salzmannia** DC. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Philipp Salzmann (1781-1851), German physician, entomologist, botanist and plant collector in North Africa and Brazil, author of *Enumeratio plantarum rariorum in Gallià australi sponte nascentium…* (1818). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 617. 1830).

**Salzwedelia** O. Lang 1843 Fabaceae- for Peter Saltzwedel (Salzwedel) (1752-1815), German pharmacist and botanist, had a large country house with a botanical garden rich in exotic plants. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 782.

**Sanchezia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Acanthaceae- for José Sánchez, pupil of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden, professor of botany at the Royal College of Cadiz (Real Colegio de Cirugía de la Armada). Source: original publication (Flora peruvianaee, et chilensis prodromus p. 5. 1794).

**Sandersonia** Hook. 1853 Colchicaceae- for John Sanderson (1820-1881), Scottish journalist, horticulturist and plant collector in South Africa, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Curtis’s Botanical Magazine, ser. 3, 9: text for plate 4716. 1853).

**Sanhilaria** Leandro 1838 Asteraceae- for Augustin Saint-Hilaire (Augustin François César Prouvençal de Saint-Hilaire) (1779-1853), French botanist and nature collector in South America, author of the three-volume *Flora Brasiliae meridionalis* (1825-1832, second and third volumes with A. de Jussieu and J. Cambessedes). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2378. The name is validly credited to Baillon (1888), who did not explain it.
Sanseverinia Petagna 1787 Liliaceae- for Pietro Antonio (Pietrantonio) Sanseverino, Count of Chiaromonte (1724-1772), Italian nobleman, had a large garden known as Orto del Principe di Bisignano located in the Barra District of Naples, the author was his physician. Source: original publication (Institutiones Botanicae 3: 643. 1787). See also Burkhardt. p. S 9-10.


Sansovinia Scop. 1777 Vitaceae- not explained in the original publication. Probably for Francesco Sansovino (1521-1586), Italian scholar and publisher, author (under the pseudonym Giovanni Tatti) of the five-volume Della Agricoltura. Source: proposed herein.

Santia Savi 1799 Poaceae- for Giorgio Santi (1746-1822), Italian naturalist, professor at Pisa and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Memoria di Matematica e di Fisica della Società Italiana del Scienze Residente in Modena, Parte contenente le Memorie di Fisica 8(2): 481. 1799).

Santiria Blume 1850 Burseraceae- for Bapa Santir, old Sundanese guide, accompanied the author in the field. Source: original publication (Museum botanicum Lugduno-Batavum, sive, Stirpium exoticarum novarum... 1: 210. 1850).

Sanvitalia Lam. 1792 Asteraceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 783) and Gledhill (p. 340) indicate for the Sanvitali family of Parma. Burkhardt (p. S-11) indicates for Stefano Sanvitale, Marchese of Medesano, Count of Fontanellato and Noceto (1764-1838), Italian agriculturist and naturalist; and/or for his brother Federico Sanvitale (1770-1819), professor at Brescia, pupil of the author. See also California Plant Names: Latin and Greek Meanings and Derivations- http://www.calflora.net/botanicalnames/pageSA-SH.html
Saracha Ruíz & Pav. 1794 Solanaceae- for Isidoro Saracha (1733-1803), Spanish pharmacist, botanist and plant collector. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaæ, et chilensis prodromus p. 31. 1794).

Sardinia Vell. 1829 Rubiaceae- for Simão Pires Sardinha (1751-?), Portuguese naturalist, member of the Lisbon Academy of Natural Science. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 144. 1825[1829]).

Sarmienta Ruíz & Pav. 1794 Gesneriaceae- for Martín Sarmiento (1695-1772), Spanish scholar, naturalist and botanist. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaæ, et chilensis prodromus p. 4. 1794). See also Colmeiro p. 165.

Sarracenia L. 1753 Sarraceniacese- for Michel Sarrazin (Sarraceniæus) (1659-1734), French physician, naturalist and nature collector in New France (Quebec), collected the plant used by Tournefort to originally describe the genus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Institutiones rei herbariae 1: 657 (numbered 567). 1719.


Sartoria Boiss. & Heldr. 1849 Fabaceae- for Joseph Sartori (1809-1885), German (Greek in some sources) physician, pharmacist, botanist and plant collector in Greece. Source: original publication (Diagnoses Plantarum Orientalium Novarum, ser. 1, vol. 1, part 9: 109. 1849).

Sartwellia A. Gray 1852 Asteraceae- for Henry Parker Sartwell (1792-1867), American physician and botanist, author of the two-part Carices Americae Septentrionalis exsiccatæ (1848-1850). Source: original publication (Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge 3(5): 122-123. 1852).

Sassia Molina 1782 Oxalidaceae- for Giuseppe Sassi, clergyman educated in science, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Saggio sulla Storia Naturale del Chili… 145. 1782).
**Saubinetia** J. Rémy 1849 Asteraceae- for Étienne Saubinet (1792-1869), French botanist at Reims. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile, Botánica, 4: 283-284. 1849).

**Saurauia** Willd. 1801 Actinidiaceae- for Franz Joseph Graf Saurau (1760-1832), Austrian politician and statesman, governor of Lombardy, patron of natural science. Source: original publication (Der Gesellsschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin, neue Schriften 3: 406. 1801).

**Saussurea** DC. 1810 Asteraceae- for Horace Bénédict de Saussure (1740-1799), Swiss philosopher, meteorologist, geologist and physicist, professor at Geneva; and for his son Nicolas Théodore de Saussure (1767-1845), chemist and plant physiologist, professor at Geneva, author of *Recherches chimiques sur la végétation* (1804). Source: original publication (Annales du Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle 16: 197. 1810). The name was used by Salisbury (1807) without explanation.

**Saussuria** Moench 1794 Lamiaceae- for Horace Bénédict de Saussure (1740-1799), Swiss philosopher, meteorologist, geologist and physicist, professor at Geneva. Source: original publication (Methodus Plantas Horti Botanici et Agri Marburgensis… 2: 388. 1794). See also Burkhardt p. S-14.


**Sautieria** Decne. 1834 Acanthaceae- for Antoine Sautier (?-1801), French gardener, participated in Baudin's expedition to map the coast of Australia, died at sea between Timor and Australia. Source: original publication (Nouvelles Annales du Museum d'Histoire Naturelle 3: 383. 1834).

**Sauvagea** Adans. 1763 Ochnaceae- for François Boissier de Sauvages de Lacroix (1706-1767), French physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Montpellier,
author of *Methodus foliorum, seu plantae florae Monspeliensis*… (1751), correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 2: 449, 1: 27. 1763).

**Sauvagesia** L. 1753 Ochnaceae- for François Boissier de Sauvages de Lacroix (1706-1767), French physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Montpellier, author of *Methodus foliorum, seu plantae florae Monspeliensis*… (1751), correspondent of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 418 (name spelled Jacques). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2394.

**Savastana** Schrank 1789 Poaceae- for Francesco Eulalio Savastano (1657-1717), Italian botanist, author of *Botanicorum seu Institutionum rei herbariae libri IV* (1712). Source: original publication (Baiersche Flora 1: 33. 1789).


**Savia** Willd. 1806 Phyllanthaceae- for Gaetano Savi (1769-1844), Italian physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Pisa and director of the botanical garden, author of *Trattato degli alberi della Toscana* (1801) and *Flora Italiana*… (1818). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 4(2): 771. 1805[1806]).

**Savignya** DC. 1821 Brassicaceae- for Marie Jules César Savigny (Marie Jules César Lelorgne de Savigny) (1777-1851), French entomologist, botanist and nature collector, worked at the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, participated in Napoleon’s Egypt campaign. Source: original publication (Regni Vegetabilis Systema Naturale, sive Ordines, Genera et Species… 2: 283. 1821).

**Saviniona** Webb & Berthel. 1836 Malvaceae- for Domingo Saviñón (c. 1770-1838), Spanish physician in the Canary Islands, professor at the University of San Fernando de la Laguna. Source: original publication (Histoire Naturelle des Îles Canaries 3(2,1): 31. 1836).
**Saxegothaea** Lindl. 1851 Podocarpaceae- for Albert of Saxe-Coburg and Gotha (1819-1861), husband of Queen Victoria, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Journal of the Horticultural Society of London 6: 258. 1851).

**Saxo-fridericia** R. H. Schomb. 1845 Rapateaceae- for King Frederick Augustus II of Saxony (1797-1854). Original publication not found but the etymology is clear from the title: *Die Rapatea Friderici Angusti und Saxo-Fridericia regalis*. See also Burkhardt p. S-16.

**Scaevola** L. 1771 Goodeniaceae- not explained in the original publication. Théis (p. 420) indicates from the irregular corolla, half of which seems to be missing because the petals are grouped on one side; Baines (p. 331) indicates for Gaius Mucius Scaevola (c.508 BC), young Roman soldier who, after failing to kill King Porsena, thrust his right hand into fire to demonstrate his bravery and from then on was called Scaevola (left-handed).


**Scaligera** Adans. 1763 Fabaceae- for Julius Caesar Scaliger (1484-1558), Italian physician, scholar and philologist, contributed to the knowledge of Aristotle’s and Theophrastus' work on plants. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-16.

**Scaligeria** DC. 1829 Apiaceae- for Julius Caesar Scaliger (1484-1558), Italian physician, scholar and philologist, contributed to the knowledge of Aristotle’s and Theophrastus' work on plants. Source: original publication (Collection de Mémoires pour servir a l'histoire du Règne Végétal. Mémoire V (Ombellifères), p. 70. 1829).

**Schaefferia** Jacq. 1760 Celastraceae- for Jacob Christian Schäffer (1718-1790), German inventor, zoologist and botanist. Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia… p. 260. 1763.

**Schaetzellia** Klotzsch 1849 Asteraceae- for Pauline von Schätzell (Johanne Sophie Friederike Pauline Decker, née von Schatzell) (1811-1882), German soprano. Source: original publication (Allgemeine Gartenzeitung 17: 82. 1849).


**Schanginia** C. A. Mey. 1829 Amaranthaceae- for Peter Iwanowitsch (Petr Ivanovich) Schangin (1741-1816), Russian geographer, mines inspector in Siberia and plant collector; and/or for his son Schangin the Younger, worked with his father and collected plants in the Altai. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-17.

**Schauera** Nees 1836 Lauraceae- for Johann Conrad Schauer (1813-1848), German gardener and botanist, worked at the Bonn and Breslau botanical gardens, professor at Greifswald, contributed to several publications including Walpers’ *Repertorium botanices systematicae*; and for his brother Sebastian Schauer (1814-1850), German gardener and botanist, worked at the Bonn and Breslau botanical gardens. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-17.

**Schaueria** Nees 1838 Acanthaceae- for Johann Conrad Schauer (1813-1848), German gardener and botanist, worked at the Bonn and Breslau botanical gardens, professor at Greifswald, contributed to several publications including Walpers’ *Repertorium botanices systematicae*; and for his brother Sebastian Schauer (1814-1850), German gardener and botanist, worked at the Bonn and Breslau botanical gardens. Not explained in original publication. Source: Linnaea 16: 301 (footnote). 1842.

**Schaueria** Hasskarl 1842 Lamiaceae- for Johann Conrad Schauer (1813-1848), German gardener and botanist, professor at Greifswald, worked at the Bonn and Breslau botanical gardens, contributed to several publications including Walpers’ *Repertorium botanices systematicae*. Source: original publication (Flora 25(2): 26. 1842).
Scheeria Seem. 1853 Gesneriaceae- for Friedrich (Frederick) Scheer (1792-1868), Swedish-German merchant and botanist (specialist in Cactaceae), lived in Russia and later in Kew (where he had a garden), provided the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Curtis's Botanical Magazine 79: text for plate 4743. 1853).

Schefflera J. R. Forst. & G. Forst. 1775 Araliaceae- for Johann Peter Ernst von Scheffler (1739-c.1808), German physician and botanist and in Gdańsk, contributed plants to Reyger’s Tentamen florae Gedanensis methodo sexuali accommodatae (1764). Source: original publication (republished in Characteres Generum Plantarum, 2nd ed. p. 46. 1775). See also Clarke and Charters p. 306.


Schelhammera R. Br. 1810 Colchicaceae- for Gunther Christoph Schelhammer (1649-1716), German physician and botanist, professor at Helmstedt, Jena and Kiel. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 274. 1810).

Schelhammeria Moench 1802 Cyperaceae- for Gunther Christoph Schelhammer (1649-1716), German physician and botanist, professor at Helmstedt, Jena and Kiel. Source: original publication (Supplementum ad Methodum Plantas: a staminum situ describendi, p. 120. 1802).

Schellingia Steud. 1850 Poaceae- for Friedrich Wilhelm Joseph Schelling (1775-1854), German philosopher, professor at Jena, Würzburg, Munich, Erlangen and Berlin. Source: original publication (Flora 33: 231. 1850).

Schelveria Nees 1821 Plantaginaceae- for Franz Joseph Schelver (1778-1832), German physician, entomologist and botanist, professor at Jena and Heidelberg (here also director of the botanical garden), author of the three-volume *Kritik der Lehre von den Geschlechtern der Pflanze* (1812-1823). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 791.
**Schenkia** Grieseb. 1853 Gentianaceae- for August Schenck (August Josef Schenk) (1815-1891), Austrian-German paleontologist and botanist, professor at Würzburg and Leipzig (and director of both botanical gardens). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-18.

**Schepperia** Neck. 1790 Capparaceae- for Petrus Augustus de Schepper, defended the dissertation *De morbis cuique aetati maxime familiaribus eorumque causis* (1764). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-18. The name was published validly by de Candolle (1824) without mentioning the etymology.

**Scheuchzeria** L. 1753 Scheuchzeriaceae- for Johannes Gaspar Scheuchzer (1684-1738), Swiss physician, professor at the Collegium Carolinum, author of *Agrostographiae helvetiae prodromus…* (1708); and for his brother Johann Jakob Scheuchzer (1672-1733), physician and naturalist, professor at the Collegium Carolinum, author of *Herbarium diluvianum…* (1723). Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora Lapponica, p. 97. 1737. See also Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737. Linnaeus indicates that this alpine grassy plant is called for the Scheuchzer brothers, one knowledgeable about grasses and the other about alpine plants (Critica Botanica p. 79. 1737).

**Schieckea** H. Karst. 1848 Celastraceae- for Friedrich Wilhelm Schieck (Schiek) (1790-1870), German optician and microscope maker in Berlin. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 6: 398. 1848). See also Burkhardt (p. S-19).

**Schiedea** Cham. & Schltdl. 1826 Caryophyllaceae- for Christian Julius Wilhelm Schiede (1798-1836), German physician, botanist and nature collector with Ferdinand Deppe in Mexico. Source: original publication (Linnaea 1: 46. 1826).

**Schiekia** Meisn. 1842 Haemodoraceae- for Friedrich Wilhelm Schieck (Schiek) (1790-1870), German optician and microscope maker in Berlin. Source: original publication (Plantarum vascularium genera secundum ordines ... 2: 300. 1842).

**Schillera** Rchb. 1828 Malvaceae- for Friedrich Schiller (Johann Christoph Friedrich von Schiller) (1759-1805), German physician, poet, philosopher and historian, professor at Jena. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 791.
Schilleria Kunth 1840 Piperaceae- for Friedrich Schiller (Johann Christoph Friedrich von Schiller) (1759-1805), German physician, poet, philosopher and historian, professor at Jena. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-20.


Schivereckia Andrz. ex DC. 1821 Brassicaceae- for Swibert (Suibert) Burkhart Schivereck (1742-1806), Austrian botanist, professor at Innsbruck and Lviv (Ukraine). Source: original publication (Regni Vegetabilis Systema Naturale 2: 300. 1821). See also Burkhardt (p. S-22).

Schkuhria Roth 1797 Asteraceae- for Christian Schkuhr (1741-1811), German gardener, illustrator and botanist, contributed to the foundation of the Kassel Botanical Garden, editor of Deutschlands kryptogamische Gewächse (1806-1811, 1847). Source: original publication (Catalecta Botanica 1: 117. 1797).


Schlechtendalia Willd. 1803 Asteraceae- for Diederich Friedrich Karl von Schlechtendal (1767-1842), German jurist and botanist, city court director in

**Schlechtendalia** Lessing 1830 Asteraceae- for Diederich Franz Leonhard von Schlechtendal (1794-1866), German physician and botanist, professor at Halle and director of the botanical garden, editor of the journals Linnaea and Botanische Zeitung, author of the two-volume *Flora berolinensis* (1823-1824) and the five-part *Hortus halensis* (1841-1853). Source: original publication (Linnaea 5: 242. 1830).

**Schlegelia** Miq. 1844 Schlegeliaceae- for Hermann Schlegel (1804-1884), German naturalist and zoologist, worked at the Vienna Natural History Museum, director of the Leiden Natural History Museum. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 2: 785. 1844).

**Schleichera** Willd. 1806 Sapindaceae- for Johann Christoph Schleicher (1768-1834), German-Swiss botanist, founded a botanical garden in Bex (Baud, Switzerland), author of *Catalogus hucusque absolutus omnium plantarum in Helvetia…* (1821). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 4: 1096. 1806).

**Schleidenia** Endl. 1839 Boraginaceae- for Matthias Jakob Schleiden (1804-1881), German lawyer and botanist, professor at Jena and director of the botanical garden, author of *Beiträge zur Phytogenesis* (1838), coauthor of the cell theory. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 795.

**Schlimmia** Planch. & Linden 1852 Orchidaceae- for Louis Joseph Schlim (1819-1863), Belgian botanist and plant collector in South America, Central America and the West Indies, collected the plant used to describe the genus. Original publication not found. Source: Schultes & Pease p. 284. See also Quattrocchi 4: 2416.

Schlotheimia Brid. 1812 Orthotrichaceae- for Ernst Friedrich Freiherr von Schlotheim (1764-1832), German politician, geologist and paleobotanist, author of *Beiträge zur Flora der Vorwelt* (1804) and *Die Petrefactenkunde*... (1820), friend of the author. Source: original publication (Muscologiae Recentiorum Supplementum 2: 16. 1812).

Schmalzia Desv. ex DC. 1825 Anarcadiaceae- for Constantine Samuel Rafinesque Schmaltz (1783-1840), French-American scholar, naturalist, botanist and plant collector, professor at Transylvania University (Lexington, Kentucky), author of many publications including *Sylva Telluriana* (1838) and the four-part *New flora and botany of North America* (1838-1838), Desvaux translated into French part of Rafinesque’s Medical Repository. Not explained in original publication. The name was published validly by Small (1903) as *Schmaltzia* without mentioning the etymology. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2416. See also Burkhardt p. S-26.

Schmidelia Boehmer 1760 Boraginaceae- for Casimir Christoph Schmidel (1718-1791), German physician and botanist, professor at Bayreuth and Erlangen, published Gesner’s two-volume *Opera botanica*. Source: original publication (Definitiones Generum Plantarum, ed. 3, p. 371. 1760).


Schmidtia Moench 1802 Asteraceae- for Franz Wilibald Schmidt (1764-1796), Bohemian physician, zoologist, botanist and illustrator, professor at Prague, author of *Flora Boëmica inchoata*... (1794). Source: original publication (Supplementum ad Methodum Plantas: a staminum situ describendi, p. 218. 1802).

Schmidtia Steud. ex J. A. Schmidt 1852 Poaceae- for Johann Anton Schmidt (1823-1905), German botanist and plant collector, professor at Heidelberg and interim director of the botanical garden, author of *Flora von Heidelberg* (1857). Not
explained with the description (Beiträge zur Flora der Cap Verdischen Inseln, p. 144. 1852) but Johann Anton Schmidt is the author of the publication.


**Schnittspahnia** Sch. Bip. 1842 Asteraceae- for Georg Friedrich Schnittspahn (1810-1865), German zoologist and botanist, director of the botanical cabinet and garden at Darmstadt, author of *Flora der gefäße-pflanzen des Grossherzogthums Hessen und er angrenzenden Gebiete* (1865). Source: original publication (Flora 25(2): 436-437. 1842). The name was used by Reichenbach (1841) without content or explanation.

**Schnizleinia** Steud. 1840 Poaceae- not explained in the original publication. Clifford and Bostock (p. 261) indicate for Adalbert Schnizlein (Adalbert Carl Friedrich Hellwing Conrad Schnizlein) (1813-1868), German pharmacist and botanist, professor at Erlangen and director of the botanical garden, author of the four-volume *Iconographia familiarum naturalium regni vegetabilis* (1843-1870); Burkhardt (p. S-28) indicates for Karl Friedrich Christoph Wilhelm Schnizlein (1780-1856), German magistrate, physician and botanist, friend of the author.


**Schobera** Scop. 1777 Boraginaceae- for Gottlieb Schober (c.1675-1739), German physician and plant collector in St. Petersburg and Moscow, on commission from Peter the Great traveled in the Caucasus, the Caspian Sea and northern Persia. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-28.

**Schoberia** C. A. Mey. 1829 Amaranthaceae- for Gottlieb Schober (c.1675-1739), German physician and plant collector in St. Petersburg and Moscow, on commission from Peter the Great traveled in the Caucasus, the Caspian Sea and
northern Persia. Source: original publication (Icones Plantarum 1: 11. 1829). See also Wittstein p. 795 and Quattrocchi 4: 2418.

**Schoenefeldia** Kunth 1829 Poaceae- for Wladimir de Schoenefeld (1816-1875), German-French botanist, cofounder and secretary of the Société Botanique de France, author of *Rapport sur une excursion faite en août 1860 par la Société botanique de France au Bourg-d’Oisans…* (1863), friend of the author. Source: original publication (Révision des Graminées 1: 86. 1829). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2418. Although Wladimir was only 13 years old when the generic name was published, the author remarks that at an early age his sharp mind and interest for botany were evident.

**Schoenia** Steetz 1845 Asteraceae- for Johann Matthias Albrecht Schoen (1800-1870), German physician (ophthalmologist) and botanical illustrator, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Plantae Preissianae sive Enumeratio plantarum quas in Australasia occidentali et meridionali… 1: 480. 1845).

**Schoenleinia** Klotzsch 1846 Rubiaceae- for Johann Lukas Schönlein (1793-1864), German physician and naturalist, professor at Würzburg, Zurich and Berlin. Original publication not found. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2418.


**Schollera** Roth 1788 Ericaceae- for Frederick Adam Scholler (1718-1795), German botanist, author of *Flora Barbyensis…* (1775). Not explained with the description (Tentamen Florae Germanicae 1: 165, 170. 1788) but Scholler is mentioned on page XIV. See also Burkhardt p. S-29.

**Schollia** J. Jacq. 1811 Apocynaceae- for Georg Scholl (1751-1831), German-Austrian gardener in Schönbrunn and Vienna, plant collector in South Africa. Source: original publication (Eclogae Plantarum Rariorum … 1: 5. 1811).
**Scholtzia** Schauer 1843 Myrtaceae- for Johann Eduard Heinrich Scholtz (1812-1859), German physician, zoologist and botanist in Breslau, author of *Flora der Umgegend von Breslau* (1843) and *Enumeratio filicum in Silesia...* (1836). Source: original publication (Linnaea 17: 241. 1843).

**Schomburghia** DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for Robert Hermann Schomburgk (1804-1865), German-British merchant, diplomat, explorer and plant collector in British Guiana, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 7(1): 293. 1838). See also Wittstein p. 796.

**Schomburgkia** Lindl. 1838 Orchidaceae- for Robert Hermann Schomburgk (1804-1865), German-British merchant, diplomat, explorer and plant collector in British Guiana, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Sertum Orchidaceum, text for plate 10. 1838). See also Wittstein p. 796.

**Schotia** Jacq. 1787 Fabaceae- for Richard van der Schot (1733-1790), Dutch gardener, naturalist, illustrator and traveler, director of the imperial gardens at Schönbrunn, accompanied the author to Central America and the West Indies. Source: original publication (Collectanea ad Botanicam, Chemiam, et Historiam Naturalem... p. 94. 1787).

**Schousboea** Willd. 1799 Combretaceae- for Peter Schousboe (Peder Kofod Anker Schousboe) (1766-1832), Danish diplomat, botanist and plant collector in Portugal, Spain and Morocco, consul general in Tangier (died there). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 2: 578-579. 1799).

**Schoutenia** Korth. 1848 Malvaceae- for Willem Schouten (Willem Cornelisz Schouten) (c.1567-1625), Dutch navigator and explorer, first to sail around Cape Horn to the Pacific Ocean. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2422.

**Schoutensia** Endl. 1833 Pittosporaceae- for Willem Schouten (Willem Cornelisz Schouten) (c.1567-1625), Dutch navigator and explorer, first to sail around Cape

**Schouwia** DC. 1821 Brassicaceae- for Joakim Frederik Schouw (1789-1852), Danish lawyer and botanist (phytogeographer), professor at Copenhagen and director of the botanical garden, author of *Grundtrek til en almindelig Plantegeographie. Copenhagen...*(1823). Not explained in original publication. Source: Regni Vegetabilis Systema Naturale, sive Ordines, Genera et Species... 2: 644. 1821. Schowia Schrader 1821 is also for Joakim Frederik Schouw.

**Schradera** Vahl 1797 Rubiaceae- for Heinrich Adolf Schrader (1767-1836), German physician and botanist, professor at Göttingen and director of the botanical garden, author of *Nova generar plantarum* (1797) and *Flora germanica* (1806). Source: original publication (Eclogae Americanae 1: 36. 1796[1797]).

**Schraderia** Heister ex Medik. 1791 Lamiaceae- for Heinrich Adolf Schrader (1767-1836), German physician and botanist, professor at Göttingen and director of the botanical garden, author of *Nova generar plantarum* (1797) and *Flora germanica* (1806). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-31.


**Schrankia** Willd. 1806 Fabaceae- for Franz von Paula Shrank (1747-1835), Austrian-German entomologist and botanist, professor at Ingolstadt and Landshut, director of the Munich Botanical Garden, author of the four-volume *Flora monacensis...* (1811-1818). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 4(2): 1043. 1806). The name was used by Medikus (1792) without explanation.

**Schrebera** L. 1763 Convolvulaceae- for Johann Christian Daniel von Schreber (1739-1810), German physician, zoologist and botanist, professor at Erlangen and director of the botanical garden, author of the two-volume *Beschreibung der Gräser...*
(1766-1810), correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Species Plantarum, Editio Secunda 2: 1662. 1763). See also Théis p. 423. The name is validly credited to Roxburgh (1799), who did not explain it.


**Schrenkia** Fisch. & C. A. Mey. 1841 Apiaceae- for Alexander von Schrenck (Alexander Gustav von Schrenk) (1816-1876), German-Baltic mineralogist, botanist, explorer and plant collector in northern Russia and Central Asia, assistant at the St. Petersburg Botanical Garden, lecturer at Dorpat. Not explained with the description (Enumeratio Plantarum Novarum a Cl. Schrenk Lectarum 1: 63. 1841) but note that Schrenk appears as plant collector in the publication’s title.

**Schubertia** Mirbel 1812 Cupressaceae- for Michael Schubert (Mikael Szubert) (1787-1860), German-Polish botanist, professor at Warsaw and director of the botanical garden. Not explained with the description (Nouveau Bulletin des Sciences, par la Société Philomatique de Paris 3: 123. 1812) but Schubert is coauthor of the article. See also Burkhardt p. S-33.

**Schubertia** Mart. 1824 Apocynaceae- for Gotthilf Heinrich von Schubert (1780-1860), German physician, naturalist and nature collector in the Middle East, professor at Erlangen and Munich, author of *Naturgeschichte des Pflanzenreiches nach dem Linne’s’schen System*. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum quas in Itinerere per Brasiliam… 1: 56. 1824).

**Schubertia** Blume 1826 Araliaceae- for Carl Schubert (1796-?), German physician and botanist (cryptogams), contributed to the multi-volume *Flora der geegend um Dresden*. Source: original publication (Bijdragen tot de flora van Nederlandsch Indië, p. 884. 1826). See also Burkhardt p. S-33.

**Schuebleria** Mart. 1827 Gentianaceae- for Gustav Schübler (1787-1834), German physician, meteorologist and botanist, professor at Tübingen, coauthor of


**Schuermannia** F. Muell. 1853 Myrtaceae- for Clamor Wilhelm Schürmann (1815-1893), German missionary with the aborigines near Port Lincoln, South Australia. Source: original publication (Linnaea 25: 386. 1852[1853]).

**Schultesia** Spreng. 1815 Poaceae- for Josef August Schultes (1773-1831), Austrian physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Vienna, Krakow, Innsbruck and Landshut, author of the two-volume *Flora Austriaca* (1794) and the two-volume *Flora Capensis*… (1823). Source: original publication (Plantarum Minus Cognitarum Pugillus 2: 17. 1815). The name is validly credited to Martius (1827), who also dedicated his genus to Josef August Schultes.

**Schulthesia** Raddi 1822 Porellaceae- for Leonhard Schulthess-Nüscheler (zum Lindengarten) (1775-1841), Swiss merchant, banker and plant collector, had a large herbarium, director of the botanical garden at Wiedikon. Source: original publication (Crittogame Brasiliane, p. 10. 1822). See also Burkhardt p. S 34-35.


**Schulzia** Spreng. 1813 Apiaceae- for Carl Friedrich Schultz (1765-1837), German pharmacist and botanist, author of *Prodromus Florae Stargardiensis*… (1806); and for Johann Heinrich Schulze (1687-1744), German scholar, physician and scientist. Original publication not found. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2425.

**Schumacheria** Vahl 1810 Dilleniaceae- for Heinrich Christian Friedrich Schumacher (1757-1830), German-Danish surgeon, malacologist and botanist,
professor at Copenhagen, author of *Den kjøbenhavnske flora*... (1804). Source: original publication (Skrifter af Naturhistorie-Selskabet 6: 122. 1810).


**Schwabea** Endl. & Fenzl 1839 Acanthaceae- for Heinrich Schwabe (Samuel Heinrich Schwabe) (1789-1875), German astronomer pharmacist and botanist, discovered the ten-year periodicity of sunspots. Source: original publication (Novarum Stirpium Decades, p. 81. 1839).

**Schwaegrichenia** Spreng. 1815 Amaryllidaceae- for Christian Friedrich Schwägrichen (1775-1853), German physician and botanist (bryologist), professor at Leipzig and director of the botanical garden, author of *Historiae muscorum hepaticorum prodromus*... (1814). Source: original publication (Plantarum Minus Cognitarum Pugillus 2: 59. 1815).

**Schwalbea** L. 1753 Orobanchaceae- for Georg Christian Schwalbe (1691-1761), Dutch physician and botanist, defended the dissertation *De China Officinarum* (1715). Source: Philosophia Botanica 173. 1751. See also Théis p. 425.

**Schwannia** Endl. 1840 Malpighiaceae- for Theodor Schwann (1810-1882), German physician, physiologist and histologist, professor at Louvain and Liège, coauthor of the cell theory. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 799.

**Schwartzia** Vell. 1829 Marcgraviaceae- for Olof Swartz (Olof Peter Swartz) (1760-1818), Swedish physician, botanist and plant collector, traveled to the West Indies and to the Northeastern United States, professor at Stockholm, author of *Nova genera & species plantarum seu prodromus*... (1788) and the three-volume *Flora Indiae occidentalis* (1797-1806), pupil of Linnaeus f. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis... p. 221. 1825[1829]).

**Schweiggera** Mart. 1832 Clusiaceae- for August Friedrich Schweigger (1783-1821), German physician, zoologist and botanist, professor at Königsberg
and director of the botanical garden, author of De plantarum classificatione naturalis… (1820). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum quas in Itinere per Brasiliam… 3: 166. 1829[1832]).

**Schweiggeria** Spreng. 1820 Violaceae- for August Friedrich Schweigger (1783-1821), German physician, zoologist and botanist, professor at Königsberg and director of the botanical garden, author of De plantarum classificatione naturalis… (1820). Source: original publication (Neue Entdeckungen im ganzen Umfang der Pflanzenkunde… 2: 167. 1820).

**Schweinitzia** Elliott ex Nutt. 1818 Ericaceae- for Lewis David de Schweinitz (1780-1834), American missionary and botanist (mycologist), author of Synopsis fungorum Carolinae superioris secundum observationes (1822) and Synopsis fungorum in America Boreali media degentium (1834). Source: original publication (A Sketch of the Botany of South-Carolina and Georgia 1: 478. 1817).


**Schwenkfelda** Schreb. 1789 Rubiaceae- for Caspar Schwenkfelt (1563-1609), German physician in Görlitz, author of Stirpium & fossilium Silesiae catalogus… (1600). Not explained in original publication. Source: Flora Indiae Occidentalis 1: 448.

**Schwerinia** H. Karst. 1848 Melastomataceae- for Frederick Francis II, Grand Duke of Mecklenburg-Schwerin (1823-1883), German nobleman and military officer. Source: original publication (Auswahl neuer und schön blühender Gewächse Venezuela’s, p. 12. 1848).

**Schweyckerta** C. C. Gmel. 1805 Gentianaceae- for Johann Michael Schweyckert (1754-1806), German gardener and botanist, author of Catalogus plantarum horti botanici Carolsruhani secundum systematis vegetabilium Caroli a Linné (1791). Source: original publication (Flora Badensis Alsatica 1: 449. 1805).

Sckuhria Moench 1794 Asteraceae- for Christian Schkuhr (1741-1811), German gardener, illustrator and botanist, contributed to the foundation of the Kassel Botanical Garden, editor of *Deutschlands kryptogamische Gewächse* (1806-1811, 1847). Source: original publication (Methodus Plantas Horti Botanici et Agri Marburgensis… 2: 566. 1794).

Scopolia Jacq. 1764 Solanaceae- for Giovanni Antonio Scopoli (Johannes Antonius Scopolius) (1723-1788), Italian physician, chemist, naturalist and botanist, professor at Schemnitz (now Banská Štiavnica, Slovakia) and Pavia, author of *Introductio ad historiam naturalem…* (1777), correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Observationum Botanicarum 1: 32-33. 1764). The name was used by Adanson (1763) without explanation.

Scopolina Schult. 1814 Solanaceae- for Giovanni Antonio Scopoli (Johannes Antonius Scopolius) (1723-1788), Italian physician, chemist, naturalist and botanist, professor at Schemnitz (now Banská Štiavnica, Slovakia) and Pavia, author of *Introductio ad historiam naturalem…* (1777), correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Österreichs Flora 1: 384. 1814).

Scotia Thunb. 1798 Fabaceae- for Richard van der Schot (1733-1790), Dutch gardener, naturalist, illustrator and traveler, director of the imperial gardens at Schönbrunn. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2440 (spelled Scottía).


Scouleria Hook. 1830 Grimmiaceae- for John Scouler (1804-1871), Scottish surgeon, naturalist and nature collector, professor at Glasgow and at the Royal
Dublin Society, collected the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Botanical Miscellany 1: 33. 1829[1830]).

**Scribaea** Borkh. 1793 Caryophyllaceae- for Ludwig Gottlieb Scriba (Karl Ludwig Gottlieb Scriba) (1736-1804), German entomologist, publisher of *Journal für die Liebhaber der Entomologie*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 804.

**Sculeria** Raf. 1837 Berberidaceae- for John Scouler (1804-1871), Scottish surgeon, naturalist and nature collector, professor at Glasgow and at the Royal Dublin Society. Source: original publication (Flora Telluriana 2: 52. 1836[1837]). See also Burkhardt p. S-41.

**Scuria** Raf. 1819 Cyperaceae- for Christian Schkuhr (1741-1811), German gardener, illustrator and botanist, contributed to the foundation of the Kassel Botanical Garden, editor of *Deutschlands kryptogamische Gewächse* (1806-1811, 1847). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 804.

**Sczukinia** Turcz. 1840 Gentianaceae- for Séméon Scukin (Simeon Sczukin) (1795-?), Russian educator, director of government schools in Irkutsk, improved the knowledge of the Siberian flora. Source: original publication (Bulletin de la Société Impériale des Naturalistes de Moscou 13(2): 165. 1840).

**Seaforthia** R. Br. 1810 Arecaceae- for Francis Mackenzie, 1st Baron Seaforth (1754-1815), English military officer, governor of Barbados, plant collector and patron of botany. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 267. 1810). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2445.

**Sebaea** Sol. ex R. Br. 1810 Gentianaceae- for Albertus Seba (1665-1736), Dutch-German pharmacist, zoologist and nature collector, main author of the four-tome *Locupletissimi rerum naturalium thesauri accurata descriptio…* (1734-1765), acquaintance of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 805.

**Sebastiania** Spreng. 1821 Euphorbiaceae- for Francesco Antonio Sebastiani (1782-1821), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Rome and director of the botanical garden, coauthor of *Florae romanae prodromus…* (1818). Source: original...
Sebastianoschaueria Nees 1847 Acanthaceae- for Sebastian Schauer (1814-1850), German gardener and botanist, worked at the Breslau and Berlin botanical gardens. Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliensis Enumeratio Plantarum in Brasilia… 9: 159. 1847). Spelled Sebastiano-schaueria.


Sedgwickia- Wall. & Griff. 1836 Altingiaceae- for Adam Sedgwick (1785-1873), English geologist and professor at Cambridge. Source: original publication (Asiatic Researches 19: 99. 1836). The name is validly credited to Bowdich (1825), who did not explain it.

Seemannia Hook. 1848 Unknown- for Berthold Carl Seemann (1825-1871), German-English gardener, naturalist, botanist and plant collector, following the author’s recommendation participated in the HMS Herald’s North Pacific Survey, author of The botany of the Voyage of the H.M.S. Herald… (1852-1857) and the two-volume Flora vitiensis… (1865-1873). Source: original publication (London Journal of Botany 7: 567. 1848). The name is validly credited to Regel (1855), who also dedicated his genus to Berthold Carl Seemann.

Seetzenia R. Br. 1826 Zygophyllaceae- for Ulrich Jasper Seetzen (1767-1811), German physician, naturalist, traveler and nature collector in Asia Minor and the Middle East. Source: original publication (Narrative of Travels and Discoveries in Northern and Central Africa, Appendix p. 80. 1826).

Seguiera Adans. 1763 Petiveriaceae- for Jean François Seguier (1703-1784), French archeologist, historian and botanist, author of Bibliotheca botanica … (1740) and the three-volume Plantae Veronenses (1745-1754). Source: original publication (Familles des Plantes 1: 26, 2: 443. 1763).
**Seguieria** Loefl. 1758 Petiveriaceae- for Jean François Seguier (1703-1784), French archeologist, historian and botanist, author of *Bibliothea botanica* … (1740) and the three-volume *Plantae Veronenses* (1745-1754). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-44.

**Seidlia** Kostel. 1836 Dipterocarpaceae- for Wenzel Benno Seidl (1773-1842), Bohemian-Austrian administrator, entomologist and botanist (mycologist), author of *Oekonomisch-technische Flora Böhmens* (1836). Source: original publication (Allgemeine Medizinisch-Pharmazeutische Flora 5: 1945. 1836). The name was used by Opiz (1826), that publication was not found.

**Selbya** M. Roem. 1846 Meliaceae- for Prideaux John Selby (1788-1867), English artist, ornithologist and botanist, one of the editors and publishers of Annals of Natural History, author of *A history of British forest-trees*… (1842) and the two-volume *Illustrations of British Ornithology* (1833). Source: original publication (Familiarum Naturalium Regni Vegetabilis Synopses Monographicae 1: 126. 1846).


**Selliera** Cav. 1799 Goodeniaceae- for François Noël (Natale) Sellier (1737-c. 1800), French engraver, prepared illustrations for the author’s *Monadelfia* and the first two tomes of *Icones et descriptiones plantarum*… Source: original publication (Anales de Historia Natural 1: 41. 1799). See also Stearn p. 272.

**Selliguela** Bory 1824 Polypodiaceae- for Alexander François Gilles (Selligue) (1784-1845), French engineer, involved in the construction of excellent achromatic objectives. Source: original publication (Dictionnaire classique d'histoire naturelle 6: 587-588. 1824).

**Selloa** Kunth 1820 Asteraceae- for Friedrich Sellow (Sello) (1789-1831), German gardener, naturalist, botanist and plant collector in Brazil (died there). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 4: 266. 1820). The name was first published in an 1818 folio edition. *Selloa* Sprengel (1818) is also for Friedrich Sellow.
Sellowia Roth ex Roem. & Schult. 1819 Lythraceae- for Friedrich Sellow (Sello) (1789-1831), German gardener, naturalist, botanist and plant collector in Brazil (died there). Not explained in original publication. Source: Novae plantarum species praesertim Indiæ orientalis… p. 163. 1821.

Semiramisia Klotzsch 1851 Ericaceae- for Shammuramat (Semiramis), Assyrian queen, regent for her son from 811 to 806 BC. Source: original publication (Linnaea 24: 25. 1851).


Senckenbergia G. Gaertn., B. Mey. & Scherb. 1800 Brassicaceae- for Johann Christian Senckenberg (1707-1772), German physician, naturalist and botanist, established a foundation which gave rise to the botanical garden of the Johann Wolfgang Goethe-University, the Frankfurt University Library and the Senckenberg Nature Museum. Source: original publication (Oekonomisch-Technische Flora der Wetterau 2: 433. 1800).


Senebiera DC. 1799 Brassicaceae- for Jean Senebier (1742-1809), Swiss linguist, librarian, botanist and plant physiologist, investigated the effect of light on plants, author of the five-volume Physiologie végétale… (1800), teacher of the author. Source:
original publication (Mémoires de la Société d'Histoire Naturelle de Paris 1: 141. 1799).

**Senefeldera** Mart. 1841 Euphorbiaceae- for Alois Senefelder (1771-1834), German actor and playwright, inventor and developer of lithography. Source: original publication (Flora 24(2): 29. 1841).

**Senftenbergia** Klotzsch & H. Karst. 1847 Balanophoraceae- for John Parish von Senftenberg (1774-1858), German merchant, landowner and astronomer, established an observatory in his castle (Senftenberg Palace). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-47.

**Senkenbergia** S. Schauer 1847 Nyctaginaceae- for Johann Christian Senckenberg (1707-1772), German physician, naturalist and botanist, practiced in Frankfurt, established a foundation which gave rise to the botanical garden of the Johann Wolfgang Goethe-University, the Frankfurt University Library and the Senckenberg Nature Museum. Not explained in original publication. Source: Oekonomisch-technische Flora der Wetterau 2: 433. 1800.

**Sennebiera** Neck. 1790 Lauraceae- for Jean Senebier (1742-1809), Swiss linguist, librarian, botanist and plant physiologist, investigated the effect of light on plants, author of the five-volume *Physiologie végétale...* (1800). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-49.

**Senra** Cav. 1786 Malvaceae- for Buenaventura Serra Ferragut (1728-1784), Spanish lawyer, scholar, historian and botanist, professor at Palma (Mallorca), studied the flora of the Balearic Islands. Source: original publication (Monadelphiae Classis Dissertationes Decem 2: 83, 104. 1786). Cavanilles used *Serra* on page 83 and changed it to *Senra* on page 104.

**Sequoia** Endl. 1847 Cupressaceae- for George Guess (Gist, Gust) (c.1770-1843), son of a German-American merchant and an American Indian woman, creator of the Cherokee alphabet and writing system, signed his name Sequoyah. Not explained in original publication. Source: Stearn p. 273.
Seringia Spreng. 1818 Celastraceae- for Nicolas Charles Seringe (1776-1858), French surgeon and botanist, professor at Lyon and director of the botanical garden, author of *Monographie des céréales de la Suisse…* (1818) and *Descriptions et figures des céréales européennes* (1841). Source: original publication (Anleitung zur Kenntniss der Gewachse 2(2): 694, 912. 1818). The name is validly credited to Gay (1821), who also dedicated his genus to Nicolas Charles Seringe.

Serjania Mill. 1754 Sapindaceae- for Philippe Serjeant (Sergeant), Italian priest, knowledgeable in medicine and botany, lived more than 25 years in Rome, friend of Plumier. Source: original publication (The Gardeners Dictionary… 4th edition 3: unnumbered page. 1754). The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 34. 1703).

Serpaea Gardner 1848 Asteraceae- for Joaquim Jerônimo Serpa (1773-1842), Brazilian physician and botanist, professor at Olinda (Pernambuco) and director of the botanical garden, author of *Utilidade dos jardins botânicos* (1837) and *Vegetais que servem para uso caseiro na província de Pernambuco* (1842). Source: original publication (London Journal of Botany 7: 296. 1848).

Serrafalcus Parlatore 1840 Poaceae- for Domenico Antonio Lo Faso Pietrasanta, Duke of Serrafalco (1783-1863), Italian architect and archeologist. Original publication not found. Source: Clifford and Bostock p. 266.


Serronia Gaudich. ex Guill. 1838 Piperaceae- for Custódio Alves Serrão (1799-1873), Brazilian naturalist, director of the National Museum of Brazil, provided plants to the author. Source: original publication (Icones Selectae Plantarum 3: 54. 1837[1838]). See also *José da Costa Azevedo e Custódio Alves Serrão: da formação na Universidade de Coimbra à estruturação do Museu Nacional no Brasil.* http://hdl.handle.net/10316.2/38450

Serruria Burm. ex Salisb. 1807 Proteaceae- for Joseph (Josephus) Serrurier (1663-1742), Dutch mathematician, physicist, physician and botanist, professor at
Utrecht, founder of a botanical garden. Source: original publication (The Paradisus Londinensis 1(2): text for plate 67. 1805[1807]).


**Sertuernera** Mart. 1825 Amaranthaceae- for Friedrich Sertürner (Friedrich Wilhelm Adam Sertürner) (1783-1841), German pharmacist, discovered morphine by isolating it from opium, author of *Darstellung der reinen Mohnsäure (Opiumsäure) nebst einer chemischen Untersuchung des Opiums* (1839). Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 810.

**Sesleria** Scop. 1760 Poaceae- for Lionardo (Leonard) Sesler (?-1785), German-Italian physician, botanist and plant collector (sometimes with the author), had a botanical garden in Padua. Source: original publication (Flora Carniolica, p. 189. 1760).

**Sessea** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Solanaceae- for Martín Sessé y Lacasta (1751-1808), Spanish physician and botanist, head of the Royal Botanical Expedition to New Spain, director of the botanical garden in Mexico City, coauthor of *Plantae Novae Hispaniae* and *Flora Mexicana*. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaee, et chilensis prodromus p. 21. 1794).

**Sesuvium** L. 1759 Aizoaceae- for Sesuvii, name of a tribe that lived west of the Seine. Source: Baines p. 341. 1981.

**Sethia** Kunth 1822 Erythroxylaceae- for Simeon Seth, 11th century scholar and physician from Antioch, revised Psell's *Syntagma de alimentorum facultatibus or De cibarium facultate*, author of *Conspectus rerum naturalium*. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 5: 175. 1822).

**Seubertia** Kunth 1843 Liliaceae- for Moritz August Seubert (1818-1878), German botanist, director of the natural cabinet and the botanical garden in


**Severinia** Tenore 1840 Rutaceae- for Marco Aurelio Severino (1580-1656), Italian surgeon and anatomist, professor at Naples. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 811.

**Seymeria** Pursch 1813 Orobanchaceae- for Henry Seymer (1745-1800), English naturalist and plant collector. Source: original publication (Flora Americae Septentrionalis; or a Systematic Arrangement and Description… p. 737. 1814[1813]).

**Seymouria** Sweet 1824 Geraniaceae- for Mrs. Seymour, "of Woburn, Bedfordshire, a lady much attached to botanical science, and particularly partial to the Geraniaceae” Source: original publication (Geraniaceae. The Natural Order of Gerania… 3: text for plate 206. 1824).


**Sheffieldia** Forst. & Forst. 1775 Primulaceae- for William Sheffield (c.1732-1795), English botanist, keeper of the Ashmolean Museum in Oxford. Source: original publication (Characteres Generum Plantarum, quas in Initinere ad Insulas Maris Australis… p. 18. 1775). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2473.

**Shepherdia** Nutt. 1818 Elaeagnaceae- for John Shepherd (1764-1836), English gardener and horticulturist, curator of the Liverpool Botanical Garden, pioneered raising ferns from spores. Source: original publication (The Genera of North American Plants 2: 240. 1818).
**Sherardia** L. 1753 Rubiaceae- for William Sherard (1659-1728), English diplomat, botanist and plant collector, patron of several botanists and their publications, pupil of Tournefort and Boerhaave. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737.

**Shorea** Roxb. ex C. F. Gaertn. 1805 Dipterocarpaceae- for John Shore, 1st Baron Teignmouth, the Right Honorable Lord Teignmouth (1751-1834), British administrator, governor-general of India. Not explained in original publication. Source: Plants of the coast of Coromandel… 3: 9. 1811.

**Shortia** Raf. 1840 Brassicaceae- for Charles Wilkins Short (1794-1863), American physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at the University of Louisville (Kentucky), author of *Catalog of the native phaenogamous plants and ferns of Kentucky* (1833), friend of the author. Source: original publication (Autikon Botanikon, p. 17. 1840). The name is validly credited to Torrey & Gray (1842), who also dedicated their genus to Charles Wilkins Short.

**Shultzia** Raf. 1808 Gentianaceae- for Benjamin Shultz (Schultz) (1772-1814), American physician and botanist, collected in Pennsylvania the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Medical Repository 5: 356. 1808). See also Burkhardt p. S-55.

**Shutereia** Choisy 1834 Convolvulaceae- for James Shuter (1775-1826), English physician, botanist and plant collector in India. Source: original publication (Memoires de la Société de physique et d'histoire naturelle de Genève 6: 486. 1833).

**Shuteria** Wight & Arn. 1834 Fabaceae- for James Shuter (1775-1826), English physician, botanist and plant collector in India, friend of the first author. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Peninsulae Indiae Orientalis, p. 208. 1834).

**Sibbaldia** L. 1753 Rosaceae- for Robert Sibbald (1641-1722), Scottish physician and naturalist, professor at Edinburgh, established a physic garden which became the precursor of the Edinburgh Botanical Garden, author of *Scotia illustrata* (1684). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737.

**Sibthorpia** L. 1753 Plantaginaceae- for Humphry Sibthorp (1713-1797), English physician and botanist, professor at Oxford (successor of Dillenius), founder of the *Catalogus plantarum horti botanici Oxoniensis*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Philosophia Botanica p. 250. 1751. See also Théis p. 430.


**Sickingia** Willd. 1801 Rubiaceae- for Wilhelm Friedrich Graf von Sickingen (1739-1818), German diplomat in Vienna, patron and student of botany. Source: original publication (Der Gesellsschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin, neue Schriften 3: 445. 1801).

**Sicklera** M. Roem. 1846 Rutaceae- for Johann Volkmar Sickler (1742-1820), German pomologist, editor of gardening magazines, author of *Der vollkommene Orangerie-Gärtner oder vollständige Beschreibung...* (1815). Source: original publication (Familiarum Naturalium Regni Vegetabilis Synopses Monographicae 1: 49. 1846). The name was used by Sendtner (1846) without explanation.

**Sickmannia** Nees 1834 Cyperaceae- for Johann Rudolph Sickmann (1779-1849), German botanist and plant collector, lecturer in Hamburg and assistant at the botanical garden, author of *Enumeratio stirpium phanerogamicarum circa Hamburgum sponte crescentium* (1836). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 813.

**Siebera** Hoppe 1819 Caryophyllaceae- for Franz Sieber (Franz Wilhelm Sieber) (1789-1844), Bohemian-Austrian physician, botanist and nature collector in Australia, Senegal, South Africa and other places. Source: original publication
Flora 2: 25. 1819). The name is validly credited to Gay (1827), who also dedicated his genus to Franz Sieber.

**Sieberia** Spreng. 1817 Orchidaceae- for Franz Sieber (Franz Wilhelm Sieber) (1789-1844), Bohemian-Austrian physician, botanist and nature collector in Australia, Senegal, South Africa and other places. Not explained in original publication. Source: Anleitung zur Kenntniss der Gewachse 2(2): 912-913. 1818.

**Sieboldia** Hoffmanns. 1842 Ranunculaceae- for Philipp Franz von Siebold (Philipp Franz Balthasar von Siebold) (1796-1866), German physician, naturalist and nature collector in Japan (where he introduced western medicine), coauthor of the two-volume *Flora japonica*… (1835-1870). Source: original publication (Linnaea 16(Litt.): 282. 1841). See also Wittstein p. 813-814.

**Sieglingia** Bernh. 1800 Poaceae- for Siegling the Elder, German professor at Erfurt, studied the local flora. Source: original publication (Systematisches Verzeichnis p. XXVIII. 1800). See also Burkhardt p. S-58. Clifford and Bostock (p. 269) indicate for Johann Blasius Siegling (1760-1835), German mathematician at Erfurt.

**Siemssenia** Steetz 1845 Asteraceae- for Georg Theodor Siemssen (1816-1886), German merchant and diplomat in China and Java, sent plants to the author (who was his brother-in-law). Source: original publication (Plantae Preissianae 1: 467. 1845).

**Sieversia** Willd. 1811 Rosaceae- for Johann August Carl Sievers (1762-1795), German-Russian pharmacist and botanist in St. Petersburg, commissioned to explore Siberia in search of the medicinal rhubarb (did not find it but collected many other plants). Source: original publication (Magazin für die Neuesten Entdeckungen in der Gesammten Naturkunde, Gesellschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin 5: 398. 1811).

**Sigesbeckia** L. 1753 Asteraceae- for Johann Georg Siegesbeck (1688-1755), German physician and botanist, professor at St. Petersburg and director of the botanical garden, author of the two-volume *Primitiae florae petropolitanae* (1736-1739),


**Silvia** Vell. 1829 Orobancheaceae- for Baltasar da Silva Lisboa (1761-1840), Brazilian judge and historian educated in Coimbra, studied the geography and natural history of Rio de Janeiro and vicinity, judge and president of the Senate in Rio de Janeiro, author of *Anais do Rio de Janeiro* (1834-1835). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 56. 1825[1829]). See also Burkhardt p. S-59. The author spells the name Bartolomeu da Silva but the biographical information corresponds to Baltasar da Silva.


**Simonisia** Nees 1847 Acanthaceae- for Christian Simonis, German gardener for the Wied family, plant collector with Maximilian Alexander Philipp zu Wied-Neuwied in Brazil (1815-1817). Source: original publication (Flora Brasiliensis 9: 144. 1847).


**Sinclairia** Hook. & Arn. 1841 Asteraceae- for Andrew Sinclair (1794-1861), English surgeon and plant collector, participated in Captain Beechey’s voyage to survey the coast of South America. Not explained with the description (The Botany
of Captain Beechey's Voyage (10): 433. 1841) but Sinclair is mentioned repeatedly throughout the publication as plant collector.


**Skinneria** Choisy 1834 Convolvulaceae- for Thomas Skinner (c.1800-1843), British military officer and explorer in India. Source: original publication (Mémoires de la Société de Physique et d'Histoire Naturelle de Genève 6: 487. 1834).

**Slackia** Griffin 1845 Arecaceae- for Henry Slack, English botanist of great hope, died abruptly. Source: original publication (Calcutta Journal of Natural History and Miscellany of the Arts and Sciences in India 5: 469. 1845). This is probably Dr. Henry Slack, pomologist, see The Horticulturist, and Journal of Rural Art Taste, 7: 150. 1852.


**Slevogtia** Rchb. 1828 Gentianaceae- for Johann Adrian Slevogt (Johann Hadrian Schlevogt) (1653-1725), German physician and professor at Jena. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 817.
**Sloanea** L. 1753 Elaeocarpaceae- for Hans Sloane, 1st Baronet) (1660-1753), English-Irish physician, naturalist and plant collector in Jamaica, his collections became the core of the British Museum, author of the two-volume *A voyage to the islands of Madera, Barbados, Nieves, St. Christophers and Jamaica; with the natural history*… (1707-1725). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 49. 1703).

**Smeathmannia** Sol. ex R. Br. 1818 Passifloraceae- for Henry Smeathman (1742-1786), English entomologist and nature collector in Sierra Leone and the Caribbean. Not explained with the description (Narrative of an Expedition to Explore the River Zaire, p. 439. 1818) but Smeathman is mentioned as plant collector on page 421. See also Quattrocchi 4: 2498.

**Smelowskia** Mey. 1830 Brassicaceae- for Timotheus Smelovski (1769-1815), Russian pharmacist and botanist, professor at St. Petersburg, author of *Hortus Petropolitanus*… (1806). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2499.

**Smithia** Aiton 1789 Fabaceae- for James Edward Smith (1759-1828), English botanist, cofounder and first president of the Linnean Society of London, purchased Linnaeus’ correspondence and herbarium (bought after his death by the Linnaean Society), author of seven volumes of *Flora Graeca* and the four-volume *The English Flora* (1824-1828). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 435. The name was used by Scopoli (1777) without explanation.

**Soaresia** Allemão 1852 Moraceae- for Gabriel Soares de Souza (1540-1591), Portuguese naturalist and explorer in Brazil, author of *Tratado descritivo do Brasil em 1587*. Source: original publication (Trabalhos da Sociedade Vellosiana, p. 72. 1852). The name is validly credited to Schultz (1863), who dedicated his genus to Sebastião Ferreira Soares (1820-1887), Brazilian government minister.

**Sobolewskia** M. Bieb. 1832 Brassicaceae- for Gregor Federovitch Sobolewsky (Gregori Sobolevski) (1741-1807), Russian physician, botanist (mycologist) and explorer, professor at St. Petersburg and director of the botanical garden, author of

**Sobralia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Orchidaceae- for Francisco Martínez Sobral (?-1799), Spanish physician to King Carlos IV of Spain, promoted the vaccination of children against smallpox, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 120. 1794).

**Sobreyra** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Asteraceae- for Juan Sobreyra y Salgado (1746-1805), Spanish naturalist, member of the Royal Academy of History, tireless researcher of Galicia’s plants and antiquities. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 109. 1794).

**Socratesia** Klotzsch 1851 Ericaceae- for Socrates (c.470-399 BC), Greek philosopher. Source: original publication (Linnaea 24: 22. 1851).

**Soemmeringia** Mart. 1828 Fabaceae- for Samuel Thomas von Sömmering (1775-1830), German physician, anatomist and paleontologist, professor at Kassel and Mainz. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 819.

**Sokolofia** Raf. 1838 Salicaceae- for a botanist is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Alsographia Americana, p. 14. 1838).

**Solandra** Murray 1785 Malvaceae- for Daniel Solander (Daniel Carlsson Solander, Daniel Charles Solander) (1733-1782), Swedish physician, botanist and plant collector, participated in Cook’s first voyage, keeper of the Natural History department of the British Museum, one of Linnaeus’ apostles, tutor of Linnaeus f. Source: original publication (Commentationes Societatis Regiae Scientiarum Gottingensis 6: 20. 1785.). The name is validly credited to Swartz (1787), who also dedicated his genus to Daniel Solander; it was used by Linnaeus (1759) without explanation.

**Soldevilla** Lag. 1805 Asteraceae- for Juan Bautista Soldevilla, Spanish physician, librarian of the Royal Madrid Academy of Medicine, patron of the author’s studies in medicine and botany. Source: original publication (Variedades de Ciencias, Literatura y Artes 2(4): 37. 1805).
**Solea** Spreng. 1802 Violaceae- for William Sole (1741-1802), English pharmacist and botanist, author of *Menthae britannicae*… (1798). Source: original publication (Journal für die Botanik 1800(2): 192. 1801[1802]). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2511.

**Soleirolia** Gaudich. 1830 Urticaceae- not explained in the original publication. Most sources indicate for Joseph François Soleiro (1781-1863), French military officer and plant collector in Corsica; *California Plant Names: Latin and Greek Meanings and Derivations* ([http://www.calflora.net/botanicalnames/pageSI-SY.html](http://www.calflora.net/botanicalnames/pageSI-SY.html)) also mentions his brother, Augustin Henri Soleiro (1792-1860), who collected plants and was stationed in Corsica. The herbariums of the Museum National (Paris) and the University of Strasbourg contain many plants from Corsica signed J. F. Soleiro (Burkhardt, personal communication).

**Soliera** Clos 1849 Lamiaceae- for Antoine Joseph Jean Solier (1792-1851), French military officer, naturalist and entomologist (Coleoptera), contributed to the entomology section of Gay’s Historia física y política de Chile. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile, Botánica, 4: 490. 1849).

**Soliva** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Asteraceae- for Salvador Soliva (c.1750-1793), Spanish (Catalan) physician and botanist, physician of the Royal Family, professor at the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden, coauthor of the three-volume *Observaciones de las eficaces virtudes nuevamente descubiertas o comprobadas en varias plantas* (1787-1790). Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 113. 1794).

**Sollya** Lindl. 1832 Pittosporaceae- for Richard Horsman Solly (1778-1858), English naturalist, plant anatomist and physiologist, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Edwards's Botanical Register 17: text for plate 1466. 1831 [1832]).

**Soltmannia** Naudin 1851 Melastomataceae- for Conrad Heinrich Soltmann (1782-1859) and/or for his son Gustav Soltmann (1820-1872), German pharmacists. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S 70-71.

**Somerauera** Hoppe 1819 Caryophyllaceae- for Ignaz Sommerauer (?-1854), Austrian educator, botanist and plant collector, director of schools at Admont in Styria. Source: original publication (Flora 2: 26. 1819).
**Sommea** Bory 1820 Calyceraceae- for Claude Louis Sommé (1772-1855), French-Belgian physician, first director of the Anvers Botanical Garden, provided samples of the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Annales Générales des Sciences Physiques 6: 94. 1820).

**Sommera** Schltdl. 1835 Rubiaceae- for C. N. Sommer, entomologist, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Linnaea 9: 602. 1834[1835]).

**Sommerfeldtia** Schumach. 1827 Fabaceae- for Søren Christian Sommerfelt (1794-1838), Norwegian botanist, author of *Supplementum Florae Lapponice* (1812). Source: original publication (Beskrivelse af Guineeciske planter…, p. 331. 1827).

**Sommerfeltia** Less. 1832 Asteraceae- for Søren Christian Sommerfelt (1794-1838), Norwegian botanist, author of *Supplementum Florae Lapponice* (1812). Source: original publication (Synopsis Generum Compositarum, p. 190. 1832).

**Sondera** Lehm. 1844 Droseraceae- for Otto Wilhelm Sonder (1812-1881), German pharmacist, botanist and plant collector, had a very large herbarium, coauthor of the first three volumes of *Flora Capensis* (1859-1865), author of *Flora Hamburgensis…* (1851). Source: original publication (Novarum et Minus Cognitarum Stirpium Pugillus 8: 44. 1844).

**Sonneratia** L. f. 1782 Lythraceae- for Pierre Sonnerat (1748-1814), French zoologist, botanist, traveler and nature collector, author of *Voyage à la Nouvelle-Guinée* (1776) and *Voyage aux Indes orientales et à la Chine…* (1782). Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 38. 1781[1782]).


**Sophia** L. 1775 Malvaceae- for Sophia Magdalena of Denmark (1746-1813), wife of King Gustav III of Sweden. Not explained with the description (Plantae
Surinamenses, p. 11. 1775) but the king’s name features prominently in the introduction and a genus is dedicated to him. See also Burkhardt p. S-73.

**Sophoclesia** Klotzsch 1851 Ericaceae- for Sophocles (c.496-c.405 BC), Greek writer of tragedies. Source: original publication (Linnaea 24: 29. 1851).


**Soulangia** Brongn. 1827 Rhamnaceae- for Étienne Soulange-Bodin (1774-1846), French military officer, politician, diplomat and horticulturist, produced *Magnolia x soulangeana*, an important hybrid that he described in *Notice sur une nouvelle espèce de Magnolia* (1826). Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles (Paris) 10: 378. 1827).


**Southwellia** Salisb. 1807 Malvaceae- for Lady de Clifford, Sophia Southwell, née Campbell (1743-1828), English horticulturist, widow of Edward Southwell, 20th Baron de Clifford. Source: original publication (The Paradisus Londinensis, text for plate 69. 1807).

**Souza** Vell. 1829 Iridaceae- for Luís de Vasconcelos e Sousa, 4th Count of Figueiró (1742-1809), Portuguese viceroy of Brazil, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 273. 1825[1829]).
**Sowerbaea** Sm. 1798 Asparagaceae- for James Sowerby (1757-1822), English naturalist and illustrator, worked for the author and many other botanists, provided most of the illustrations for the 12-volume *English botany: or, coloured figures of British plants* (also known as *Sowerby's English botany*). Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 4: 218. 1798).

**Soyeria** Monnier 1829 Asteraceae- for Hubert Félix Soyer-Willemet (1791-1867), French librarian, pharmacist and botanist, author of *Observations sur quelques plantes de France...* (1828), coauthor of *Monographie des Silene de l'Algerie* (1851). Source: original publication (Essai Monographique sur les Hieracium et Quelques Genres Voisins, p. 75. 1829).


**Spallanzania** Pollini 1816 Rosaceae- for Lazzaro Spallanzani (1729-1799), Italian naturalist and physiologist, professor at Modena and Pavia, author of *Dissertazioni di fisica animale e vegetale* (1780). Source: original publication (Horti et Provinciae Veronensis Plantae, p. 11. 1816). The name was used by Necker (1790) without explanation.

Sparmannia Buc'hoz 1779 Scrophulariaceae- for Anders Sparrman (1748-1820), Swedish physician, ornithologist, botanist and nature collector in many countries including China and South Africa, participated in Cook’s second voyage, professor at Stockholm, author of A voyage to the Cape of Good Hope, towards the Antarctic Polar Circle, and round the world… (1786), one of Linnaeus’ apostles. Source: original publication (Plantes Nouvellement Découvertes, p. 3. 1779).

Sparrmannia L. f. 1782 Malvaceae- for Anders Sparrman (1748-1820), Swedish physician, ornithologist, botanist and nature collector in many countries including China and South Africa, participated in Cook’s second voyage, professor at Stockholm, author of A voyage to the Cape of Good Hope, towards the Antarctic Polar Circle, and round the world… (1786), one of Linnaeus’ apostles. Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 41. 1781[1782]). Spelled Sparmannia.

Specklinia Lindl. 1830 Orchidaceae- for Veit Rudolph Specklin (Speckle) (?-1550), German wood engraver, supplied illustrations (woodcuts) for Fuch’s De Historia stirpium commentarii insignes (1542). Source: original publication (The Genera and Species of Orchidaceous Plants, p. 8. 1830).


**Spiesia** Neck. 1790 Fabaceae- for Johann Carl Spies (1663-1729), German physician, professor at Helmstedt. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 831. The name was published validly by Kuntze (1891) without mentioning the etymology.

**Spigelia** L. 1753 Loganiaceae- for Adriaan van den Spiegel (Spigel, Spigelius) (1578-1625), Belgian physician, anatomist and botanist, provided in 1624 the first detailed description of malaria. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737.

**Spitzelia** Sch. Bip. 1833 Asteraceae- for Anton von Spitzel (1807-1853), German forester, botanist and plant collector. Source: original publication (Flora 16(2): 725. 1833).

**Spixia** Leandro 1821 Peraceae- for Johann Baptist von Spix (1781-1826), German zoologist, botanist and nature collector in Brazil, curator of the zoological collection of the Bavarian Academy of Sciences. Source: original publication (Denkschriften der Königlichen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu München 7: 231. 1819 [1821]). The name is validly credited to Schrank (1821), that publication was not found.

**Splitgerbera** Miq. 1840 Urticaceae- for Frederik Louis Splitgerber (1801-1845), Dutch botanist and plant collector in Surinam, author of *De plantis novis surinamensibus* (1842) and *Observationes de Bignoniaceis surinamensibus* (1844). Source: original publication (Commentarii Phytographici, p. 133. 1840).

**Sponia** Comm. ex Decne. 1834 Cannabaceae- for Jacob (Jacques) Spon (1647-1685), French physician, antiquary, archeologist and traveler, author of *Voyage d'Italie, de Dalmatie, de Grèce et du Levant* (1678), pioneered the exploration of Greek monuments. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 834.
**Sporledera** Hampe 1837 Dicranaceae- for Friedrich Wilhelm Sporleder (1787-1875), German lawyer, government administrator and botanist, spent great effort to identify the plants collected by Heinrich Karl Beyrich in North America, author of *Beitrag zur Flora der Insel Portorico* (1853). Source: original publication (Linnaea 11: 280. 1837).

**Spraguea** Torr. 1851 Montiaceae- for Isaac Sprague (1811-1895), American nature illustrator, worked for several naturalists including James Audubon, John Torrey and Asa Gray. Source: original publication (Proceedings of the American Association for the Advancement of Science 4: 191. 1851).

**Sprekelia** Heister 1755 Amaryllidaceae- for Johann Heinrich von Spreckelsen (Spreckelsen) (1691-1764), German lawyer, secretary of the Hamburg City Council, collector of natural history specimens, had a large botanical garden visited by Linnaeus, provided the plant used to describe the genus. Due to the font used it was not possible to determine if the name is explained in the original publication (Beschreibung eines neuen Geschlechts von einer sehr raren..., p. 15, 17. 1755). Source: Wittstein p. 835. See also Burkhardt p. S-78.

**Sprengelia** Sm. 1794 Ericaceae- for Christian Konrad Sprengel (1750-1816), German educator and naturalist, considered the first to clearly point out the relationship between flower structure and insect pollination, uncle of botanist Kurt Polycarp Joachim Sprengel, author of *Das entdeckte Geheimniss der Natur im Bau und in der Befruchtung der Blumen* (1793). Source: original publication (Kongl. Vetenskaps Academiens Nya Handlingar 15: 261. 1794).

**Sprengelia** Schultes 1809 Malvaceae- for Kurt Polycarp Joachim Sprengel (1766-1833), German physician and botanist, professor at Halle and director of the botanical garden, author of the two-volume *Historia rei herbariae* (1807-1808). Source: original publication (Observationes Botanicae in LinneiSpecies Plantarum, p. 134. 1809).

**Sprucea** Wilson & Hook. f. 1845 Dicranaceae- for Richard Spruce (1817-1893), English botanist (bryologist) and plant collector in the Pyrenees and South America, author of *Hepaticae of the Amazon and the Andes of Peru and Ecuador* (1885).


Staberoha Kunth 1841 Restionaceae- for H. Staberoh, member of the King’s medical council, very knowledgeable on chemistry. Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Omnium Hucusque Cognitarum 3: 442. 1841). Burkhardt (p. S-80) identifies him as Johann Heinrich Ludwig Staberoh (1785-?), German pharmacist and physician, lecturer at the veterinary school, medical councilor. Clarke and Charters (p. 322) identify him as Johann Heinrich Julius Staberoh (1785-1857), apparently the same person.

Stackhousia Sm. 1798 Celastraceae- for John Stackhouse (1742-1819), English botanist and illustrator, author of Nereis Britannica (1795-1801) and an illustrated edition of Theophrastus' Historia Plantarum (1811). Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 4: 218. 1798).

Stadmannia Lam. 1793 Sapindaceae- for Jean Frédéric Stadtmann (1762-1807), French physician, botanist, botanical illustrator and plant collector in Madagascar, Mauritius and South Africa, provided illustrations for the author’s Encyclopédie méthodique. Botanique. Not explained in original publication. Source Clarke and Charters p. 322.

Stachelina L. 1753 Asteraceae- for Benedict Stachelin (Benedikt Stähelin (1695-1750), Swiss physician and botanist, professor at Basel. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 443. See also Burkhardt p. S-81.
Staehelinia Haller f. 1768 Orobanchaceae- for Benedict Staehelin (Benedikt Stähelin) (1695-1750), Swiss physician and botanist, professor at Basel. Not explained in original publication. Source: Dissertationem botanicam de Pedicularibus quae Specimen est Historiae Stirpium in Helvetia sponte nascentium, p. 2. 1737.


Stangeria T. Moore 1853 Zamiaceae- for William Stanger (1811-1854), British surveyor, physician, naturalist and plant collector, participated in the British 1841 expedition to the Niger, surveyor in South Africa (from where he introduced the plant to the Chelsea Botanic Garden). Source: original publication (Hooker's Journal of Botany and Kew Garden Miscellany 5: 228. 1853). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2549.


Stannia H. Karst. 1848 Rubiaceae- for Hermann Friedrich Stannius (1808-1883), German physician, anatomist and entomologist, professor at Rostock, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Auswahl neuer und schön blühender Gewächse Venezuela’s, p. 27. 1848).

Starkea Willd. 1803 Asteraceae- for Johann Christian Starke (1744-1808), German botanist in Silesia, studied the cryptogams of the region. Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 3(3): 2216. 1803). See also Burkhardt p. S-84.

Stauntonia DC. 1817 Lardizabalaceae- for George Staunton, 1st Baronet (1737-1801), Irish-British physician, diplomat and traveler to the West Indies, India and China (where he found the plant used to describe the genus). Source: original publication (Regni Vegetabilis Systema Naturale 1: 513. 1818[1817]).

Stechmannia DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for Johann Paul Stechmann, German physician and botanist, defended in 1775 a dissertation about Artemisia. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 6: 543. 1837[1838]).

Steenhammera Rchb. 1831 Boraginaceae- for Christian Stenhammar (1783-1866), Swedish politician, entomologist and botanist (lichenologist), teacher at Linköping, coauthor of Lichenes Suecie exsiccati editio altera (1855-1866); and for Carl Stenhammer (1782-1827), Swedish physician in Uppsala, professor at Stockholm. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-85.

Steetzia Lehm. 1846 Pallaviciniaceae- for Joachim Steetz (1804-1862), German physician, zoologist and botanist, lecturer at Hamburg’s Teacher’s College, interim director of the Hamburg Botanical Garden, pupil of the author. Source: original publication (Plantae Preissiana 2: 129. 1846).

Steffensia Kunth 1840 Piperaceae- for Henrik Steffens (1773-1845), Norwegian poet, philosopher and naturalist, professor at Halle, Breslau and Berlin, author of Grundzuge der philosophischen Naturwissenschaft (1806). Source: original publication (Linnaea 13: 608. 1839[1840]). The name is validly credited to Göppert (1836), who also dedicated his genus to Henrik Steffens.

Steinheilia Decne. 1838 Apocynaceae- for Adolph Steinheil (Adolphe Louis Frederic Steinheil) (1810-1839), German pharmacist, botanist and traveler for the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, died at sea between Martinique and

**Steinmannia** Opiz 1852 Polygonaceae- for Josef Johann Steinmann (1779-1833), Bohemian chemist and pharmacist. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-86.

**Stellera** L. 1753 Thymelaeaceae- for Georg Wilhelm Steller (1709-1746), German physician, naturalist and explorer in the farthest reaches of Russia (including Kamchatka, the Bering Straits and Alaska), worked at the Academy of Sciences in St. Petersburg, discovered the now extinct Steller's sea cow. Not explained in original publication. Source: Amoenitates academicae… p. 400. 1749).


**Stenhammaria** Lilja 1843 Boraginaceae- not explained in original publication. Probably for Christian Stenhammar (1783-1866), Swedish politician, entomologist and botanist (lichenologist), teacher at Linköping, coauthor of *Lichenes Sueciæ exsiccati*; and/or for Carl Stenhammer (1782-1827), Swedish physician in Uppsala, professor at Stockholm. Source: proposed herein.

**Stephania** Lour. 1790 Menispermaceae- some sources indicate for Christian Friedrich Stephan (see *Stephania* Willdenow); the original publication (Flora Cochinchinensis 2: 608. 1790) indicates from the crown-like arrangement of the anthers.

**Stephania** Willd. 1799 Capparaceae- for Christian Friedrich Stephan (1757-1814), German-Russian physician and botanist, professor at Moscow, director of the St. Petersburg Forestry Institute, author of *Icones plantarum Mosquensium* (1795), sent plants to the author. Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 2(1): 239. 1799). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2566.
**Sterbeckia** Schreb. 1789 Fabaceae- for Johannes Franciscus Van Sterbeeck (1630-1693), Flemish-German pharmacist and botanist (mycologist), author of *Theatrum fungorum…* (1675) and *Citricultura…* (1682). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 843. See also Burkhardt p. S-88.

**Sternbergia** Waldst. & Kit. 1804 Amaryllidaceae- for Kaspar Maria von Sternberg (1761-1838), Bohemian naturalist, paleontologist and botanist, established the Bohemian National Museum in Prague. Source: original publication (*Descriptiones et Icones Plantarum Rariorum Hungariae* 2: 172. 1804).

**Steudelia** Spreng. 1822 Erythroxylaceae- for Ernst Gottlieb von Steudel (1783-1856), German physician, veterinarian and botanist, author of the two-volume *Nomenclator botanicus…* (1821-1824) and coauthor of *Enumeratio plantarum Germaniae…* (1826). Source: original publication (*Neue Entdeckungen im Ganzen Umfang der Pflanzenkunde* 3: 60. 1822).


**Stevia** Cav. 1797 Asteraceae- for Pedro Jaime Esteve (Stevius) (c.1500-1556), Spanish physician and botanist, professor at Valencia. Source: original publication (*Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum* 4: 32. 1797).

**Stevogtia** Neck. 1790 Convolvulaceae- not explained in the original publication. Possibly for Stevogt, author of *De Bandura Ceylonensium (Nepenthes distillatoria)* (1719). Source: proposed herein. See *Thesaurus literaturae botanicae omnium gentium…* p. 472. 1872. The name was published validly by Rafinesque (1836) without mentioning the etymology.
Stewartia I. Lawson 1753 Theaceae- for John Stuart, 3rd Earl of Bute (1713-1792), Scottish statesman, botanist and patron of botany, prime minister of Great Britain, had a botanical garden at Bedfordshire. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 444. See also Stearn p. 74 (under Butea).

Stickmannia Neck. 1790 Commelinaceae- for Olaf (Olavus) Stickman, defended under Linnaeus in 1754 a thesis commenting on Rumphius’ *Herbarium amboinense*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. S-92. The name was published validly by Jussieu (1827) without mentioning the etymology.


Stiffitia J. C. Mikan 1820 Asteraceae- for Andreas Joseph Freiherr von Stift (1760-1836), Austrian imperial physician, health care reformer, facilitated the author’s participation in an expedition to Brazil. Source: original publication (Delectus Florae et Faunae Brasiliensis, p. 2. 1820).

Stillingfleetia Bojer 1837 Euphorbiaceae- for Benjamin Stillingfleet (1702-1771), English translator and botanist, author of *Miscellaneous tracts relating to natural history, husbandry and physick…* (1759). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2575.

Stillingia Garden 1767 Euphorbiaceae- for Benjamin Stillingfleet (1702-1771), English translator and botanist, author of *Miscellaneous tracts relating to natural history, husbandry and physick…* (1759). Source: original publication (Mantissa Plantarum 1: 126. 1767).

Stirlingia Endl. 1837 Proteaceae- for James Stirling (1791-1865), British naval officer, first governor of Western Australia, promoted the establishment of the Swan River Colony. Not explained in original publication. Source: Baines p. 355.

Stissera Heist. ex Fabr. 1759 Apocynaceae- for Johann Andreas Stisser (Johannes Andreas Stisserus) (1657-1700), German physician, professor at Helmstedt and

**Stobaea** Thunb. 1800 Asteraceae- for Kilian Stobacus (1690-1742), Swedish physician and naturalist, professor at Lund, patron of Linnaeus during his stay there as student. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 847.

**Stocksia** Benth. 1853 Sapindaceae- for John Ellerton Stocks (1822-1854), English physician, botanist and plant collector in India, worked for the Bombay Medical Staff, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Hooker's Journal of Botany and Kew Garden Miscellany 5: 304. 1853).

**Stoerkia** Crantz 1768 Liliaceae- for Anton von Störck (1731-1803), Austrian pharmacist and physician, professor at Vienna, conducted clinical trials on the toxicity and medical effects of various plants. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 847.


**Stormesia** J. Kickx f. 1835 Aspleniaceae- for Jean Storms (1559-1650), Belgian physician, professor at Louvain, author of *De rosâ hierochuntinâ liber unus in quo de ejus naturâ…* (1607). Source: original publication (Flore Cryptogamique des Environs de Louvain p. 11. 1835).

**Strabonia** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Strabo (Strabon) (c.64 BC-c.24), Greek geographer, philosopher, historian and traveler, author of an important work titled *Geographica*. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 481. 1836).

**Stracheya** Benth. 1853 Fabaceae- for Richard Strachey (1817-1908), British military officer and plant collector in India, author of *Catalogue of the plants of Kumaon…* (1906), found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original

**Strangweja** Bertol. 1837 Asparagaceae- for William Fox Strangways, 4th Earl of Ilchester (1795-1865), English politician, diplomat and horticulturist. Source: original publication (Memorie di Matematica e di Fisica della Societa Italiana delle Scienze Residente in Modena, 21(Parte Contenente le Memorie di Fisica): 2. 1837).


**Straussia** (DC.) A. Gray 1830 Rubiaceae- for Lorenz (Laurentius) Strauss (1633-1687), author of *Disputatio physico-medica De potu coffi* (1666). Source: original publication (Prodromus systematis universalis regni vegetabilis... 4: 502. 1830). Proposed for a section of *Coffea*, raised to generic status by Gray (Proceedings of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences 4: 42-43. 1858).

**Streckera** Sch. Bip. 1834 Asteraceae- for Carl Strecker, German bookseller in Würzburg, friend of the author and like him victim of political persecution in the 1830s. Source: original publication (Flora 17(2): 487. 1834). See also Wittstein p. 848.

**Streleskia** Hook. f. 1847 Campanulaceae- for Paweł Strzelecki (Paul Edmund de Strzelecki) (1797-1873), German-Polish-British geologist and explorer, participated in several expeditions, visited among other places America, Australia and China. Source: original publication (London Journal of Botany 6: 267. 1847).

**Strelitzia** Aiton 1789 Strelitziaceae- for Charlotte (Sophia Charlotte) of Mecklenburg-Strelitz (1744-1818), wife of King George III, patroness of the arts and of Kew Gardens. Source: original publication (Hortus Kewensis... 1: 285. 1789). See also Théis p. 446.

**Strempelia** A. Rich. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Carl Strempel (Johann Carl Friedrich Strempel) (1800-1872), German physician and professor at Rostock, author of *Filicum Berolinensis Synopsis* (1822). Not explained in original publication. Source:
Mémoires de la Société d'Histoire Naturelle de Paris 5: 180. 1834. See also Wittstein p. 848.

**Stroemia** Vahl 1790 Capparaceae- for Hans Strom (Ström) (1726-1797), Norwegian naturalist, entomologist and botanist, author of *Underretning om den Islandske Moss…* (1785). Source: original publication (Symbolae Botanicae,… 1: 19. 1790).

**Stroganowia** Kar. & Kir. 1841 Brassicaceae- for Sergei Grigoriyevich Stroganov (1794-1882), Russian military officer and statesman, president of the Imperial Society of Moscow Naturalists, patron of science. Source: original publication (Bulletin de la Société Impériale des Naturalistes de Moscou 14: 387. 1841).

**Strozzius** Gray 1821 Conocephalaceae- for Strozzi is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (A Natural Arrangement of British Plants 1: 682. 1821). Perhaps for one or more members of the noble Strozzi family of Florence, or for Giulio Strozzi (1583-1652), Venetian poet, author of *Venetia edificata* (1621), in which he supported Galileo’s scientific theories.

**Strukeria** Vell. 1829 Vochysiaceae- for Joseph Eduard Struk, professor at Louvain, knowledgeable of natural history. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 9. 1825[1829]).

**Strumpfia** Jacq. 1760 Rubiaceae- for Christoph Carl Strumpf (1712-1754), German physician and botanist, professor at Halle, editor of Linnaeus’ *Genera Plantarum* (1752). Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia… p. 218. 1763.

**Struwea** Rchb. 1841 Taxaceae- for Gustav Adolf Struve (1811-1889), German pharmacist and botanist, author of *De silica in plantis nonnullis* (1835). Source: original publication (Der Deutsche Botaniker. Das Herbarienbuch, p. 222. 1841).

**Stuartina** Sond. 1853 Asteraceae- for Charles Stuart (1802-1877), English gardener, botanist and plant collector in Australia and New Zealand. Not explained with the description (Linnaea 25: 521. 1852[1853]) but Stuart is mentioned many times in the issue as plant collector. See also Quattrocchi 4: 2591.

Sturmia Hoppe 1799 Poaceae- for Jacob Sturm (1771-1848), German naturalist, illustrator and engraver of botanical and entomological publications, cofounder of the Natural History Society of Nuremberg. Original publication not found. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2592.

Sturtia R. Br. 1849 Malvaceae- for Charles Sturt (Charles Napier Sturt) (1795-1869), British military officer, explorer of the interior of Australia and plant collector, friend of the author. Not explained with the description (Botanical Appendix to Captain Sturt's Expedition into Central Australia, p. 317. 1849-reproduced in The Miscellaneous Botanical Works of Robert Brown. vol. 1. 1866) but Sturt is mentioned in the introduction and he collected the plant used to describe the genus.

Stylesia Nutt. 1841 Asteraceae- for Dr. Styles, plant collector in Chile. Source: original publication (Transactions of the American Philosophical Society, new series 7: 377. 1841).

Suardia Schrank 1820 Poaceae- Quattrocchi (4: 2597) indicates for Paulus Suardus, author of Thesaurus aromatariorum (1504). Wittstein (p. 853) indicates for V. Suard, pharmacist and botanist in Nancy, mentioning also Paul Suardus. Original publication not found.


Succowia Medik. 1792 Brassicaceae- for Georg Adolph Suckow (1751-1813), German naturalist and botanist, professor at Heidelberg. Source: original publication (Pflanzen-Gattungen nach dem inbegriffe sämtlicher Fruktifications... p. 114. 1792). See also Wittstein p. 854.


**Suffrenia** Bellardi 1803 Lythraceae- for François Palamede Marquis de Suffren (1753-1824), French botanist and traveler to Africa and America, author of *Principes de botanique extraits des ouvrages de Linné*… (1802). Source: original publication (Mémoires de l'Académie des Sciences, Littérature et Beaux-Arts de Turin, Sciences Physiques et Mathématiques 7: 446). See also Burkhardt p. S-99.

**Sullivantia** Torr. & A. Gray 1841 Saxifragaceae- for William Starling Sullivant (1803-1873), American engineer, surveyor and botanist (bryologist), coauthor of the two-volume *Musci Alleghaniensis* (1845-1846) and *Musci boreali-americani quorum specimina exciicata* (1865). Not explained with the description (American Journal of Science, and Arts 42(1): 22. 1842[1841]) but Sullivant is mentioned elsewhere as plant collector and published two papers in the same issue of the journal.

**Sulzeria** Roem. & Schult. 1819 Rubiaceae- for Friedrich Gabriel Sulzer (1749-1830), German physician and naturalist, director of the Veterinary School in Ronneburg, author of *Versuch einer Naturgeschichte des Hamsters* (1774). Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 4: LX. 1819).

**Suriana** L. 1753 Surianaceae- for François Joseph Donat de Surian (1650-1691), French chemist, physician, botanist and plant collector, traveled with Plumier to the West Indies. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 37. 1703). See also Burkhardt p. S-100.

**Sussea** Gaudich. 1841 Pandanaceae- for Frédéric Regnault de La Susse (Aaron Louis Frédéric Regnault, baron de La Susse) (1788-1860), French naval officer. Not

**Sutera** Roth 1807 Scrophulariaceae- for Johann Rudolph Suter (1766-1827), Swiss politician, physician and botanist, professor at Bern, author of the two-volume *Flora Helvetica…* (1802). Source: original publication (Botanische Bemerkungen und Berichtigungen, p. 142. 1807).


**Sutherlandia** R. Br. 1812 Fabaceae- for James Sutherland (1639-1719), Scottish botanist, professor at Edinburgh and intendant of the physic garden (later Royal Botanical Gardens), author of *Hortus medicus Edinburgensis…* (1683), cultivated the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Hortus Kewensis… 4: 327. 1812). The name was used by Gmelin (1791) without explanation.


**Svitramia** Cham. 1835 Melastomataceae- for Carl Friedrich Philipp von Martius (1794-1868), German physician, botanist and plant collector in Brazil, professor at Munich and director of the botanical garden, author of the three-volume *Nova genera et species plantarum Brasiliensium* (1823-1832) and the three-volume *Historia naturalis palmarum* (1823-1850). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2598 (states that the name derives from Suitram, a pseudonym sometimes used by Martius- his surname spelled backwards).

**Swainsona** Salisb. 1806 Fabaceae- for Isaac Swainson (1746-1812), English physician and nature illustrator, had a large botanical garden at Twickenham and a very large collection of botanical plates. Source: original publication (The Paradisus Londinensis, text for plate 28. 1806).
Swammerdamia DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for Jan Swammerdam (1637-1680), Dutch physician, anatomist, microscopist and entomologist, author of *Historia insectorum generalis* (1669). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 6: 164. 1837[1838]).


Swartzia Schreb. 1791 Fabaceae- for Olof Swartz (Olof Peter Swartz) (1760-1818), Swedish physician, botanist and plant collector, traveled to the West Indies and the Northeastern United Sates, professor at Stockholm, author of *Nova generae & species plantarum seu prodromus…* (1788) and the three-volume *Flora Indicae occidentalis* (1797-1806), pupil of Linnaeus f. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 448.

Sweetia DC. 1825 Fabaceae- for Robert Sweet (1783-1835), English gardener, nurseryman and botanist, author of the five-volume *Geraniaceae…* (1820-1830), *Hortus suburbanus Londinensis…* (1818), and the two-part *Sweet’s Hortus Britannicus…* (1826-1827). Not explained in original publication. Source: Mémoires sur la famille des légumineuses, p. 358. 1825. The name is validly credited to Sprengel (1825), who did not explain it.

Swertia L. 1753 Gentianaceae- for Emanuel Sweert (Swert, Swertius) (1552-1612), Dutch gardener, merchant and nature illustrator, author of *Florilegium amplissimum et selectissimum…* (1612). Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 53. 1737.

Swintonia Griff. 1846 Anacardiaceae- for George Swinton (1780-1854), English administrator and interpreter, Secretary to the Bengal Government, plant collector, patron of science. Source: original publication (Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 1: 283. 1846).

Syena Schreb. 1789 Mayacaceae- for Arnold Sijen (Arnoldus Syen) (1640-1678), Dutch physician, botanist and traveler, professor at Leiden and director of the botanical garden, contributed to the first part of Hortus Indicus Malabaricus (1678). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 856.


Synnotia Sweet 1826 Iridaceae- for Walter Synnot (1773-1851), Irish military officer and settler at the Cape, sent plants to the author (including bulbs of the plant used to describe the genus). Source: original publication (British Flower Garden 2: text for plate 150. 1826). Spelled Synnetia.

Carl Peter Thunberg was born in Jönköping, Sweden in 1743 and died in Uppsala in 1828. While studying at Uppsala University he followed Linnaeus’ advice and traveled to the Netherlands. Burmann and Gronovius convinced him to visit the East Indies, but before getting there Thunberg spent three years collecting in South Africa. In 1775 he arrived in Japan, where he spent a year learning Japanese medicine, teaching western medicine and collecting plants and animals. Before returning to Amsterdam he collected in Java and Ceylon. After the death of Linnaeus' son he was named professor at Uppsala and director of the botanical garden, positions he occupied until his death. Two of his most important publications are *Flora Japonica* (1784) and the two-part *Flora Capensis* (1818-1820). Thunberg was Linnaeus’ most famous apostle. Retzius dedicated to him the genus *Thunbergia*, which harbors many attractive climbers, including the popular Black-eyed Susan vine (*T. alata*).

**Tabernaemontana** L. 1753 Apocynaceae- for Jacobus Theodorus Tabernaemontanus (Jakob Theodor von Bergzabern) (1522-1590), German pharmacist, physician and botanist, author of *Neuwe Kreuterbuch* (1588). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (*Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera*, p. 18. 1703).

**Tacca** J. R. Forst. & G. Forst. 1775 Dioscoreaceae- Clarke and Charters (p. 332) indicate for Pietro Tacca (1577-1640), Italian sculptor, but the authors adopted the name from Rumphius, who states (*Herbarium amboinense…* 1: 150. 1741) that it derives from a vernacular name Lau Takka.
**Tafalla** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Chloranthaceae- for Juan José Tafalla Navascués (1755-1811), Spanish pharmacist and botanist, participated in the Royal Botanical Expedition to Peru and stayed collecting when the authors returned to Spain, author of the two-volume *Flora Huayaquilensis* (1989-1991). Source: original publication (Florae peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 136 1794).


**Targionia** L. 1753 Targioniaceae- for Cipriano Targioni (1672-1748), Italian physician in Florence, contributed to the knowledge of herbal medicines. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 3-4. 1729).


**Tattia** Scop. 1777 Salicaceae- for Francesco Sansovino (1521-1586), Italian scholar and publisher, author (under the pseudonym Giovanni Tatti) of the five-volume *Della Agricultura*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 866.

**Tauscheria** Fisch. ex DC. 1821 Brassicaceae- for Tauscher, collected the plant in the desert of Kirghiz. Source: original publication (Regni Vegetabilis Systema Naturale 2: 563. 1821). Paxton (p. 549) identifies him as Ignatius Frederick...
Tauscher, professor of botany at Prague and author of several botanical works; this would be Ignatz Friedrich Tausch (see *Tauschia*).

**Tauschia** Preissler 1828 Ericaceae- for Ignatz Friedrich Tausch (1793-1848), Bohemian botanist, director of the gardens of Joseph Emanuel Malabayla von Canal, professor at Prague, author of *Hortus Canalius seu plantarum rariorum*… (1823). Source: original publication (Flora 11(1): 43-44. 1828). The name is validly credited to Schlechtendal (1835), who also dedicated his genus to Ignatz Friedrich Tausch.

**Taverniera** DC. 1825 Fabaceae- for Jean Baptiste Tavernier (1605-1689), French merchant and traveler in Persia and India, acquired the Tavernier blue, which after a long ordeal became the Hope Diamond. Not explained in original publication. Source: Mémoires sur la famille des légumineuses, p. 339. 1825. See also Wittstein p. 866.

**Tayloria** Hook. 1816 Splachnaceae- for Thomas Taylor (1775-1848), English-Irish physician, botanist (bryologist) and plant collector, professor at Cork, wrote with the author *Muscologia Britannica*… (1818). Source: original publication (Journal of Science and the Arts 2(3): 146. 1816).

**Tecla** Delile 1843 Rutaceae- for Tecla Haïmanout, ancient venerated Abyssinian emperor. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 20: 90. 1843). Clarke and Charters (p. 334) mention three possibilities: Mara Takla (Tekle) Haymanot (c. 1137); Tekle Haymanot I (1684-1708, although he was known as the Cursed and was allegedly assassinated; and Tekle Haymanot II (1754-1777).

**Tecophilaea** Bertero ex Colla 1836 Tecophilaeaceae- for Tecofila Billotti, née Colla (c.1803-?), Italian artist, daughter of botanist Luigi A. Colla, illustrated many of his publications. Source: original publication (Herbarium Pedemontanum 5: 447. 1836).

**Teedia** Rudolphi 1800 Scrophulariaceae- for Johann Georg Teede, German botanist and plant collector in Portugal and Surinam (died there), friend of the author. Source: original publication (Journal für die Botanik 1799(2): 288-289. 1800).


Teichmeyeria Scop. 1777 Lecythidaceae- for Hermann Friedrich Teichmeyer (1685-1746), German physician and botanist, professor at Jena, author of *Institutiones medicinae legalis vel forensis…* (1740). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 867.

Telekia Baumg. 1817 Asteraceae- for Sámuel Teleki (Count Sámuel Teleki de Szék (1739-1822), chancellor of Transylvania, founder of the Teleki Library, patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (*Enumeratio Stirpium Transsilvaniae* 3: 150-151. 1816[1817]).

Telesia Raf. 1837 Asteraceae- for Telesio, philosopher, is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (*Flora Telluriana* 2: 41. 1836[1837]). This is probably Bernardino Telesio (1509-1588), Italian philosopher and natural scientist, author of *De rerum natura iuxta propria principia…* (1586).

Telfairia Hook. 1827 Cucurbitaceae- for Charles Telfair (1778-1833), Irish physician, botanist and nature collector in Mauritius and Réunion, helped establish the botanical gardens of both islands, provided specimens of the plant used to describe the genus and illustrations made by his wife. Source: original publication (*Curtis's Botanical Magazine* 54: text for plates 2751 and 2752. 1827).


Templetonia R. Br. 1812 Fabaceae- for John Templeton (1766-1825), Irish naturalist, botanist and nature collector, author of an unpublished *Flora Hibernica*

**Tenorea** Raf. 1814 Rutaceae- for Michele Tenore (1780-1861), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Naples and director of the botanical garden, author of the five-volume *Flora Napolitana*... (1811-1838). Source: original publication (Specchio delle scienze, o, Giornale enciclopedico di Sicilia 1: 193. 1814).

**Tenoria** Dehnh. & Giord. 1832 Acanthaceae- for Michele Tenore (1780-1861), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Naples and director of the botanical garden, author of the five-volume *Flora Napolitana*... (1811-1838). Source: original publication (Catalogus Plantarum Horti Camaldulensis, 2nd. ed., p. 24. 1832). The name was used by Sprengel (1813), that publication was not found.

**Terania** Berland. 1832 Scrophulariaceae- for Manuel de Mier y Terán (José Manuel Rafael Simeón de Mier y Terán) (1789-1832), Mexican politician and military officer in the War for Independence. Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. T-8.

**Ternstroemia** Mutis ex L. f. 1782 Pentaphylacaceae- for Christoffer (Christopher) Tärnström (1703-1746), Swedish botanist, sailed to China but died on an island off southern Vietnam, first of Linnaeus’ apostles (and the only married one). Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 39. 1781[1782]).


**Tessaria** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Asteraceae- for Ludovico Tessari, Italian physician and botanist, professor at Ancona. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 112. 1794).

**Tessiera** DC. 1830 Rubiaceae- for Henri Alexandre Tessier (1741-1837), French physician and agronomist, specialist in Merino sheep, author of *Traité des maladies des grains* (1783) and *Instruction sur les bêtes à laine, et particulièrement sur la race des mérinos* (1810). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 574. 1830).

**Texiera** Jaub. & Spach 1842 Brassicaceae- for Charles Texier (Félix Marie Charles Texier) (1802-1871), French architect, archeologist and traveler in Asia Minor and the Middle East, professor at the Collège de France. Source: original publication (Illustrationes Plantarum Orientalium 1: 1. 1842).

**Thalia** L. 1753 Marantaceae- for Johannes Thal (1542-1583), German physician and botanist, director of the apothecaries’ garden in Nordhausen, author *Sylva Hercynia…* (1588). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737.

**Thedenia** Fries 1842 Pallaviciniaceae- for Knut Fredrik Thedenius (1814-1894), Swedish entomologist, pharmacist, botanist and plant collector, author of *Flora öfver uplands och Södermanlands fanerogamer…* (1871), editor of the journal Botaniska Notiser. Source: original publication (Botaniska Notiser 1842: 178. 1842).


**Themistoclesia** Klotzsch 1851 Ericaceae- for Themistocles (c.524-459 BC), Athenian politician and military leader. Source: original publication (Linnaea 24: 41. 1851).

**Thenardia** Kunth 1819 Apocynaceae- for Louis Jacques Thénard (1777-1857), French chemist, professor at the Collège de France and the École polytechnique.
Theodora Medik. 1786 Fabaceae- for Karl Theodor Kurfürst von der Pfalz (1724-1799), Elector of Bavaria, patron of the arts and sciences, founded the Mannheim Academy of Sciences and at the author’s suggestion an associated botanical garden. Due to the font used it was not possible to determine if the name is explained in the original publication (Theodora Speciosa p 16. 1786). Source: Wittstein p. 876. See also Burkhardt p. T-11.


Theodoricea Buc'hoz 1784 Incertae sedis- for François Thiery (1719-?), French physician and physicist at Nancy, member of the Nancy Academy of Sciences. Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. T-12 (explains that the name derived from Théodoric, a latinized form of Thiery).

Theophrasta L. 1753 Primulaceae- for Theophrastus (c.371-c.287 BC), Greek scholar and philosopher, commonly considered the Father of Botany, author of two important treatises known as *Enquiry into plants* and *On the causes of plants*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737.

Theresa Clos 1849 Lamiaceae- for Teresa Gay (1835-1850), student of plants, daughter of botanist Claude Gay. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile, Botánica 4: 497. 1849).

Thevenotia DC. 1833 Asteraceae- Jean de Thévenot (1633-1667), French naturalist, botanist and plant collector, visited the Middle East, Persia and the
Orient. Source: original publication (Archives de Botanique 2: 331. 1833). See also Burkhardt p. T-12. De Candolle apparently confused Jean de Thévenot with André Thevet (see *Thevetia*), since he states that *Thevenotia* and *Thevetia* are for the same person.

**Thevetia** L. 1758 Apocynaceae- for André Thevet (1516-1590), French cosmographer and writer, traveled to Greece, the Middle East and Brazil. Not explained in original publication. Source: Hortus Cliffortianus p. 76. 1737.


**Thiebautia** Colla 1824 Orchidaceae- for Arsène Thiébaut de Berneaud (1777-1850), French military officer, librarian, agronomist and botanist, traveled to the Levant, author of the two-volume *Manuel du cultivateur français*… (1829). Source: original publication (Mémoires de la Société Linnéenne de Paris 3: 161. 1824).

**Thieleodoxa** Cham. 1834 Rubiaceae- for Friedrich Leopold Thiele (?-1841), German botanist (bryologist) and plant collector, assistant at the Berlin Herbarium, author of *Laub-Moose der Mittelmark*… (1832), worked with the author. Source: original publication (Linnaea 9: 252. 1834).


**Thomasia** J. Gay 1821 Malvaceae- for five members of the Swiss family Thomas, botanists and plant collectors: Peter (flourished 1750), Abraham (1740-1822), and three sons of the latter: Phillip (?-1831), Louis (1784-1823) and Emmanuel (1788-1859). Source: original publication (Mémoires du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle 7: 452. 1821). See also Baines p. 372.

**Thomsonia** Wall. 1830 Araceae- for Anthony Todd Thomson (1778-1849), Scottish physician, professor at the University of London School of Medicine. Source: original publication (Plantae Asiaticae Rariores 1: 83. 1830).

**Thonningia** Vahl 1810 Balanophoraceae- for Peter Thonning (1775-1848), Danish physician, botanist and plant collector in Ghana. Source: original publication (Skrifter af Naturhistorie-Selskabet 6: 124. 1810).


**Thorvaldsenia** Liebm. ex Hartm. 1844 Orchidaceae- for Bertel Thorvaldsen (1770-1844), Danish sculptor, spent most of his life in Italy. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2669.

**Thottea** Rottb. 1783 Aristolochiaceae- for Otto Thott (Otto Graf von Thott (1703-1785), Danish minister, had one of the largest private libraries in Denmark. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 878.

**Thouinia** Thunb. ex L. f. 1782 Oleaceae- for André Thouin (1747-1824), French gardener, horticulturist and botanist, professor at the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, author of *Cours de culture et de naturalisation des végétaux* (1827). Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 9. 1781[1782]). The name is validly credited to Poiteau (1804), who also dedicated his genus to André Thouin.

**Thrasya** Kunth 1816 Poaceae- for Thrasyas of Mantinea (flourished c.370 BC), Greek herbalist contemporary with Theophrastus, studied plant poisons and their
doses. Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 1: 120–121. 1815[1816]).


**Thuarea** Pers. 1805 Poaceae- Louis Marie Aubert du Petit-Thouars (1758-1831), French botanist and plant collector in Madagascar, Mauritius and Réunion, author of *Histoire des végétaux recueillis sur les isles de France, la Réunion (Bourbon) et Madagascar* (1804). Source: original publication (Synopsis Plantarum 1: 110. 1805) See also Quattrocchi 4: 2672.

**Thunbergia** Montin 1773 Rubiaceae- for Carl Peter Thunberg (1743-1828), Swedish physician, botanist and plant collector in South Africa, Java and Japan, professor at Uppsala and director of the botanical garden, author of *Flora Japonica…* (1784), *Nova genera plantarum…* (1800), and the two-part *Flora Capensis…* (1819-1820), one of Linnaeus’ apostles, successor of Linnaeus f. at Uppsala. Source: original publication (Vetenskaps Academiens Handlingar 1773: 288. 1773). The name is validly credited to Retzius (1780), that publication was not found.

**Thunia** Rchb. f. 1852 Orchidaceae- for Franz Anton Graf von Thun und Hohenstein (1786-1873), Austrian statesman, patron of science, had a very large orchid collection under the care of F. Josst. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 10: 764-765. 1852). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2674.

**Tiedemannia** DC. 1829 Apiaceae- for Friedrich Tiedemann (1781-1861), German physician, anatomist and physiologist, professor at Landshut and Heidelberg. Source: original publication (Collection de mémoires pour servir a l’histoire du Règne Végétal… 5: 51. 1829); published also in Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 187. 1829.

**Tildenia** Miq. 1843 Piperaceae- for Richard Tilden (flourished 1700-1707), plant collector in the Hudson Bay area (Canada), Pursh studied his plants in *Flora americae*
Tilesia G. Mey. 1818 Asteraceae- for Wilhelm Gottlieb Tilesius von Tilienau (1769-1857), German physician, naturalist, illustrator and engraver, professor at Moscow and Leipzig, participated in the first Russian circumnavigation expedition. Source: original publication (Primitiae Florae Essequeboensis… p. 252. 1818). See also Wittstein p. 881.

Tillaea L. 1753 Crassulaceae- for Michelangelo Tilli (Michael Angelus Tillius) (1655-1740), Italian physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at Pisa and director of the botanical garden, author of Catalogus plantarum Horti Pisani (1723). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 22. 1729).

Tillandsia L. 1753 Bromeliaceae- for Elias Tillandz (Til-Landz, Tillander) (1640-1693), Swedish physician and botanist, professor at Åbo (Turku) and founder of the botanical garden, author of Catalogus Plantarum (1673). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737.


Timmia Hedw. 1801 Timmiaceae- for Joachim Christian Timm (1734-1805), German politician, pharmacist and botanist, author of Florae Megapolitanae prodromus… (1788). Not explained with the description (Species Muscorum Frondosorum, p. 176. 1801) but Timm is mentioned elsewhere in the text. See also Descriptio et adumbratio microscopio-analytica muscorum frondosorum ... 1-2: 85. 1785-1787). The name was used by Gmelin (1791) without explanation.

Tinantia M. Martens & Galeotti 1844 Nyctaginaceae- for François Auguste Tinant (François Auguste Sébastien Tinant) (1803-1853), Luxembourgian naturalist and botanist, author of Flore Luxembourggeoise… (1836). Source: original publication (Bulletins de l'Académie royale des sciences, des lettres et des beaux-arts
de Belgique 11(1): 240. 1844). The name is validly credited to Scheidweller (1839), who did not explain it; it was used by Dumortier (1829) without explanation.

**Tinea** Spreng. 1821 Salicaceae- for Vincenzo Tineo (1791-1856), Italian botanist, professor at Palermo and director of the botanical garden, author of the three-part *Plantarum Rariorum Siciliae minus cognitarum* (1846). Source: original publication (Neue Entdeckungen im Ganzen Umfang der Pflanzenkunde 2: 165. 1820[1821]).

**Tinguarra** Parl. 1843 Apiaceae- for Tinguaro (Chimechia, Achimenchia Tinguaro) (?-1495), Guanche leader of the resistance against the conquest of Tenerife by Castilians. Source: original publication (Histoire Naturelle des Îles Canaries 3(2,2) (1836-1850): 158. 1843).

**Tita** Scop. 1777 Rhizophoraceae- for Antonius Tita (?-1729), Italian botanist and plant collector, director of Giovanni Francesco Morosini’s garden in Padua (described in *Catalogus plantarum*, 1713). Source: Wittstein p. 882.

**Tittmannia** Rchb. 1824 Linderniaceae- for Johann August Tittmann (1774-1840), German physician, agronomist and botanist, lecturer at Dresden, studied plant germination. Source: original publication (Iconographia Botanica Exotica 1: X. 1824). The name is validly credited to Brongniart (1826), who also dedicated his genus to Johann August Tittmann.


**Tofieldia** Huds. 1778 Tofieldiaceae- for Thomas Tofield (1730-1779), English engineer and botanist, collected plants for Hudson’s *Flora Anglica*. Not explained with the description (*Flora Anglica* 1(EDITIO ALTERA): 157("175"). 1778) but Tofield is mentioned as plant collector several times in the rest of the publication. See also Burkhardt p. T-23.


**Tolmiea** Hook. 1834 Ericaceae- for William Fraser Tolmie (1812-1886), Scottish politician, surgeon, fur trader and botanist in the Pacific Northwest, coauthor of *Comparative vocabularies of the Indian tribes of British Columbia…* (1884). Source: original publication (*Flora boreali-Americana* 2(7): 45. 1834). The name is validly credited to Torrey & Gray (1840), who also dedicated their genus to William Fraser Tolmie.

**Tommasinia** Bertol. 1838 Apiaceae- for Muzio Tomassini (Muzio Giuseppe Spirito de Tommasini) (1794-1879), Austrian-Hungarian lawyer, politician, botanist and plant collector in Europe. Source: original publication (*Flora Italica* 3: 414. 1837[1838]).


**Tonningia** Neck. 1790 Commelinaceae- for Henrik Tonning (1732-1796), Norwegian botanist and educator in Trondheim, author of *Norsk medicinsk og oeconomisk Flora…* (1773), pupil of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. T-25. The name was published validly by Jussieu (1829) without mentioning the etymology.
Torenia L. 1753 Linderniaceae- for Olof Torén (1718-1753), Swedish naturalist, botanist and plant collector in India and China, one of Linnaeus’ apostles. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 460.


Torrentia Vell. 1831 Asteraceae- for Johann Schrek (Joannis Terrentius Constantiensis) (1576-1630), German physician and polymath, missionary to China (died there), contributed to Rerum medicarum Novae Hispaniae thesaurus… (1651). Not explained in original publication. Source: Florae Fluminensis… p. 348, expanded edition dated 1881. Spelled Terrentia.

Torresia Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Poaceae- for Gerónimo de la Torre, Spanish honorary physician to the king, sub-director of the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 125. 1794).

Torreya Spreng. 1820 Verbenaceae- for John Torrey (1796-1873), American physician, chemist, botanist and plant collector, professor at West Point and Princeton, coauthor of the two-volume A flora of North America… (1838-1843) and author of Botany of the Mexican boundary survey (1859). Source: original publication (Neue Entdeckungen im Ganzen Umfang der Pflanzenkunde 2: 121. 1820). The name is validly credited to Arnott (1838), who also dedicated his genus to John Torrey; it was used by Rafinesque (1818, 1819) without explanation.

Torricellia DC. 1830 Torricelliaceae- for Evangelista Torricelli (1608-1647), Italian mathematician and physicist, inventor of the mercury barometer. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 4: 257. 1830).

Torrubia Vell. 1829 Nyctaginaceae- for José Torrubia (1698-1761), Spanish missionary, geologist, paleontologist and naturalist, traveled to Mexico, Cuba and
the Philippines, author of Aparato para la historia natural española (1754). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 139. 1829[1825]).


**Tournefortia** L. 1753 Boraginaceae- for Joseph Pitton de Tournefort (1656-1708), French physician, botanist and traveler to western Europe and eastern Anatolia, professor at the Jardin du Roi and the Collège Royal, author of *Eléments de botanique, ou Méthode pour reconnaître les plantes* (1694), helped define the concept of the genus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737.


**Tovaria** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Tovariaceae- for Simón Tovar (de Tovar) (?-1596), Spanish physician and botanist, corresponded with and sent plants to Carolus Clusius, author of *Index horti Tovarici*. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 49. 1794).
Townsendia Hook. 1834 Asteraceae- for David Townsend (1787-1858), American (Pennsylvania) bank officer and botanist. Source: original publication (Flora Boreali-Americana 2: 16. 1834).

Tozzettia Savi 1799 Poaceae- for Ottaviano Targioni Tozzetti (1755-1826), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Florence and Pisa, author of the six-volume *Lezioni di agricoltura specialmente Toscana* (1802-1804) and the two-volume *Dizionario botanico italiano*... (1809). Source: original publication (Memorie di Matematica e Fisica della Societá Italiana 8: 479. 1799).

Tozzia L. 1753 Orobanchaceae- for Bruno Tozzi (1656-1743), Italian botanist (mycologist), teacher and friend of Micheli. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 20. 1729).

Tradescantia L. 1753 Commelinaceae- not explained in the original publication. Linnaeus indicates in Critica Botanica (p. 94) for John Tradescant (English) and states that the name was used first by Ruppius. It is unclear if the name honors English botanists John Tradescant (c.1570-1638), his son John Tradescant (1608-1652) or both. See also *The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plants*- [http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1T-Z.html](http://www.calflora.net/southafrica/1T-Z.html)

Tragia L. 1753 Euphorbiaceae- for Hieronymus Bock (Tragus) (1498-1554), German physician, botanist and plant collector, author of *Kreutterbuch* (1539). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 18. 1703).

Tragus Haller 1768 Poaceae- for Hieronymus Bock (Tragus) (1498-1554), German physician, botanist and plant collector, author of *Kreutterbuch* (1539). Source: original publication (Historia Stirpium Indigenarum Helvetiae Inchoata 2: X. 1768).

Traillia Lind. ex Endl. 1841 Brassicaceae- for James Traill (1801-1853), Scottish gardener for the Horticultural Society at Chiswick, author of *Accounts and descriptions of the several plants belonging to the genus Hoya...* (1830). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt T-31. See also *James Traill and William McCulloch:*


**Tralliana** Lour. 1790 Rhamnaceae- for Alexander of Tralles (Alexander Trallianus) (c.525-c.605), Greek physician, author of *Twelve books on medicine*. Source: original publication (Flora Cochinchinensis 1: 157. 1790).

**Trattenikia** Pers. 1807 Asteraceae- for Leopold Trattinnick (1764-1849), Austrian naturalist and botanist, curator of the Royal Natural History collection in Vienna, author of the four-volume *Rosacearum monographia* (1823-1824) and the four-volume *Neue Arten von Pelargonien deutschen Urpsrunges* (1825-1834). Source: original publication (Synopsis Plantarum 2: 403. 1807).


**Traunsteinera** Rchb. 1842 Orchidaceae- for Joseph Traunsteiner (1798-1850), Austrian pharmacist and botanist, author of *Monographie der Weiden von Tirol und Vorarlberg* (1842). Not explained with the description (Flora Saxonica, p. 87. 1842) but Traunsteiner is mentioned on page 50. See also Wittstein p. 889 and Burkhardt p. T-31.


**Trembleya** DC. 1828 Mclastomataceae- for Swiss brothers Jacques André Trembley (1714-1763), botanist, defended the dissertation *De vegetatione et generatione plantarum* (1734); Jean Trembley (1704-1785), mathematician; and Abraham Trembley (1710-1784), zoologist and naturalist, studied the biology of the freshwater hydra. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 3: 125. 1828).

**Trentepohlia** Roth 1800 Brassicaceae- for Johann Friedrich Trentepohl (1748-1806), German educator and botanist, author of *Oldenburgische Flora zum Gebrauch für Schulen und beim Selbstunterricht* (1839) and coauthor of *Phanerogamen-Flora des Herzogthums Oldenburg…* (1869). Source: original publication (Catalecta Botanica 2: 73. 1800). See also Wittstein p. 890.

**Trevesia** Vis. 1840 Araliaceae- for the Treves de Bonfili family in Padua, patrons of botany, owners of a large botanical garden rich in very rare plants and with a magnificent palm collection, the plant used to describe the genus grew in this garden. Three members of the family are mentioned: Enrichetta Treves de Bonfili (1790-1858), Jacopo Treves de Bonfili, and Isacco Treves de Bonfili. Source: original publication (republished in Memorie della Reale accademia delle scienze di Torino, ser. 2, 4: 261. 1842).

**Trevia** L. 1753 Euphorbiaceae- for Christoph Jacob Trew (1695-1769), German physician and botanist in Nuremberg, founded one of the first medical journals: *Commercium litterarium ad rei medicinae et scientiae naturalis*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 462.

**Trevirana** Willd. 1809 Gesneriaceae- for Ludolph Christian Treviranus (1779-1864), German physician and botanist, professor at Bremen, Breslau, Rostock and Bonn (director of the botanical gardens at the last two cities), author
of the two-volume *Physiologie der Gewächse* (1835-1838). Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Horti Botanici Berolinensis... p. 638. 1809). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2705.

**Trevirania** Roth 1810 Plantaginaceae- for Ludolph Christian Treviranus (1779-1864), German physician and botanist, professor at Bremen, Breslau, Rostock and Bonn (director of the botanical gardens at the last two cities), author of the two-volume *Physiologie der Gewächse* (1835-1838). Source: original publication (Beiträge zur Naturkunde 2: 125. 1810).

**Trevirania** Heynhold 1847 Rubiaceae- for Ludolph Christian Treviranus (1779-1864), German physician and botanist, professor at Bremen, Breslau, Rostock and Bonn (director of the botanical gardens at the last two cities), author of the two-volume *Physiologie der Gewächse* (1835-1838); and for his brother Gottfried Reinhold Treviranus (1776-1837), physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Bremen. Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. T-33.

**Trevoa** Miers ex Hook. 1829 Rhamnaceae- for Trevo, Spanish botanist. Not explained in original publication. Source: Gledhill p. 384. The vernacular name of the plant is Talguen (Botanical Miscellany 1: 158. 1829). See also Botanical Miscellany 3: 174. 1833.

**Trianaea** Planch. & Linden 1853 Solanaceae- for José Jerónimo Triana (1828-1890), Colombian diplomat, physician, botanist and plant collector, prepared a large herbarium of Colombian plants, consul in Paris, coauthor of *Prodomus Florae Novo-Granatensis* (1863-1867) and *Las Melastomáceas* (1865). Original publication not found. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2706.

**Triguera** Cav. 1786 Solanaceae- for Cándido Maria de Trigueros (1736-1798), Spanish poet, polymath and botanist, friend and provider of plants for the author. Source: original publication (Monadelphiae Classis Dissertationes Decem 2: I [after p. 106]. 1785).

Trinia Hoffm. 1814 Apiaceae- for Carl Bernhard von Trinius (1778-1844), German physician and botanist, coauthor of *Flore des environs de St. Petersbourg et de Moscou...* (1818) and the three-volume *Species graminum, iconibus et descriptionibus illustravit* (1828-1836). Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum Umbelliferarum, p. 92. 1814).


Triumfetta L. 1753 Malvaceae- for Giovanni Battista Triumfetti (Trionfetti) (1656-1708), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Rome and director of the botanical garden, author of *Observationes de ortu ac vegetatione plantarum...* (1685). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 18. 1703).


Trommsdorffia Bernh. 1800 Asteraceae- for Johann Bartholomäus Trommsdorff (1770-1837), German pharmacist, professor at Erfurt, publisher of *Journal der Pharmacie für Ärzte und Apotheker*. Source: original publication (Systematisches Verzeichnis, p. XXVIII. 1800). See also Burkhardt p. T-36.

Trommsdorfia Endl. 1837 Marantaceae- for Wilhelm Bernhard Trommsdorff (1738-1782), German physician, chemist and botanist, professor at Erfurt. Not
explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. N-34 (under *Nonea* and *Nonnea*).

**Tromsdorffia** Blume 1826 Gesneriaceae- for Johann Bartholomäus Trommsdorff (1770-1837), German pharmacist, professor at Erfurt, publisher of Journal der Pharmacie für Ärzte und Apotheker. Source: original publication (Bijdragen tot de flora van Nederlandsch Indië, p. 762. 1826).

**Troschelia** Klotzsch & M. R. Schomb. 1849 Haemodoraceae- for Franz Hermann Troschel (1810-1882), German zoologist, professor at Bonn, editor of the journal Archiv für Naturgeschichte. Source: original publication (Reisen in Britisch-Guiana… 3: 1066. 1848[1849]).

**Trozelia** Raf. 1838 Solanaceae- for Clas Blechert Trozelius (1719-1794), Swedish economist and botanist, professor at Uppsala and Lund. Source: original publication (Sylva Telluriana, p. 54. 1838). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2740.

**Trujanoa** La Llave 1825 Anacardiaceae- for Valerio Trujano (1767-1812), Mexican military officer and patriot of the War for Independence. Source: original publication (Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones 2: 1. 1825).


**Tulasnea** Naudin 1844 Melastomataceae- for Louis René Étienne Tulasne (Edmond Tulasne) (1815-1885), French lawyer and botanist (mycologist), coauthor with brother Charles Tulasne (1816-1884) of the three-volume *Selecta fungorum carpologia*… (1861-1865). Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 3 2: 143. 1844).

**Tulbaghia** L. 1771 Amaryllidaceae- for Ryk (Rijk) Tulbagh (1699-1771), Dutch merchant and governor of the Cape Colony, likely provided the plant used to describe the genus, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Mantissa Plantarum 2: 223. 1771). Spelled *Tulbagia*. The name was used by Heister (1755), that publication was not found.


**Tupeia** Cham. & Schltdl. 1828 Loranthaceae- for Tupaia (c.1725-1770), Tahitian navigator, sailed with Cook during part of his first voyage, died at Batavia (Jakarta). Source: original publication (Linnaea 3: 203. 1828).

**Turczaninovia** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Nikolai Turczaninow (Nikolai Stepánovich Turczaninow) (1796-1863), Russian civil servant, botanist, explorer and plant collector in Siberia. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 258. 1836).
**Turetta** Vell. 1829 Rosaceae- for Marc Antoine Louis Claret de La Tourrette (1729-1793), French naturalist and botanist, author of the two-volume *Démonstrations élémentaires de botanique*… (1766), correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 234. 1825[1829]).

**Turgenia** Hoffm. 1814 Apiaceae- for Alexander Turgenev (Alexander Ivanovich Turgenev) (1784-1846), Russian historian and statesman, compiler of the two-volume *Historica Russiae monumenta*… (1841-1842) Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum Umbelliferarum, p. 59. 1814).

**Turnera** L. 1753 Passifloraceae- for William Turner (c.1508-1568), English physician, naturalist and traveler, author of the three-part *A new herball*… (1551-1568). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 15. 1703).

**Turpinia** Bonpl. 1807 Asteraceae- for Pierre Jean François Turpin (1775-1840), French botanist, illustrator and plant collector in Saint Dominque (Haiti) and the United States. Source: original publication (Plantae Aequinoctiales 1: 115. 1808[1807]). The name is validly credited to Ventenat (1807), who also dedicated his genus to Pierre Jean François Turpin; it was used by Persoon (1807) without explanation.

**Turraea** L. 1771 Meliaceae- not explained in the original publication. Some sources indicate for Giorgio della Torre (della Turra) (1607-1688), Italian botanist, professor at Padua, author of *Catalogus plantarum horti patavini novo incremento locupletior* (1660); others indicate for Antonio Turra (1730-1796), Italian physician and botanist, author of *Flora Italicae prodromus* (1780). The latter was correspondent of Linnaeus.


**Tussaca** Raf. 1814 Orchidaceae- for François Richard de Tussac (Chevalier de Tussac) (1751-1837), French botanist and plant collector in the West Indies,
director of the Angers Botanical Garden, author of the four-volume *Flore des Antilles...* (1808-1827). Source: original publication (Précis des Découvertes et Travaux Somiologiques p. 42. 1814).


**Tweededia** Hook. & Arn. 1835 Apocynaceae- for John (Juan) Tweedie (1775-1862), Scottish gardener, botanist and plant collector in Brazil, Uruguay and Argentina (died there), worked at the Edinburgh Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Journal of Botany, being a second series of the Botanical Miscellany 1: 291. 1835).

**Tytonia** G. Don 1831 Balsaminaceae- for Arthur Tyton (1752-1832), English lawyer, had a garden in Wimbledon where many of Miller’s plants were planted and conserved. Source: original publication (A General History of the Dichlamydeous Plants 1: 749. 1831). See also Burkhardt p. T-42.
James Edward Smith was born in Norwich, England in 1759 and died in the same city in 1828. He is most frequently remembered for having purchased Linnaeus herbarium and papers following the death of Linnaeus’ son in 1783. The collection arrived in London in 1784. In 1788 Smith founded the Linnean Society of London and became its first president. In 1796 he returned to Norwich and dedicated the rest of his life to botanical study and the publication of his most important contributions, including the four-volume *The English Flora* (1824-1828) and seven volumes of *Flora Graeca*. After Smith’s death, his widow (who lived to the age of 104) sold the Linnaean collections to the Linnean Society of London, where they are conserved today. Aiton dedicated to him the genus *Smithia*, which today houses some 22 species of herbs with attractive flowers.

Ubiaea J. Gay ex A. Rich. 1848 Asteraceae- for Oubié, king or chief of the Tigré, received cordially the naturalists who visited Abyssinia. Source: original publication (Tentamen Florea Abyssinicae… 1: 447. 1848).

Ucriana Willd. 1798 Rubiaceae- for Bernardino da Ucria (1739-1796), Italian botanist, participated in the establishment of the Palermo Botanical Garden, author of *Hortius regius panormitanus* (1789) and *Plantae ad Linnaeanum opus addendae…* (1792). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum. Editio quarta 1(2): 961. 1798).
**Uebelinia** Hochst. 1841 Caryophyllaceae- for Johann Jakob Übelin (1793-1873), Swiss plant collector, had a large herbarium, patron of botany. Source: original publication (Flora 24: 664. 1841).

**Uffenbachia** Heist. ex Fabr. 1763 Liliaceae- for Zacharias Conrad von Uffenbach (1683-1734), German politician, scholar and traveler, had one of the largest libraries in Europe. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. U-1.

**Ugena** Cav. 1801 Lygodiaceae- for Manuel Muñoz de Ugena (Manuel Muñoz y Matarranz) (1747-1807), Spanish painter and botanical illustrator at the Royal Madrid Botanical Garden, worked closely with Casimiso Gómez Ortega. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 6: 73. 1801).


**Unanuea** Ruiz & Pav. ex Benth. 1846 Plantaginaceae- for Hipólito Unanue (José Hipólito Unanue y Pavón (1755-1833), Peruvian politician, statesman, physician and naturalist, professor at the Universidad de San Marcos, promoter of Peruvian independence. Not explained in original publication. Source: Colmeiro p. 215.

**Ungeria** Schott & Endl. 1832 Malvaceae- for Franz Unger (Franz Joseph Andreas Nicolaus Unger) (1800-1870), Austrian physician, paleontologist and botanist, professor at Gaz and Vienna, author of *Synopsis plantarum fossilium* (1845) and *Anatomie und Physiologie der Pflanzen* (1855). Source: original publication (Meletemata Botanica, p. 28. 1832).

**Ungnadia** Endl. 1835 Sapindaceae- for David Ungnad Freiherr von Sonnegg und Preyburg (1530-1600), Austrian ambassador in Constantinople, sent horse-chestnut seeds to Clusius which led to the establishment of the tree in Europe. Original publication not found. Source: Novarum stirpium decades 1(9): 75. 1839. See also Burkhardt p. U-5.
Urginea Steinh. 1834 Asparagaceae- for Ben Urgin, Arab tribe in the surroundings of Bone (Algeria), a species of the genus was first collected in its territory. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 1: 321. 1834).

Ursinia Gaertn. 1791 Asteraceae- not explained in the original publication. Stearn (p. 304) indicates for Johannes Heinrich Ursinus (1608-1666), German scholar, author of Arboretum Biblicum… (1663). Burkhardt (p. U-7) adds as an option Leonhard Ursinus (Leonhard Beer, Bär) (1618-1664), German physician and botanist, professor at Leipzig, author of Viridarium Lipsiense.


Usteria Cav. 1793 Plantaginaceae- for Paul Usteri (1768-1831), Swiss politician, publicist, physician and botanist, author of the two-volume Delectus opusculorum botanicorum (1790-1793), cofounder of Magazin für die Botanik. Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 2(1): 15. 1793). The name is validly credited to Willdenow (1790), that publication was not found.

Uterveria Bertol. 1840 Capparaceae- for Johannes Cornelius Uterverius (Jan Cornelis Wterwer) (?-1619), Dutch-Italian botanist, professor at Bologna and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Novi Commentariii Academiae Scientiarum instituti Bononensis 4: 15. 1840).

Uvedalia R. Br. 1810 Phrymaceae- for Robert Uvedale (1642-1722), English educator, gardener and horticulturist, skillful in the cultivation of exotic plants, had a botanical garden et Enfield and a large herbarium. Source: original publication (Prodromus Florae Novae Hollandiae, p. 440. 1810).

José Mariano de Conceição Vellozo was born in San José, Minas Gerais, Brazil in 1742 and died in Rio de Janeiro in 1811. In 1782 he was asked by the viceroy of Brazil to study the flora of the province of Rio de Janeiro. The result of eight years of collecting in the company of Francisco Solano, who prepared drawings, was *Florae fluminensis*, finished in 1790 but not published until 1829; this important work has been called the greatest creation of Enlightenment science in Brazil, and Vellozo is frequently considered the father of Brazilian botany. As a naturalist, he was also interested in animals and is the author of *Aviario brasilico ou Galleria ornithologica das aves indigenas do Brasil* (1800). In 1788 Vandelli described the genus *Vellozia* without a dedication; according to most sources it is for Joaquim Velloso de Miranda (1733-1815), according to one source it is for José Mariano de Conceição Vellozo, maybe it is for both.


**Vahlia** Thumb. 1782 Vahliaceae- for Martin Vahl (Martin Henrichsen Vahl) (1749-1804), Danish-Norwegian zoologist, botanist and traveler, professor at Copenhagen, editor of *Flora Danica* (1787-1803) and *Eclogae Americanae* (1796-1807), pupil of Linnæus. Source: original publication (Nova Genera Plantarum 2: 36. 1782).
Vahlodea Fr. 1842 Poaceae- for Jens Vahl (Jens Laurentius Moestue Vahl) (1796-1854), Danish pharmacist, botanist and plant collector in Greenland, assistant at the Copenhagen Botanical Garden, his Flora of Greenland was finished by Johan Lange and published as Conspectus florae Groenlandicae (1887-1894). Source: original publication (Botaniska Notiser 1842: 141 (footnote). 1842).

Valantia L. 1753 Rubiaceae- for Sébastien Vaillant (1669-1722), French physician, botanist and plant collector, professor at the Jardin du Roi, made an influential analogy between plant and animal sexuality, author of Botanicon Parisiense… (1727). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 14. 1729).


Valdivia Gay ex Remy 1848 Escalloniacae- for Pedro de Valdivia (1497-1553), Spanish conquistador and first governor of Chile, founder of Santiago. Source: original publication (Historia física y política de Chile, Botánica 3: 44. 1848).

Valentiana Raf. 1814 Caprifoliaceae- for George Annesley, 2nd Earl of Mountnorris, Viscount Valentia (1770-1844), English politician, traveler and plant collector, author of Voyages and travels to India, Ceylon, the Red Sea, Abyssinia and Egypt (1809). Source: original publication (Specchio delle Scienze 1: 87. 1814). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2773.
Valentina R. Hedw. 1806 Salicaceae- for Michael Bernhard Valentini (1657-1729), German physician, professor at Giessen, author of *Museum Museorum*... (1714); or for his sons Christoph Bernhard Valentini (1694-1728), also physician, author of *Tournefortius contractus* (1715); or Conrad Michael Valentini (1697-1778), author of *De macis* (1719). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. V-2.

Valentinia Sw. 1788 Salicaceae- for Michael Bernhard Valentini (1657-1729), German physician, professor at Giessen, author of *Museum Museorum*... (1714); or Christoph Bernhard Valentini (1694-1728), also physician, author of *Tournefortius contractus* (1715); or Conrad Michael Valentini (1697-1778), author of *De macis* (1719). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burckhardt p. V-2. The name is validly credited to Heister ex Fabr. (1763), who did not explain it.

Valenzuelia Mutis ex Caldas 1810 Simaroubaceae- for Eloy Valenzuela (Juan Eloy de Valenzuela y Mantilla) (1756-1834), Colombian pupil of the author and his assistant during part of the Spanish Royal Botanical Expedition to New Grenada, knowledgeable of medicine and medicinal plants. Source: original publication (Semanario del Nuevo Reino de Granada 1810(3a): 18, 21. 1810).

Valenzuelia Bertero ex Cambess. 1834 Sapindaceae- for Michael Valenzuela, sent this and many other interesting plants to the author. Source: original publication (Nouvelles Annales du Museum d'Histoire Naturelle 3: 232. 1834).

Valerandia Neck. 1790 Gentianaceae- for Douvez Valerand, 16th century botanist. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 917. The name was published validly by Kuntze (1891) without mentioning the etymology.


Vallea Mutis ex L. f. 1782 Elaeocarpaceae- for Felice Spirito Valle (1715-1747), Italian physician, botanist and nature collector, author of *Florulae Corsicae* (1760). Source: original publication (Supplementum Plantarum, p. 42. 1781[1782]). See also Burkhardt p. V-3.
Vallesia Ruíz & Pav. 1794 Apocynaceae- for Francisco Vallés (Divino Valles) (1524-1592), Spanish pharmacist and chief physician to King Felipe II, professor at Alcalá de Henares, author of De sacra philosophia… (1600). Source: original publication (Flora peruviana, et chilensis prodromus p. 28. 1794).

Vallisneria L. 1753 Hydrocharitaceae- for Antonio Vallisneri (1661-1730), Italian physician, naturalist and botanist, professor at Padua, emphasized observation and experimentation over established dogma. Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Micheli, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Genera, p. 12. 1729).

Vallota Salisb. ex Herb. 1821 Amaryllidaceae- not explained in the original publication. Some sources indicate for Pierre Vallet (c.1575-1657), French royal embroiderer and chamberlain, author of Jardin du roi très-chrétien Louis XIII… (1623); others indicate for Antoine Vallot (1594-1671), French physician and botanist, director of the Jardin du Roi, author of a catalog of the garden. Wittstein (p. 917) mentions J. N. Vallot, author of Mémoire sur l’histoire de la botanique en Bourgogne (1828).

Valoradica Hochst. 1842 Plumbaginaceae- for José Francisco Valorado (1765-1850), Portuguese physician and botanist, pupil of Brotero. Source: original publication (Flora 25: 239. 1842[1842]).


Valteta Raf. 1838 Solanaceae- for a botanist is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Sylva Telluriana p. 53. 1838).

Vancouveria C. Morren & Decne. 1834 Berberidaceae- for George Vancouver (1757-1798), English naval officer and cartographer, participated in Cook’s second and third voyages, explored and mapped America's northwestern Pacific Coast. Source: original publication (Annales des Sciences Naturelles; Botanique, sér. 2 2: 351-352. 1834).

Vandra  Raf. 1840 Euphorbiaceae- for a botanist is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Autikon botanikon… p. 49. 1840). Burkhardt (p. V-5) indicates for Jean François Vandermaelen (Van der Maelen) (1797-1872), Belgian industrialist and horticulturist, had an important garden near Brussels; and possibly also for his brother Philippe Vandermaelen (1795-1869), geographer and cartographer, author of *Atlas universel de géographie physique, politique, statistique et minéralogique*… (1827).

Vandesia  Salisb. 1812 Amaryllidaceae- for Madame La Comtesse de Vandes (?-1832), “whose collection of rare exotics, near Bayswater, is so liberally open to botanists”. Source: original publication (Transactions of the Horticultural Society of London 1: 332. 1820[1812]).

Vanhallia  Schult. & Schult f. 1829 Aristolochiaceae- for Herman Christiaan van Hall (1801-1874), Dutch botanist and agriculturist, professor at Groningen, author of *Flora Belgii septentrionalis*… (1825). Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 7(1): xviii. 1829).

Vanhouttea  Lem. 1845 Gesneriaceae- for Louis van Houtte (Louis Benoît van Houtte) (1810-1876), Belgian gardener, illustrator and plant collector, worked at the Brussels Botanical Garden, collected in the Cape Verde Islands, Central America and Brazil, founder of the journal *Flore des serres et des jardins de l’Europe*… Original publication not found. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2778.

Varennea DC. 1825 Fabaceae- for Philibert Charles Marie Varenne de Fenille (c. 1730-1794), French agronomist and botanist, author of useful works on plant physiology and agriculture. Not explained in original publication. Source: Mémoires sur la famille des légumineuses, p. 494. 1825.

Vargasia DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for José María Vargas (1786-1854), Venezuelan politician, physician and naturalist, president of Venezuela, collected the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 676. 1836). The name is validly credited to Bertero ex Sprengel (1825), who did not explain it.


Varthemia DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for Ludovico de Varthema (c.1470-1517), Italian traveler and writer, visited the Middle East, Persia, India and Southeast Asia, author of Itinerario de Ludovico de Varthema Bolognese… (1510). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 5: 473. 1836).

Vascoa DC. 1825 Fabaceae- for Vasco da Gama, 1st Count of Vidigueira (c. 1469-1524), Portuguese navigator, first European to reach India by sea. Not explained in original publication. Source: Mémoires sur la famille des légumineuses, p. 186. 1825.


**Vateria** L. 1753 Dipterocarpaceae- for Abraham Vater (1684-1751), German physician, anatomist and botanist, professor at Wittenberg, author of *Catalogus plantarum inprimis exoticarum horti academici Wittenbergensis* (1722). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 94. 1737.

**Vauquelinia** Corrêa ex Bonpl. 1807 Rosaceae- for Louis Nicolas Vauquelin (1763-1829), French pharmacist and chemist, professor at the Collège de France and the Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, discovered the elements beryllium and chromium. Source: original publication (Plantae Aequinoctiales 1: 142. 1807).


**Velaea** DC. 1829 Apiaceae- for Sebastián Eugenio Vela, Spanish pupil of Lagasca y Segura, presented a dissertation on umbellifers titled *Disertación sobre la familia natural de las plantas aparasoladas* (1815). Source: original publication (Collection de mémoires… Memoire sue la Famille des Ombellifères, 5: 61. 1829).

**Velezia** L. 1753 Caryophyllaceae- for Cristobal Vélez (c.1710-1753), Spanish pharmacist, botanist and plant collector, collaborated with Peter Löfling during his stay in Spain, left an unfinished flora of Madrid. Not explained in original publication. Source: Colmeiro p. 162, 216.

**Vellasquezia** Bertol. 1840 Polygonaceae- Joachim Velazquez (Vellazquez), Mexican ambassador to the Vatican in 1836, brought plants and seeds to the author. Not explained with the description (Novi Commentarii Academiae Scientiarum Institutii Bononiensis 4: 439-441. 1840) but Velazquez is mentioned repeatedly in the publication. See also Burkhardt p. V-10.
**Velleia** Sm. 1798 Goodeniaceae- for Thomas Velley (c.1748-1806), English botanist and plant collector (mostly algae), author of *Coloured figures of marine plants found on the southern coast of England...* (1795). Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 4: 218. 1798).

**Vellozia** Vand. 1788 Velloziaceae- not explained in the original publication. Most sources indicate for Joaquim Velloso de Miranda (1733-1815), Brazilian botanist and plant collector in Brazil, pupil of the author in Coimbra, founder of the Villa Rica Botanical Garden in Minas Gerais. Gledhill (p. 398) indicates for José Mariano de Conceição Vellozo (1742-1811), Brazilian botanist and author of *Florae Fluminensis*, but given the closer association of Vandelli with Joaquim it is more likely that the genus was dedicated to him.

**Velpeaulia** Gaudich. 1851 Solanaceae- for Alfred Armand Louis Marie Velpeau (1795-1867), French surgeon and anatomist, member of the French Academy of Sciences simultaneously with the author. Not explained in original publication. Source: Voyage autour de Monde exécuté pendant les Années 1836 et 1837 sur la Corvette la Bonite... Botanique, Atlas text: 83. 1866.

**Veltheimia** Gled. 1771 Asparagaceae- for August Ferdinand von Veltheim (1741-1801), German mineralogist and mines inspector, patron of botany, improved a large garden established by his father. Original publication not found. Source: Wittstein p. 920.

**Venegasia** DC. 1838 Asteraceae- for Miguel Venegas (1680-1764), Spanish missionary and historian, author of *Noticia de la California, y de su conquista temporal, y espiritual hasta el tiempo presente* (1757). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 6: 43. 1837[1838]).

**Ventenata** Koeler 1802 Poaceae- for Étienne Pierre Ventenat (1757-1808), French botanist, participated in Entrecasteaux's expedition, worked for Empress Joséphine at the Château de Malmaison, author of the two-tome *Jardin de la Malmaison* (1803-1804). Source: original publication (Descriptio Graminum in Gallia et Germania, p 272. 1802).


**Vereia** Andrews 1798 Crassulaceae- for James Vere (1739-1803), English merchant and patron of science, had a large garden at Kensington Gore where the plant used to describe the genus first flowered. Source: original publication (Botanist’s Repository…1: text for plate XXI. 1797 [1798]).

**Verhuellia** Miq. 1843 Piperaceae- for Quirijn Maurits Rudolph Ver Huel (1787-1860), Dutch naval officer, entomologist, illustrator and nature collector in the Malay Archipelago. Source: original publication (Systema Piperacearum, p. 47. 1843).

**Vernonia** Schreb. 1791 Asteraceae- for William Vernon (c.1666-c.1713), English botanist and plant collector in Maryland (USA). Not explained in original publication. Source: Stearn p. 306.

**Verulamia** DC. ex Poir. 1808 Rubiaceae- for Francis Bacon, 1st Viscount Saint Alban, 1st Baron Verulam (1561-1626), English philosopher, jurist, statesman and scientist. Source: original publication (Encyclopédie Méthodique, Botanique 8: 543. 1808).

Veslingia Vis. 1840 Asteraceae- for Johann Vesling (Veslingius) (1598-1649), German-Italian physician, anatomist and botanist, professor at Padua and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Nuovi Saggi della Imperiale Regia Accademia di Scienze, Lettere ed Arti in Padova 5: 269. 1840). The name was used by Heister ex Fabricius (1759) without explanation.

Vestia Willd. 1809 Solanaceae- for Lorenz Chrysanth von Vest (1776-1840), Austrian physician, chemist and botanist, professor at Klagenfurt and Graz, author of Manuale botanicum… (1805) and Anleitung zum gründlichen Studium der Botanik (1815). Source: original publication (Enumeratio Plantarum Horti Regii Botanici Berolinensis,… p. 208. 1809).

Vialia Vis. 1840 Malvaceae- for Felix (Felice) Viali (1638-1722), professor at Padua and prefect of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (republished in Linnaea 15(Litt): 103. 1841).

Viborgia Moench 1794 Fabaceae- for Erik Viborg (Erik Nissen Viborg) (1759-1822), Danish veterinarian and botanist, professor at Copenhagen and director of the botanical garden, wrote about sand plants and their role in protecting agricultural soils from shifting sands. Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 1: 132. 1794).


Vicarya Stocks 1848 Malvaceae- for Nathaniel Vicary, British military officer, botanist and plant collector in Australia and India, author of Some notes on the botany of Sinde (1847). Source: original publication (Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London 1: 367. 1848). The name was used by Wallich ex Voigt (1845) without explanation.


Vigia Vell. 1832 Euphorbiaceae- for Giovanni de Vigo (c.1450-1525), Italian physician, inventor of a plaster containing quinine and mercury to treat syphilis, author of Practica in arte chirurgica copiosa (1514). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 392, expanded edition dated 1881). See also Burkhardt p. V-16.

Vigiera Vell. 1829 Saxifragaceae- for Jean (Joannes, Juam) Vigier (1662-1723), French pharmacist living in Lisbon, author of Thesouro apollineo, galenico, chimico, chirurgico, pharmaceutico ou Compendio de remedios para ricos & pobres… (1714). Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 76. 1825[1829]). See also Historia bibliográfica de la medicina española, 6: 385. 1850 and Burkhardt p. V-16.
Vigna Savi 1824 Fabaceae- for Domenico Vigna (?-1647), Italian physician, horticulturist and botanist, professor at Pisa and prefect of the botanical garden, author of *Animadversiones, sive observationes in libros de Historia et de causis plantarum Theophrasti*… (1625). Source: original publication (Nuovo Giornale dei Letterati, ser. 3, 8: 113. 1824).

Vignaldia A. Rich. 1848 Rubiaceae- for Vignaud, young geologist and illustrator in Lefebvre's expedition to Abyssinia (1839-1843), died in Suakin (Sudan). Source: original publication (Tentamen Florae Abyssinicae… 1: 358. 1848).

Vignea P. Beauv. ex T. Lestib. 1819 Cyperaceae- for Gislain François Delavigne (De la Vigne) (?-1805), French-German botanist, professor at Kharkiv (Ukraine), author of the multi-volume *Flore germanique ou histoire des plantes indigènes de l'Allemagne et en grande partie de la France* (1801). Original publication not found. Source: Gledhill p. 401.


Villaresia Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Cardiopteridaceae- for Matías Villarés, Spanish friar and botanist, cultivated during most of his life a botanical garden in the Monastery of Santa Espina, shared plants and seeds with other Spanish botanists. Source: original publication (Florae peruvianaee, et chilensis prodromus p. 35. 1794).

Villaria Schreb. 1791 Rutaceae- for Dominique Villars (1745-1814), French physician and botanist, professor at Strasbourg and Grenoble (here also director of the botanical garden), author of the three-volume *Histoire des plantes de Dauphiné*
(1786-1789). Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. V-17. The name is validly credited to Rolfe (1884), who dedicated it to Celestino Fernández Villar (1838-1907), Spanish clergyman and botanist.

**Villarsia** Vent. 1803 Menyanthaceae- for Dominique Villars (1745-1814), French physician and botanist, professor at Strasbourg and Grenoble (here also director of the botanical garden), author of the three-volume *Histoire des plantes de Dauphiné* (1786-1789). Source: original publication (Choix de plantes, dont la plupart sont cultivées dans le Jardin de Cels, text for plate 9. 1803). The name was used by Necker (1790) and Gmelin (1791) without explanation.


**Vincentia** Bojer 1830 Malvaceae- for John Vincent, "eminent advocate of the Mauritius, and a great cultivator and patron of Natural History, especially of Botany, in that island". Source: original publication (Botanical Miscellany 1: 293. 1830).

**Vinsonia** Gaudich. 1841 Pandanaceae- for Vinçon, French naval surgeon. Not explained in original publication. Source: Voyage Autour du Monde exécuté pendant les années 1836 et 1837 sur la corvette La Bonite… Botanique (Atlas text) p. 117. 1866). This may be François Auguste Vinson (1791-1851) or his son Jean Dominique Philippe Auguste Vinson (1819-1903), both French surgeons.


**Virgilia** Lam. 1793 Fabaceae- for Virgil (Publius Vergilius Maro) (c.70-19 BC), Roman poet, author of the *Aeneid*, wrote in *Georgics* about agriculture. Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 483. The name is validly credited to Poiret (1808), who did not explain it.


**Vitaliana** Sesl. 1758 Primulaceae- for Vitaliano Donati (1717-1762), Italian physician, mineralogist, botanist and plant collector, professor at Turin and director of the botanical garden, author of *Della storia naturale marina dell'Adriatico* (1745), correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Essai sur L'Histoire Naturelle de la Mer Adriatique, p. 65. 1758).


**Viviania** Cav. 1804 Francoaceae- for Domenico Viviani (1772-1840), Italian physician and botanist, professor at Genoa and founder of the botanical garden, author of *Flore Corsicae specierum novarum*… (1825) and *I funghi d'Italia*… (1834). Source: original publication (Anales de Ciencias Naturales 7: 211. 1804).

**Vlamingia** de Vriese 1845 Violaceae- for Willem de Vlamingh (Willem Hesselsz de Vlamingh) (1640-c.1698), Dutch navigator, explored the central west coast of New Holland (Australia), named the Swan River (Zwaanenrivier) due to the abundance of black swans. Source: original publication (Plantae Preissianae 1: 399. 1844-1845[1845]).

**Vleckia** Raf. 1837 Lamiaceae- for Jacob Van Vleck (1751-1831), American bishop, mentioned in Muhlenberg’s *Catalogus plantarum Americae Septentrionalis*… (p. iv. 1813) as having provided specimens or seeds. Source: original publication (Flora Telluriana 3: 89. 1836[1837]).

Vogelia J. F. Gmel. 1791 Burmanniaceae- used by Gmelin (1791), Medikus (1792) and Lamarck (1792) for different genera without explanation. The following have been suggested: Julius Rudolph Theodor Vogel (1812-1841), but the life dates no not match; Rudolph Augustin Vogel (1724-1774), German physician and botanist, professor at Göttingen; and Benedict Christian Vogel (1745-1825), German physician and botanist, professor at Altdorf, coauthor of Supplementum plantarum selectarum (1790). See also The Eponym Dictionary of Southern African Plant Names- http://www.calfora.net/southafrica/1T-Z.html


Voigtia Roth 1790 Asteraceae- for Friedrich Julius von Voigt (1735-1810), German prefect of the Boheloh prefecture, made botanical observations during many years, provided numerous rare plants to the author. Source: original publication (Magazin für die Botanik, 4: 18. 1790). See also Burkhardt p. V-22.

Voigtia Spreng. 1826 Asteraceae- for Friedrich Siegmund Voigt (1781-1850), German physician, zoologist and botanist, professor at Jena and director of the botanical garden, author of Katalog der Pflanzen des Botanischen Gartens Jena (1812). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 926.

Voitia Hornsch. 1818 Splachnaceae- for Johann Gottlob Wilhelm Voit (1776-1813), German physician and botanist (bryologist), author of Historia museorum frondosorum in magno ducatu herbipolitano crescentium (1812). Source: original publication (De Voitia et Systylio, novis Muscorum Frondosorum Generibus, p. 9. 1818).

Volkameria L. 1753 Lamiaceae- for Johann Georg Volkamer the Younger (1662-1744), German physician and botanist, author of Flora Norimbergensis (1700). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica, p. 95. 1737. The
year 1700 in Linnaeus' table distinguishes the son from his father, Johann Georg Volkamer the Elder (1616-1693). Neither should be confused with Johann Christoph Volkamer (1644-1720), botanist and also son of Johann Georg Volkamer the Elder, author of the two-volume *Nurenbergische Hesperides…* (1708-1814).


**Vormia** Adans. 1763 Scrophulariaceae- for Ole Worm (Olaus Wormius) (1588-1654), Danish physician, antiquary, archeologist and historian, had a cabinet of natural curiosities described in *Museum Wormianum…* (1654). Source: original publication (*Familles des Plantes, 1: 12, 2: 284. 1763*).

**Vossia** Adans. 1763 Aizoaceae- for Gerardus Vossius (Gerrit Janszoon Vos (1577-1649), German-Dutch scholar, librarian and humanist, professor at Leiden and Amsterdam. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. V-23.

**Vossia** Wall. & Griff. 1836 Poaceae- for Johann Heinrich Voss (1751-1826), German philologist and poet, translated Homer and other Greek classics into German, professor at Heidelberg. Source: original publication (*Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal 5: 572-573. 1836*). Called Johann Georg by the authors.

**Vriesea** Hassk. 1842 Scrophulariaceae- for Willem Hendrik de Vriese (1806-1862), Dutch physician, botanist and plant collector in Indonesia, professor at Amsterdam and Leiden, author of *Plantae Indiae Batavae Orientalis…* (1856). Source: original publication (*Flora 25(2. Beibl.): 27-28. 1842*). The name is validly credited to Lindley (1843), who also dedicated his genus to Willem Hendrik de Vriese.

**Vrolikia** Spreng. 1826 Solanaceae- for Gerardus (Gerard) Vrolik (1775-1859), Dutch physician and botanist, professor at Amsterdam, author of several works about plants; mentioning also his son Willem Vrolick (Vrolik) (1801-1863), professor of anatomy and physiology at Groningen. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 928.
**Vulpia** C. C. Gmel. 1805 Poaceae- for Johann Samuel Vulpius (1760-1846), German pharmacist and botanist, studied the flora of Baden and Württemberg. Source: original publication (Flora Badensis Alsatica 1: 9. 1805).
Carl Ludwig Willdenow was born in Berlin, Germany in 1765 and died in the same city in 1812. He studied pharmacy, medicine and botany, his interest in the latter field having been nurtured in part by noted botanist Johann Gottlieb Gleditsch. His first work experience was at his father’s pharmacy in Berlin. Willdenow also taught botany and in 1792 published *Grundriss der Kräuterkunde*, a popular textbook translated to several languages. In 1801 he was named director of the Berlin Botanical Garden, a position Willdenow kept for the rest of his life. The garden’s collection and his personal herbarium grew notably during this time, thanks in part to the acquisition of many South American plants collected and donated by Alexander von Humboldt, who years earlier had learned botany from Willdenow. One of his most important publications is the six-volume *Linnaei species plantarum* (1798-1826). The Botanic Garden and Botanical Museum Berlin publishes the journal *Willdenowia*.

**Wachendorfia** Burm. 1757 Haemodoraceae- for Evert Jacob von Wachendorff (Everhardus Jacobus van Wachendorf) (1703-1758), Dutch physician, chemist and botanist, professor at Utrecht and director of the botanical garden, author of *Horti Ultraiectini Index* (1747), correspondent of Linnaeus. Original publication not found. Source: Théis p. 486.

**Wadea** Raf. 1838 Solanaceae- for Walter Wade (1760-1825), Irish physician and botanist, director of the Dublin Botanical Garden, author of *Catalogus systematicus plantarum indigenarum in comitatu Dublinensi inventarum* (1794). Source: original publication (Sylva Telluriana p. 56. 1838). See also Quattrocchi (4: 2613).
**Wahlbergella** Fr. 1843 Caryophyllaceae- for Peter Fredrik Wahlberg (1800-1877), Swedish pharmacist, physician, botanist and traveler, professor at Stockholm, defended under Thunberg the dissertation *Flora Gothoburgensis* (1820). Source: original publication (Botaniska Notiser 1843: 143. 1843).


**Wahlenbergia** Blume 1823 Rubiaceae- for Georg (Göran) Wahlenberg (1780-1851), Swedish physician and botanist, studied plant geography during his travels, pupil of Thunberg and his successor at Uppsala, author of *Flora Lapponica…* (1812) and *Flora carpatorum principalium* (1814). Source: original publication (Catalogus van eenige der merkwaardigste zoo in- als uit-heemsche gewassen… p. 14. 1823). See also Baines p. 394. The name is validly credited to Schrader ex Roth (1821), who did not explain it.

**Wailesia** Lindl. 1849 Orchidaceae- for George Wailes (c.1802-1882), English naturalist and horticulturist, “a man who has for many years occupied himself with the cultivation and scientific study of orchids.” Source: original publication (Journal of the Horticultural Society of London 4: 263. 1849).

**Waitzia** J. C. Wendl. 1810 Asteraceae- for Karl Friedrich Waitz (1774-1848), German pomologist and botanist. Source: original publication (Collectio plantarum tam exotiarum… 2: 15. 1808[1810]). See also Baines p. 394-395.

**Waitzia** Rchb. 1828 Iridaceae- for Karl Friedrich Waitz (1774-1848), German pomologist and botanist; or for Friedrich August Carl Waitz (1798-1882), German-Dutch physician and botanist in Java. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. W-2.

**Walafrida** E. Mey. 1838 Scrophulariaceae- for Walahfrid Strabo (Walafrid Strabos) (c.808-849), German clergyman and poet, author of *Hortulus* or *Liber de cultura hortorum* (considered the first botanical work of the Middle Ages). Source:
original publication (Commentariorum de Plantis Africae Australioris, p. 272.
1837[1838]).

**Waldeckia** Klotzsch 1848 Chrysobalanaceae- for Benedikt Franz Leo Waldeck
(1802-1870), German lawyer, politician and reformer, member of the Prussian
W-3.

**Waldheimia** Kar. & Kir. 1842 Asteraceae- for Gotthelf Fischer von Waldheim
(Johann Gotthelf Friedrich Fischer von Waldheim) (1771-1853), German-Russian
anatomist, entomologist and paleontologist, professor at Mainz and Moscow (here
director of the Natural History Museum), founder of the Société Impériale des
Naturalistes de Moscou. Source: original publication (Bulletin de la Société
Impériale des Naturalistes de Moscou 15: 126. 1842).

**Waldschmidia** F. H. Wigg. 1780 Gentianaceae- for Wilhelm Ulrich Waldschmidt
(1669-1731), German physician and professor at Kiel. Source: original publication
(Primitiae Florae Holsaticae, p. 21. 1780).

**Waldschmidtia** Scop. 1777 Fabaceae- for Wilhelm Ulrich Waldschmidt
(1669-1731), German physician and professor at Kiel. Not explained in original
1994.

**Waldsteinia** Willd. 1779 Rosaceae- for Franz de Paula Adam von Waldstein-
Wartenberg (1759-1823), Austrian soldier, botanist and explorer, coauthor of the
three-volume *Descriptiones et icones plantarum rariorum Hungariae* (1808-1812). Source:
original publication (Der Gesellschaft naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin, neue
Schriften, 2: 104-105. 1799).

**Walkera** Schreb. 1789 Ochnaceae- for Richard Walker (1679-1764), English
philosopher and horticulturist, professor at Cambridge, donated the property for
the establishment of the Cambridge University Botanical Garden. Not explained in
**Walkeria** Mill. ex Ehret 1764 Solanaceae- for Richard Walker (1679-1764), English philosopher and horticulturist, professor at Cambridge, donated the property for the establishment of the Cambridge University Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London 53: 131. 1764).

**Walkeria** Hornsch. 1825 Dicranaceae- for George Arnott Walker-Arnott (1799-1868), Scottish botanist, professor at Glasgow, coauthor of *Prodromus florae peninulae Indiae orientalis* (1834) and the 10-part *The botany of Captain Beechey's voyage* (1841). Source: original publication (Flora 8(2, Ergänzungsbl.): 21. 1825).

**Wallenia** Sw. 1788 Primulaceae- for Matthew Wallen, Irish botanist, resident in Jamaica when Patrick Browne lived there. Not explained in original publication. Source: *Flora Indicae Occidentalis* 1: 247. 1797.

**Wallichia** DC. 1823 Malvaceae- for Nathaniel Wallich (1786-1854), Danish surgeon, botanist and plant collector, director of the Calcutta Botanical Garden for almost three decades, author of the three-volume *Plantae Asiaticae rariores...* (1830-1832), collected in Nepal the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Mémoires du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle 10: 104. 1823). The name is validly credited to Roxburgh (1820), who did not explain it. **Wallichia** Reinwardt 1823 is also for Nathaniel Wallich.

**Wallinia** Moq. 1849 Phytolaccaceae- for Georg (Göran) Wallin the Younger (1686-1760), Swedish historian and librarian, professor at Uppsala, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 13(2): 46, 143. 1849). See also Burkhardt p. W-5.

**Wallrothia** Spreng. 1815 Apiaceae- for Karl Friedrich Wilhelm Wallroth (1792-1857), German physician and botanist (cryptogams), author of *Naturgeschichte der Flechten...* (1825) and the two-volume *Flora cryptogamica Germaniae* (1831-1833). Source: original publication (Plantarum Minus Cognitarum Pugillus 2: 52. 1815).

**Walpersia** Reissek ex Endl. 1840 Rhamnaceae- for Wilhelm Gerhard Walpers (1816-1853), German botanist, author of the six-volume *Repertorium botanices systematica* (1842-1847) and coauthor of the seven-volume *Annales botanices*
systematicae (1848-1868). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 930. The name is validly credited to Harvey (1862), who also dedicated his genus to Wilhelm Gerhard Walpers.

**Waltheria** L. 1753 Malvaceae- for Augustin Friedrich Walther (1688-1746), German physician and botanist, professor at Leipzig and director of the botanical garden, had a private botanical garden described in *Designatio plantarum quas Hortus August. Friderici Waltheri…* (1735). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 95. 1737.

**Wangenheimia** Moench 1794 Poaceae- for Friedrich Adam Julius von Wangenheim (1749-1800), German soldier, forester and botanist, participated in the American War for Independence, introduced a number of American trees to Germany. Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 1: 200. 1794).

**Warczewiczella** Rehb. f. 1852 Orchidaceae- for Józef Warszewicz (Józef Warszewicz Ritter von Rawicz) (1812-1866), Lithuanian-Polish gardener, botanist and nature collector in Central and South America, director of the Krakow Botanical Garden. Not explained with the description (Botanische Zeitung 10: 765. 1852) but the journal contains two other articles by the author on orchids collected by J. von Warszewicz.

**Wardia** Harv. & Hook. ex Hook. 1837 Wardiaceae- for Nathaniel Bagshaw Ward (1791-1868), English physician and gardener, designed a sealed case (Wardian case) used for the long-distance transport of plants, author of *On the growth of plants in closely glazed cases* (1852). Source: original publication (Companion to the Botanical Magazine 2: 183. 1837).

**Warea** Nutt. 1834 Brassicaceae- for Nathaniel A. Ware (1789-1853), American educator, naturalist and plant collector mostly in Florida, found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Journal of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia 7(1): 84. 1834).

**Warneria** Mill. 1759 Ranunculaceae- for Richard Warner (c.1712-1775), English scholar and botanist, collector of rare plants, correspondent of Linnaeus. Source:
original publication (Figures of the most Beautiful, Useful, and Uncommon Plants described in The Gardener's Dictionary, ... 2: 190. 1760 [1759]).

**Warrea** Lindl. 1843 Orchidaceae- for Frederick Warre (flourished 1820s), English plant collector (especially orchids) in Brazil, found the plant used to describe the genus. Not explained in original publication. Source: The botanical cabinet... 19: text for plate 1884. 1832.

**Warszewitschia** Skinner 1849 Orchidaceae- for Józef Warszewicz (Józef Warszewicz Ritter von Rawicz) (1812-1866), Lithuanian-Polish gardener, botanist and nature collector in Central and South America, director of the Krakow Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (The Gardeners' Chronicle & Agricultural Gazette 1849: 196. 1849).

**Warszewiczia** Klotzsch 1853 Rubiaceae- for Józef Warszewicz (Józef Warszewicz Ritter von Rawicz) (1812-1866), Lithuanian-Polish gardener, botanist and nature collector in Central and South America, director of the Krakow Botanical Garden. Source: original publication (Flora 36: 716. 1853).

**Watsonia** Mill. 1758 Iridaceae- for William Watson (1715-1787), English pharmacist, physician, botanist and physicist, helped introduce the Linnaean system to England. Source: original publication (Figures of the most Beautiful, Useful and Uncommon Plants Described in the Gardeners Dictionary, p. 184. 1758).


**Webera** Schreb. 1791 Rubiaceae- for Georg Heinrich Weber (1752-1828), German physician and botanist (cryptogams), professor at Kiel (participated in the foundation of the botanical garden), author of *Spicilegium florae Goettingensis*... (1778). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2822. The name was used by Gmelin (1791) without explanation.

**Wedelia** Loefl. 1758 Nyctaginaceae- for Johann Wolfgang Wedel (1708-1757), German physician and botanist, author of *Tentamen botanicum, flores plantarum in classes*… (1744) and/or for his father Georg Wolfgang Wedel (1645-1721), physician and professor in Jena. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. W-11.

**Wedelia** Jacq. 1760 Asteraceae- for Johann Wolfgang Wedel (1708-1757), German physician and botanist, author of *Tentamen botanicum, flores plantarum in classes*… (1744). Not explained in original publication. Source: Selectarum Stirpium Americanarum Historia… p. 218. 1763.

**Weigela** Thunb. 1780 Caprifoliaceae- for Christian Ehrenfried von Weigel (1747-1831), German-Swedish physician, chemist and botanist, professor at Greifswald and director of the botanical garden. Source: original publication (Kongl. Vetenskaps Academiens Nya Handlingar 1(2): 140. 1780). See also Wittstein p. 931.

**Weigeltia** A. DC. 1834 Primulaceae- for Christoph Weigelt (?-1828), German physician, botanist and plant collector in Surinam (died there), found the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 17(1): 102. 1834).


**Weingaertneria** Bernh. 1800 Poaceae- for Weingärtner, German educator in Erfurt, studied the surrounding flora. Source: original publication (Systematisches
Verzeichnis 1: XXVIII, 23, 51. 1800). See also Burkhardt p. W-12. Clifford and Bostock (p. 312) identify him as Johann Christoph Weingärtner (1771-1833), German mathematician and pharmacist at Erfurt.

**Weinmannia** L. 1759 Cunoniaceae- for Johann Wilhelm Weinmann (1683-1741), German pharmacist and botanist, had his own botanical garden in Regensburg, producer of *Phytanthoza iconographia* (1737-1745). Not explained in original publication. Source: Théis p. 486. See also Annales des sciences naturelles. Botanique ser. 4, 8: 151. 1857.


**Weldenia** Schult. f. 1829 Commelinaceae- for Ludwig von Welden (Franz Ludwig Baron von Welden) (1780-1853), German-Austrian military officer and patron of botany. Source: original publication (Flora 12: 2. 1829).

**Wellingtonia** Meisn. 1840 Sabiaceae- for Arthur Wellesley, 1st Duke of Wellington (1769-1852), English nobleman, military officer and statesman, best remembered for his role at Waterloo. Source: original publication (Plantarum vascularium genera secundum ordines ... 2: 207. 1840).

**Welwitschia** Rchb. 1837 Polemoniaceae- for Friedrich Welwitsch (Friedrich Martin Joseph Welwitsch) (1806-1872), Austrian physician, botanist and plant
collector in the Canary Islands, Madeira and Angola, director of the Lisbon Botanical Garden, author of *Sertum Angolense*… (1869), discovered the plant used to describe the genus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 932. The name is validly credited to Hooker (1862), who dedicated his genus to Friedrich Welwitsch.

**Wenderothia** Schltdl. 1838 Fabaceae- for Georg Wilhelm Franz Wenderoth (1774-1861), German pharmacist and botanist, professor at Rinteln and Marburg (and director of both botanical gardens), author of *Flora Hassiaca*… (1846). Source: original publication (Linnaea 12(3): 331. 1838).

**Wendia** Hoffm. 1814 Apiaceae- for Friedrich von Wendt (1738-1808), German physician and biologist, professor at Erlangen, president of the Leopoldina, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum Umbelliferarum, p. 139. 1814).

**Wendlandia** Willd. 1799 Menispermaceae- for Johann Christoph Wendland (1755-1828), German gardener and botanist, inspector of Herrenhausen Gardens, author of *Hortus Herrenhusanus*… (1788-1801). Source: original publication (Species Plantarum Editio quarta 2: 275. 1799).

**Wendlandia** Bartl. ex DC. 1830 Rubiaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 932) indicates for Johann Christoph Wendland (1755-1828), German gardener and botanist, inspector of Herrenhausen Gardens, author of *Hortus Herrenhusanus*… (1788-1801); mentioning also his son Heinrich Ludolph Wendland (1792-1869), botanist and gardener at Herrenhausen Gardens.

**Wendtia** Meyen 1834 Francoaceae- for Johann Wilhelm Wendt (1802-1847), German captain of the Prinzessin Luise during a three-year circumnavigation voyage in which the author participated. Original publication not found. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2826.

**Wensea** J. C. Wendl. 1819 Lamiaceae- for Adolph August Friedrich von der Wense (1754-1836), German lawyer and councilor, director of the Oberhof Building and Garden Department, patron of the author. Source: original publication (Collectio Plantarum 3: 28. 1819).

**Werneria** Kunth 1818 Asteraceae- for Abraham Gottlob Werner (1749-1817), German geologist and mineralogist, professor at Freiberg. Source: original publication (republished in Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 4: 191. 1820[1818]).


**Westia** Vahl 1810 Fabaceae- for Hans West (1758-1811), Danish consul, botanist and plant collector in the West Indies. Source: original publication (Skrifter af Naturhistorie-Selskabet 6: 117. 1810). See also Quattrocchi 4: 2827.

**Westonia** Spreng. 1826 Fabaceae- for Richard Weston (1733-1806), English botanist, author of the four-volume *Botanicus universalis et hortulanus*… (1770-1777) and the two part *Flora Anglicana*… (1775-1780). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 933.

**Westringia** Sm. 1797 Lamiaceae- for Johann Peter Westring (1753-1833), Swedish physician and botanist (lichenologist), defended under Linnaeus the dissertation *De Ledo palustri* (1775). Source: original publication (Kongl. Vetenskaps Academiens Nya Handlingar 18: 174. 1797).

**Wettinia** Poepp. 1837 Arecaceae- for King Frederik August I of Saxony, from the House of Wettin (1750-1827), patron of botany. Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2828.

**Wheelera** Schreb. 1791 Apocynaceae- not explained in the original publication. Wittstein (p. 933) indicates for George Wheeler, English traveler, visited among other places Dalmatia, Greece and the Levant; mentioning also James Wheeler
Whitfieldia Hook. 1845 Acanthaceae- for Thomas Whitfield, English nature collector in Gambia and Sierra Leone, collected the plant used to describe the genus. Source: original publication (Curtis's Botanical Magazine 71: text for plate 4155. 1845).

Whitia Blume 1823 Gesneriaceae- for White, traveler in Iceland. Source: original publication (Catalogus van eenige der merkwaardigste zoo in- als uit-heemsche gewassen… p. 16. 1823).


Wibelia Bernh. 1801 Davalliaceae- for August Wilhelm Eberhard Christoph Wibel (1775-1814), German physician and botanist, author of Primitiae florae Werthemensis (1799). Source: original publication (Journal für die Botanik 1800(2): 122. 1801). The name is validly credited to Gaertner, Meyer & Scherbius (1801), who did not explain it.

Wiborgia Roth 1800 Asteraceae- for Erik Viborg (Erik Nissen Viborg) (1759-1822), Danish veterinarian and botanist, professor at Copenhagen and director of the botanical garden, wrote about sand plants and their role in protecting agricultural soils from shifting sands. Source: original publication (Catalecta Botanica 2: 112. 1800). The name is validly credited to Thunberg (1800), who also dedicated his genus to Erik Viborg.
**Wichuraea** M. Roem. 1847 Amaryllidaceae- for Max Ernst Wichura (1817-1866), German lawyer, councilor, botanist (cryptogams) and plant collector, author of *Die Bastardbefruchtung im Pflanzenreich*… (1865). Source: original publication (Familiarum Naturalium Regni Vegetabilis Synopses Monographicae 4: 277. 1847).


**Wiedemannia** Fisch. & C. A. Mey. 1838 Lamiaceae- for Edward Wiedemann (?-1844), German physician and plant collector in Armenia and Asia Minor. Source: original publication (Index seminum, quae Hortus Botanicus Imperialis Petropolitanus… 4: 52. 1838).

**Wiegmannia** Meyen 1834 Rubiaceae- for Arend Friedrich August Wiegmann (1802-1841), German herpetologist, professor at Cologne and Berlin, cofounder of the journal Archiv für Naturgeschichte, author of *Herpetologia Mexicana*… (1834). Source: original publication (Reise um die Erde 2: 139. 1834). See also Burkhardt p. W-21.


**Wiestia** Sch. Bip. 1841 Asteraceae- for Anton Wiest (1801-1835), German physician, botanist and plant collector, died of plague in Egypt. Source: original publication (Jahrbuch für praktische Pharmacie und Verwandte Fächer 4: 155. 1841).

**Wiganida** Kunth 1819 Boraginaceae- for Johannes Wigand (1523-1587), German clergyman, professor at Jena, author of *Verae historiae de succino prussico et de herbis in Borussia nascentibus* (1590). Source: original publication (Nova Genera et Species Plantarum (quarto ed.) 3: 127. 1818[1819]). Necker (1790) used the name without explanation.

**Wightia** Wall. 1830 Scrophulariaceae- for Robert Wight (Richard Wight in earlier publications) (1796-1872), Scottish surgeon and botanist in India during three decades, director of the Madras Botanical Garden, author of the six-volume *Icones plantarum Indiae Orientalis*... (1840-1853). Source: original publication (Plantae Asiaticae Rariores 1: 71. 1830).

**Wikstroemia** Schrad. 1821 Theaceae- for Johan Emanuel Wikström (1789-1856), Swedish physician and botanist, professor at Stockholm and director of the botanical museum. Source: original publication (Göttingische gelehrte Anzeigen unter der Augsicht der Königl... 1821(2): 710. 1821). The name is validly credited to Endlicher (1833), who also dedicated his genus to Johan Emanuel Wikström. *Wikstroemia* Sprengel (1821) is also for Johan Emanuel Wikström.

**Wilbrandia** Silva Manso 1836 Cucurbitaceae- for Johann Bernhard Wilbrand (1779-1846), German physician, physiologist and botanist, professor at Giessen and director of the botanical garden, author of *Handbuch der Botanik*... (1837). Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 934.

**Wilckea** Scop. 1777 Lamiaceae- for Samuel Gustav Wilcke (1736-1791), German naturalist, lecturer at Greifswald and founder of the botanical garden, author of *Hortus gryphicus*... (1765), pupil of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. W-23.

**Wilckia** Scop. 1777 Brassicaceae- for Samuel Gustav Wilcke (1736-1791), German naturalist, lecturer at Greifswald and founder of the botanical garden, author of *Hortus gryphicus*... (1765), pupil of Linnaeus. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. W-23.

**Wildungenia** Wender. 1831 Gesneriaceae- for Ludwig von Wildungen (Ludwig Karl Eberhard Heinrich Friedrich von Wildungen) (1754-1822), German poet on
the topics of forestry and hunting. Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. W-23.

Wilhelmsia K. Koch 1848 Poaceae- for von Wilhelms, botanist and plant collector in Russia, contemporary with Marshall von Bieberstein. Not explained with the description (Linnaea 21(4): 400. 1848) but von Wilhelms is mentioned repeatedly elsewhere as plant collector. See also Wittstein p. 934. The name is validly credited Reichenbach (1828), who did not explain it.


Willdenowa Cav. 1791 Asteraceae- for Carl Ludwig Willdenow (1765-1812), German pharmacist and botanist, professor at Berlin and director of the botanical garden, author of the six-volume Caroli a Linné Species plantarum… (1798-1826) and Enumeratio plantarum Horti Regii Botanici Berolinensis… (1809). Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 1: 61. 1791).
**Willdenowia** Thun. 1790 Restionaceae- for Carl Ludwig Willdenow (1765-1812), German pharmacist and botanist, professor at Berlin and director of the botanical garden, author of the six-volume *Caroli a Linné Species plantarum…* (1798-1826) and *Enumeratio plantarum Horti Regii Botanici Berolinensis…* (1809). Source: original publication (Kongl. Vetenskaps Academiens Nya Handlingar Ser. 2 11: 26. 1790).

**Willemetia** Neck. 1777-1778 Asteraceae- for Pierre Rémi Willemet (1735-1807), French physician and botanist, professor at Nancy and director of the botanical garden, author of *Monographie pour servir à l'histoire naturelle et botanique de la famille des plantes étotilées…* (1791) and *Phytographie encyclopédique ou flore économique…* (1808), friend of the author. Not explained with the description (Willemetia Nouveau Genre de Plantes. p. 1. 1777-1778) but immediately thereafter is an essay by Willemet.

**Willemetia** Maerkl. 1801 Amaranthaceae- for Pierre Rémi François de Paule Willemet (1762-1790), French physician, botanist, and plant collector in India (died there), friend of the author. Source: original publication (Journal für die Botanik 1800 (1): 329. 1801). See also Burkhardt p. W-25.


**Willichia** Mutis ex L. 1771 Plantaginaceae- not explained in the original publication. Théis (p. 487) indicates for Judioch. Willich, commentator of Virgil, produced in 1535 a synonymy of Virgil’s plants with current ones. Wittstein (p. 934-935) also mentions Christian Ludwig Willich (1718-1773), German physician and botanist in Nordheim, defended the dissertation *Observationes botanicae et medicae* (1747).

**Willughbeia** Scop. 1789 Apocynaceae- for Francis Willughby (Willoughby) (1635-1672), English ornithologist, ichthyologist and traveler, toured Europe with his teacher and friend John Ray. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 935. The name is validly credited to Roxburgh (1820), who did not explain it.


**Wilsonia** Raf. 1814 Ericaceae- for Guglielmo Wilson, from whom the plant was received. Source: original publication (Specchio delle Scienze 1: 157. 1814). Quatrrochhi (4: 2835) identifies him as William Wilson (1799-1871), English botanist (bryologist), author of *Bryologia Britannica…* (1855).


**Wimmeria** Schltdl. & Cham. 1831 Celastraceae- for Christian Friedrich Heinrich Wimmer (1803-1868), German educator and botanist, author of *Phytologiae Aristotelicae fragmenta* (1838) and coauthor of the two-volume *Flora Silesiae* (1827-1829). Source: original publication (Linnaea 6: 427. 1831).


Winkleria Rchb. 1841 Boraginaceae- for Eduard Winkler (1799-1862), German educator and botanist, author of Vollständiges Real-Lexicon der medicinisch-pharmaceutischen Naturgeschichte und Bohwaarenkunde (1840) and Der autodidactische Botaniker… (1853). Source: original publication (Der Deutsche Botaniker. Das Herbarienbuch, p. 205. 1841).

Winterana L. 1759 Canellaceae- for John Winter, British naval officer, captain of the Elizabeth during Francis Drake’s circumnavigation voyage. Not explained in original publication. Source: Burkhardt p. W-29. The name apparently derives from Laurus winterana (see Systema Naturae, Editio Decima 2: 1045. 1759), whose name is also not explained.


Wislizenia Engelm. 1848 Cleomaceae- for Friedrich (Frederick) Adolph Wislizenus (1810-1889), German-American physician, explorer and plant collector, friend of the author. Source: original publication (Memoir of a Tour to Northern Mexico, connected with Col. Doniphan's Expedition in 1846 and 1847, p. 100. 1848). Wislizenius is the author of the publication in which the genus is described.


**Witheringia** L’Hér. 1788 Solanaceae- for William Withering (1741-1799), English physician, geologist, chemist and botanist, author of *A botanical arrangement of all the vegetables naturally growing in Great Britain* (1776). Source: original publication (Sertum Anglicum seu Plantae Rariores quae in Hortis Juxta Londinum, p. 19. 1788).

**Witsenia** Thunb. 1782 Iridaceae- for Nicolaes Witsen (1641-1717), Dutch lawyer, politician, cartographer and traveler (especially in Russia), mayor of Amsterdam, collector of nature paintings, patron of the author. Source: original publication (Nova Genera Plantarum 2: 33. 1782). See also Burkhardt p. W 31-32. Spelled *Witsena*.


**Wittelsbachia** Mart. 1824 Cochlospermaceae- for King Maximilian I Joseph of Bavaria (1756-1825), member of the House of Palatinate-Birkenfeld-Zweibrücken (branch of the House of Wittelsbach), patron of the arts and sciences. Source: original publication (Nova generas et species plantarum: quas in itinere per Brasiliam... 1: 80. 1824.

**Wolffia** Horkel ex Schleid. 1839 Araceae- for Johann Friedrich Wolff (1778-1806), German physician, entomologist, botanist and nature illustrator, author of *Commentatio de Lemna* (1801). Not explained in original publication. Source: Quattrocchi 4: 2839. The name was published validly by the authors in 1844 without mentioning the etymology.

**Wollastonia** DC. ex Decne. 1834 Asteraceae- for William Hyde Wollaston (1766-1828), English physician, chemist and physicist, discovered the elements palladium and rhodium, invented the Wollaston prism. Not explained in original publication. Source: *Prodromus systematis naturalis regni vegetabilis…* 5: 546. 1836.

**Woodfordia** Salisb. 1806 Lythraceae- for Emperor John Alexander Woodford (flourished 1790s), English lawyer and horticulturist, the plant used to describe the genus flowered in his garden. Source: original publication (*The Paradisus Londinensis* 1: text for plate 42. 1806). See also Burkhardt p. W-34.


**Woodvillea** DC. 1836 Asteraceae- for William Woodville (1752-1805), English physician and botanist, author of the four-part *Medical botany…* (1790-1793) and *The history of the inoculation of the smallpox in Great Britain…* (1796). Source: original publication (*Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis* 5: 318. 1836).


**Wormia** Rottb. 1783 Dilleniaceae- for Ole Worm (Olaus Wormius) (1588-1654), Danish physician, antiquary, archeologist and historian, had a cabinet of natural curiosities described in *Museum Wormianum…* (1654). Source: original publication (*Nye Samling af det Kongelige Danske Videnskabers Selskabs Skrifter* 2: 531. 1783).

**Wormskjoldia** Thonn. 1827 Passifloraceae- for Morten Wormskjold (1783-1845), Danish botanist, explorer and plant collector in Greenland and Kamchatka. Source: original publication (*Beskrivelse af Guineeiske planter*, p. 166. 1827).

**Wrightea** Roxb. 1832 Arecaceae- for William Wright (1735-1819), Scottish physician, botanist and plant collector in Jamaica (where he lived more than two decades), author of *A botanical and medical account of the Quassia simaruba…* (1778). Source: original publication (Flora Indica; or, Descriptions of Indian Plants 3: 623. 1832).

**Wrightia** R. Br. 1811 Apocynaceae- for William Wright (1735-1819), Scottish physician, botanist and plant collector in Jamaica (where he lived more than two decades), author of *A botanical and medical account of the Quassia simaruba…* (1778). Source: original publication (Memoirs of the Wernerian Natural History Society 1: 73-74. 1811).

**Wuerschmittia** Sch. Bip. ex Walp. 1846 Asteraceae- for Bruno (Adolph Bruno) Würschmitt (1790-1851), German educator, naturalist and botanist (cryptogams), professor at Speyer, prepared a catalog of the fungi of the Palatinate printed by the Pollichia Society. Source: original publication (Repertorium botanices systematicae (Walpers) 6: 162. 1846).

**Wuerthia** Regel 1851 Iridaceae- for Heinrich Würth, plant collector in Australia, found near Port Adelaide seeds of the plant used to describe the genus and sent them to Zurich. Source: original publication (Botanische Zeitung 9: 595. 1851).

**Wulfenia** Jacq. 1781 Plantaginaceae- for Franz Xaver von Wulffen (1728-1805), Austrian educator, mineralogist, botanist and plant collector, author of the two-volume *Plantae rarioam carinthiaca* (1778-1781). The description (Miscellanea Austriaca ad Botanicam, Chemiam, et Historiam Naturalem Spectantia 2: 66. 1781) makes only indirect reference to F. X. Wulffen, but he is mentioned elsewhere (e.g., p. 25, 139).

**Wulfia** Neck. 1790 Asteraceae- for Johann Christoph Wulff (?-1767), German physician, naturalist and botanist, author of *Flora Borussica* (1765). Not explained in
original publication. Source: Paxton p. 691. See also Quattrocchi 4: 2843. The name was published validly by Cassini (1823) without mentioning the etymology.

**Wurfbainia** Giseke 1792 Zingiberaceae- for Johann Siegmund Wurfbain (Wurfbain) (1613-1661), German soldier and merchant with the Dutch East India Company in Southeast Asia. Source: original publication (Praelectiones in ordines naturales plantarum, p. 226. 1792).

**Wurmbea** Thunb. 1781 Colchicaceae- for Friedrich von Wurmb (Christoph Carl Friedrich von Wurmb) (1742-1781), German merchant, colonial officer, naturalist and botanist in Batavia (Jakarta), published the first accurate observations of adult Bornean orangutans. Source: original publication (Nova Genera Plantarum, p. 18. 1781).

**Wydleria** DC. 1829 Apiaceae- for Heinrich Wydler (1800-1883), Swiss botanist and plant collector in the Caribbean, curator of the author's herbarium, professor at Bern and Geneva, author of *Essai monographique sur le genre Scrophularia* (1828). Source: original publication (Collection de mémoires... Memoire sue la Famille des Ombellifères, 5: 36. 1829).

**Wyethia** Nutt. 1834 Asteraceae- for Nathaniel Jarvis Wyeth (1802-1856), American inventor, businessman and plant collector in the American Northwest. Not explained with the description (Journal of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia 7(1): 39-40. 1834) but Wyeth is mentioned on the title as collector of the plants described.

**Wylia** Hoffm. 1814 Apiaceae- for James Wylie, 1st Baronet (1768-1854), Scottish physician to Tsars Paul I and Alexander I, president of the Russian Imperial Medical and Surgical Academy. Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum Umbelliferarum, p. 3. 1814).
**Carl Ludwig Blume** was born in Braunschweig, Germany in 1796 and died in Leiden, Netherlands in 1862. Although German by birth, he studied in the Netherlands, spent most of his life in the Dutch East Indies and Leiden, and became a Dutch citizen in 1851. Before leaving for Java he worked as pharmacist for the army and physician in Leiden. In Java, he worked at the Bogor Botanical Garden and published important works about the flora, including *Bijdragen tot de flora van Nederlandsch Indië* (1825-1827) and *Enumeratio plantarum Javae et insularum adjacentium...* (1827-1830). In the Netherlands, Blume was director of the Rijksherbarium (state herbarium) at Leiden, which he greatly expanded through the receipt of material from the colonies and the purchase of collections. De Candolle dedicated to him the genus *Blumea*, which today harbors over a hundred species. The journal *Blumea* is also named for him.

**Xatardia** Meisn. 1838 Apiaceae- for Bartélemy Joseph Paul Xatart (Xatard) (1774-1846), French pharmacist and botanist in Prats de Mollo (Eastern Pyrenees). Source: original publication (Plantarum vascularium genera secundum ordines ... 1: 145, 2: 105. 1838).

**Xaveria** Endl. 1850 Ranunculaceae- for Xaver Ernhert Frideli (Friedel) (1673-1743), German-Austrian mathematician, geographer and cartographer in China (died there). Original publication not found. Source: Burkhardt p. X-1.
**Xenophontia** Vell. 1829 Asteraceae- for Xenophon of Athens (c.430-354 BC), Greek philosopher and historian, wrote about agriculture. Source: original publication (Florae Fluminensis… p. 347. 1825[1829]).

**Ximenesia** Cav. 1793-1794 Asteraceae- for José Salvador Ximénez Peset) (1713-1803), Spanish pharmacist, naturalist and botanist, author of the four-volume manuscript *Historia de las plantas…* (1785). Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 2: 60. 1793[1793-1794]). See also *Sobre la historia de las plantas de Salvador Ximénez Peset*. Flora Montiberica 59: 34-40. 1998.

**Ximenia** L. 1753 Ximeniaceae- for Francisco Ximénez (?-1620), Spanish missionary in Mexico (New Spain), author of *Quatro libros de la naturaleza y virtudes de las plantas y animales que están recevidas en el uso de la medicina en la Nueva-España* (1615). Not explained in original publication. The name was proposed by Plumier, who provided the etymology (Nova Plantarum Americanarum Genera, p. 6. 1703).

**Xuarezia** Ruiz & Pav. 1794 Scrophulariaceae- for Gaspar Xuárez (1731-1804), Argentinian botanist, expatriated to Italy in 1767, established in Rome the Orto Vaticano Yndico (a garden of American plants), coauthor with Filippo Luigi Gilli of the three-part *Osservazioni fitologiche…* (1789-1792). Source: original publication (Florae peruvianae, et chilensis prodromus p. 24. 1794).
Antoine Laurent de Jussieu was born in Lyon, France in 1748 and died in Paris in 1836. His most important contribution to botany was a natural system of plant classification based on many characters instead of a few used in Linnaeus’ simpler but artificial system. Jussieu’s method, based on previous ideas by Michael Adanson and unpublished work by his uncle Bernard de Jussieu (who brought him to Paris) was initially used in a monograph of the Ranunculaceae and expanded to the plant kingdom in Genera Plantarum Secundum Ordines Naturales Disposita, Juxta Methodum in Horto Regio Parisiensi Exaratam, Anno 1774… (1789). Antoine was professor at the Museum national d’Histoire Naturelle, his substitute at the museum was his son and also excellent botanist Adrien Henri de Jussieu (1797-1853).


John Lindley was born in Catton, near Norwich, England in 1799 and died at Acton Green, near London in 1865. His first employment in botany was as assistant in Joseph Banks’ herbarium. Following Bank’s death, he worked drawing and describing the plants in the garden of wealthy merchant William Cattley, whom he honored with the genus Cattleya. Later, Lindley was appointed professor at the recently established London University. He also rendered valuable service to the Horticultural Society of London. Although Lindley studied and wrote about many different plants, he is best known as an orchid specialist, authoring among other works The genera and species of orchidaceous plants (1835) and Folia Orchidacea (1852). Kunth dedicated to him the genus Lindleya, a Mexican monotypic genus belonging to the family of the roses, which Lindley also studied and about which he wrote Rosarum Monographia… (1829).

Zahlbrucknera Rchb. 1832 Saxifragaceae- for Johann Baptist Zahlbrukner (1782-1851), Austrian mineralogist and botanist, studied the alpine flora. Source: original publication (Flora Germanica Excursoria 2:551. 1832). See also Wittstein p. 945.

Zaluzianskia Neck. 1775 Marsileaceae- for Adam Zaluziansky von Zaluzian (1558-1613), Czech physician and botanist, lecturer at Charles University (Prague), author of *Methodi herbariae libri tres* (1592), argued for the separation of botany from medicine. Source: original publication (Historia et Commentationes Academiae Electoralis Scientiarum et Elegantiorum Literarum Theodoro-Palatinae 3: 303. 1775).

Zaluzianskya F. W. Schmidt 1793 Scrophulariaceae- for Adam Zaluziansky von Zaluzian (1558-1613), Czech physician and botanist, lecturer at Charles University (Prague), author of *Methodi herbariae libri tres* (1592), argued for the separation of botany from medicine. Source: original publication (Neue und seltene Pflanzen, p. 14. 1793).

Zannichellia L. 1753 Potamogetonaceae- for Giovanni (Gian) Girolamo Zannichelli (1662-1729), Italian pharmacist, physician, botanist and plant collector, had an important natural history cabinet in Venice, author of *Istoria delle piante che nascono ne'lìdi intorno a Venezia…* (1735). Not explained in original publication. Source: Critica Botanica p. 95. 1737.


Zappania Scop. 1786 Lamiaceae- for Paulo Antonio Zappa, Italian merchant, had a botanical garden in Milan, provided several plants (including the one used to describe the genus). Source: original publication (Deliciae florae et faunae insubricae seu novae, aut minus cognitae species plantarum et animalium quas in Insubria austriaca… 1: plate XV, p. 35. 1786).
**Zarabellia** Neck. 1790 Asteraceae- for Jacopo Zarabella (1533-1589), Italian philosopher, professor at Padua, author of the 30-volume *De rebus naturalibus*. Not explained in original publication. Source: Wittstein p. 946. The name was published validly by Cassini (1829) without mentioning the etymology.


**Zenobia** D. Don 1834 Ericaceae- for Zenobia (Septimia Zenobia) (c.240-c.274), Queen of the Palmyrene Empire. Source: original publication (*Edinburgh New Philosophical Journal* 17: 158. 1834).

**Zexmenia** La Llave 1824 Asteraceae- for José Mariano Jiménez (Ximenez) (1781-1811), Mexican engineer, military officer and patriot of the War for Independence. Source: original publication (*Novorum Vegetabilium Descriptiones* 1: vii, 13 (1824). The modified name was meant to avoid confusion with *Ximenesia* Cavanilles.

**Zeyheria** Mart. 1826 Bignoniaceae- for Johann Michael Zeyher (1770-1843), German gardener and botanist, director of the Grand Ducal Gardens in Schwetzingen. Source: original publication (*Nova Genera et Species Plantarum quas in Itinenene per Brasiliam*… 2: 66. 1826).

**Zeyheria** A. Spreng. 1828 Asteraceae- for Johann Michael Zeyher (1770-1843), German gardener and botanist, director of the Grand Ducal Gardens in

**Zichya** Hügel 1837 Fabaceae- for Countess Molly Zichy-Ferraris (1780-1866), patroness of horticulture and botany. Source: original publication (Botanisches Archiv der Gartenbaugesellschaft des Osterreichischen Kaiserstaates, text for plate 1 (footnote). 1837).

**Ziegera** Raf. 1838 Melastomataceae- for a botanist is the only information provided by the author. Source: original publication (Sylva Telluriana, p. 94. 1838).

**Zieria** Sm. 1798 Rutaceae- for Jan (John) Zier (?-c.1796), English-Polish pharmacist and botanist (cryptogams), friend of the author, died while preparing to leave England for a professorship at a Polish university. Source: original publication (Transactions of the Linnean Society of London 4: 216. 1798). See also Baines p. 403.


**Zinnia** L. 1759 Asteraceae- for Johann Gottfried Zinn (1727-1759), German physician and botanist, professor at Göttingen and director of the botanical garden, author of *Catalogus plantarum Horti academici et agri Gottingensis conscriptus* (1757). Source: original publication (Systema Naturae, 10th ed. 2: 1221. 1759).

**Zippelia** Blume 1830 Piperaceae- for Alexander Zippelius (1797-1828), German-Dutch horticulturist, botanist and plant collector in the East Indies, curator of the
Buitenzorg Botanical Garden, died in Timor. Source: original publication (Systema Vegetabilium 7(2): 1614. 1830).


**Zoegea** L. 1767 Asteraceae- for Johan Zoëga (1742-1788), Danish entomologist and botanist, worked at the Copenhagen Botanical Garden, author of *Flora Islandica* (1775), pupil of Linnaeus. Source: original publication (Mantissa plantarum 1: 117). See also Théis p. 493-494.


**Zollikoferia** Nees 1825 Asteraceae- for Caspar Tobias Zollikofer (1774-1843), Swiss pharmacist, physician and botanist in St. Gallen, author of *Tentamen flörae alpinae Helvetiae…* (1828). Source: original publication (Compendium Florae Germaniae 2: 305. 1825).

**Zornia** Moench 1794 Lamiaceae- for Johannes Zorn (1739-1799), German pharmacist, botanist, illustrator and plant collector, author of the six-volume *Icones plantarum medicinalium* (1779-1790). Source: original publication (Methodus plantas horti botanici et agri Marburgensis… 2: 411. 1794). The name is validly credited to Gmelin (1792), who did not explain it.

**Zosima** Hoffm. 1814 Apiaceae- for Greek brothers Anastasius Zosima (1754-1828), Nicolaos Zosima (1758-1842) and Zois (Zoa) Zosima (1764-1828), lived in Moscow, edited or published many Greek classics at their own expense. Source: original publication (Genera Plantarum Umbelliferarum, p. 149. 1814).
Zouchia Raf. 1838 Amaryllidaceae- the author indicates from Zouchi, its Illyrian name. Source: original publication (Flora Telluriana 4: 22. 1836[1838]). Burkhardt (p. Z-9) indicates for Edward la Zouche, 11th Baron Zouche (1556-1625), English diplomat, botany enthusiast and traveler to the Balkans (Illyria) among other places, had a famous botanical garden in Hackney. After Edward’s visit to Illyria the plant apparently became known as Zouchi’s plant and Rafinesque received this name (Burkhardt, personal communication).

Zoysia Willd. 1801 Poaceae- for Karl von Zois (Karl von Zois (Zoys) zu Laibach) (1756-1799), Austrian botanist and plant collector, established a botanical garden in his estate. Source: original publication (Der Gesellsschaft Naturforschender Freunde zu Berlin, neue Schriften 3: 440. 1801).

Zuccagnia Cav. 1799 Fabaceae- for Attilio Zuccagni (1754-1807), Italian physician and botanist, director of Florence's botanical garden and natural history museum, author of Centuria prima observationum botanicarum quas in horto regio Florentino… (1806). Source: original publication (Icones et Descriptiones Plantarum 5: 2. 1799). The name was used by Thunberg (1798) without explanation.


Zuccarinia Blume 1826 Rubiaceae- for Joseph Gerhard Zuccarini (1797-1848), German physician and botanist, professor at Landshut and Munich (here also conservator of the botanical garden), author of Flora der Gegend von München (1829) and coauthor of Flora Japonica… (1835). Source: original publication (Bijdragen tot de flora van Nederlandsch Indië, p. 1006. 1826).

Zucchellia Decne. 1844 Apocynaceae- for Antonio Zucchelli (1663-1716), Italian missionary, visited Brazil, Angola and the Congo, author of Relazioni del viaggio e missione del Congo nell'Etiopia inferiore occidentale (1712). Source: original publication (Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis 8: 492. 1844).
Zuelania  A. Rich. 1845 Salicaceae- not explained in the original publication. Probably for José María Valenzuela, Cuban plant collector and correspondent of the Havana Botanical Garden. Elsewhere in the issue Acacia valenzuelana, Eugenia valenzuelana, Clidemia valenzuelana and Mouriria valenzuelana are dedicated to him, the similarity between Zuelania and valenzuelana suggests that so was the genus.

